

THF

MILINDAPANHO:

-PPING

DIALOGUES BETWEEN KING MILINDA AND THE
BUDDHIST SAGE NAGASENA.

THE PALLI TEXT EDITED

BY

V. TRENCCKNER.



WILLIAMS AND NORGATE,
14, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON
AND 20 SOUTH FREDERICK STREET, EDINBURGH

1880

COPENHAGEN — PRINTED BY NIELSEN & LYDICHE

PREFACE

THE resources at my disposition in preparing this edition were, in the first instance, the two Copenhagen MSS., nos XXXIII and XXXIV, marked in my notes A and B. For a most valuable addition to these aids I am indebted to the never failing liberality of Dr. R. Rost, to whom in consequence is essentially due whatever merit my edition may possess. From his own rich library he sent me the two MSS. marked C and M.

B is by far the oldest MS. of the Copenhagen collection and in fact very ancient. Though little experienced in judging of very old Singhalese MSS., if I may venture a guess as to its age I should say that it is at least 400 years old, the Copenhagen SN. the eldest of our dated MSS., from the beginning of the 18th century, in comparison with it looking quite modern. The character, which is large and bold but rather negligently written, differs not a little from that commonly used. Some idea may be formed of it when I say that at first I read ya for dha, va for pa, etc. A final ya is often followed by a stroke resembling the Singh vowel æ, a peculiarity I have not met with anywhere else. The letter n frequently takes a cursive form, which by precluding the possibility of a confusion with t was of service in a few cases, especially in pakkanna, which the Singhalese usually write pakkhanta.

or confound with pakkanta. But in spite of its age B is far from presenting throughout a good text its principal fault is the occasional omission of parallel clauses,¹ and it not unfrequently gives absurd readings. On the other hand it often preserves the correct reading corrupted in A and C which I presume may be considered pretty fair specimens of the common run of Singhalese copies. A and B abound in corrections which I have noted Ab etc., in C and M being modern copies not much read by native scholars they are unfrequent.

The various readings of a fourth Singh MS (D) were communicated to me by the late R C Childers, but no farther than the end of the Balitrikathi (p 24).

M is a Burmese MS and partakes of the peculiarities of its compeers. In the first place, its spelling is of course Burmese. The orthography used in Burma — I am too little acquainted with Siamese MSS to be sure whether the remark is applicable to these likewise but I am disposed to think so, generally speaking — is not much to the taste of European Pali scholars, for it abounds in gross blunders most puzzling to those familiar with the comparative correctness of the better sort of Singh MSS. It is, however but fair to add that on closer acquaintance certain spellings are met with which strike our attention by agreeing closer with Sanskrit or etymology than the corresponding Singhalese forms. Now the Burmese can scarcely be suspected of introducing Sanskritisms and it is rather to be presumed that in such cases they have been the sole preservers of the true and original Pali form. Thus they write bhungara patikacc eva pudhyati samuj^o etc, for Singh bhunkara patugacc eva pubiyati samuj^o etc I suppose that

¹ Towards the end there is a larger lacuna extending from itaritarens p 401¹⁶ to tasya ca p 416¹⁷. A more recent hand beginning at parkit p 401¹⁸ and marked B in the various readings supplies the rest of the text.

we shall have to adopt such Burmese readings in editing old texts and I mean to do so in my forthcoming edition of the Mayhimaṇikāyo. But in the case of a text composed in Ceylon, it is doubtful whether we are justified in doing as much, as we are ignorant of the exact age of those Singhalese readings. For which reason I have in this text throughout retained the latter.

Secondly, M presents, not the traditional text of the Singh MSS., but a revised one, like many other Burmese copies especially of uncanonical writings. The plan was to render the text more easily intelligible to readers not very familiar with Pali. Hence if the construction is slightly intricate, the words are transposed, what should be understood is supplied, for a less familiar word one better known is substituted, etc. In some cases the corrector has done good service by amending errors in the text handed down. For I have not noticed a single case of any note where there is good reason for supposing that the original text handled by the corrector differed from that of our Singh MSS., especially that of B, where it disagrees with AC. Some of these amendments are very good, and I have adopted them in my text. A considerably larger number of errors were left untouched, and a few of them I have tried to do away with on my own account.

But it cannot be expected that I should have been able to make everything smooth, not a few errors I have been obliged to leave as they are. The text has not reached our day without suffering from the ravages of time. The table of contents given at p 2 does not agree very well with the present state of the text. There are besides minor corruptions several lacunas here and there interpolations and perhaps from positions I have been introduced, and the close of the work has been long since lost. A spurious supplement, or rather two, were added, perhaps in Siam, at least the Singh MSS end with the

notice, "Siyamdesato (Sāmudadesato Ab) ānitapothakato is-satthassa pañhato pathaya panyosānavacanāni gahetvā likhitān" "janitabbam" M in this place has independent and partly better readings, manifestly derived from a MS different from the Siamese one in question B is the only one of my MSS which marks precisely where the lacuna begins, for it ends there with the title "Milindapañham" I might have chosen that form of the name for the title of the book, but I preferred "Milindapañho," because, as we learn from Rask, Turnour, and others, such is its usual name in Ceylon The supplement has "Milindapañhā," which, as titles of books are generally collective singulars, and as the Burmese and probably also the Siamese prefer pañhā to pañho or pañham, is rather a feminine than a plural

In point of spelling I have scarcely at all deviated from my predecessors For want of type the guttural nasal remained unmarked, but I employ it wherever it is due, even if the Singhalese, and often also the Burmese, substitute an anusvara For *yy* I have written *yy* throughout, like M Senart, the Burmese have it so universally, and my oldest Singh MS mostly To mark sandhi I have allowed myself the innovation of a "Makkeph," as it is called in Hebrew grammar To my mind it is not quite correct to make Pali words end in *m*, *n*, *v*, etc., without a hint of the reason, or to write e.g. *tañ neva*, as if *neva* were an independent form of *yeva* But I am far from laying any stress on the matter

As regards the question of the date at which the Milindapañho was either originally composed or converted into its present shape, I regret my inability to be as precise as desirable After the identity of Milinda with the Bactrian king Menander has been placed beyond doubt, it is evident that the original work cannot be older than the middle of the second century B.C., and from its utter want of historical actuality, it must be *ant.* a little younger,

at least a hundred years or two. But it is next to impossible to conceive that any tradition about Milinda should have reached Ceylon and that the work should have been composed there. It must have been imported from northern India, where alone the name of the conqueror can have been preserved. In all probability the original was in Sanskrit, and our text is a translation. There are, I think, a few vestiges from which to infer that such is the case. The opening phrase "tamyatha 'nusūyate" is not found in any other Pali writing, and it is only in Milindapañho that quotations, real or pretended, are introduced by "bhavatīha". Here a new problem is laid before us, viz., at what time the Pali version was written, and there is the same difficulty about an exact solution. Our text can scarcely be older than the first century A.D., but it may be younger. There is however no limit which cannot be passed. It is older than the beginning of the fifth century, for it is quoted by Buddhaghosa, who besides it mentions no writings but those of commentators and to have acquired sufficient authority it cannot then have been of recent production. Perhaps we shall not err greatly by fixing its date at between 100 and 200 of our era. From the Milindapañho itself no help is to be obtained, for, as it has been pointed out long ago, its chronology is utterly worthless.

The Burmese MS adds a title to each question, e.g. (p 73), "Raja Buddhamassanapañham pucchanto āha Bhante . . . Buddhamassanapañhā dasamī". I wished to have given these titles in an appendix, as they might serve for an index, but time pressed, and I was obliged to omit them. They may one day appear in a supplement, accompanied among other matter by such illustrations as may be extracted from the Singhalese translation, printed in Ceylon in 1878, which I regret to say has not yet come into my hands.

Copenhagen, June 1860

V TRENCKNER

ABBREVIATIONS

AN	— Anguttaramikāyo	Pd	— Paramatthadīpani
As	— Atthasākhi	Pj	— Paramatthajotikā
Bv	— Buddhavamsa	Ps	— Papañcasūdanī
Cp	— Cānyapitakam	SN	— Samyuttanikāyo
Dh	— Dhammapadam	Sn	— Suttanipato
DN	— Dīghanikāyo	Ss	— Sārasvungaho
It	— Itivuttakam	Th	— Theragātha
Jat	— Jatakam	Theng	— Thengātha
MN	— Majjhimanikāyo	Ud	— Udānam
Mp	— Manorathapūrśi	Vin	— Vinayapitakam

NAMO

TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMASAMI DHASSA

Milindo nama so raja Sagalayam puruttame
upagañchi Nagasenam, Gangj̄-wa ḡatha sagaram
Āsajja raja citrakathum okkañbaram tamonudam
apucchi nipone pañhe thenathanagate puthu

Pucchavissajjana c eva gambhiratthupanissita
hadayangama kannañkha abbhuta lomahamsana

Abbidhammañinayogalha ḡottajalasamatthiti
Nagasenakatha citrañopammehi nayehi ca

Tattha fianam panidhayañha eayitvāna manacām
sunotha nipone pañhe kankhāthena videntalane tu

Tamyatha nusuyate — Atthi ḡonakanam nanapota-
bhedanam Sagalan nama nagaram nadi-pabbata-sobhitam
ramaniya-bhumippadesabbagam aram uyanopavana-ta-
laka-pokkhariñi-sampannam nadi-pabbata-vana-raina-
neyyakam sutavantauñmitam dihata-paccatthika pacc-
mittam anupapilitam vividha-vic̄htra dalhām, attala-kotta-
kam varapavara-goperatoranam gambhiraparikha-pandara-
pukora-jarlkññcūcēpuranī svabhavatca-vitthi vacanā ca
tukka-singhatakum suppasaritanekavidha varai handa-

paripuritantarapūnam vividha dūnagga-sata samupasobhitam Hīmagiriskharasāṅkasa varabhavaṇasatīsaṭṭabassa patī-manditam gajā-haya rathā patti saṃakulain abhrupanai ṭorṭi ganaucaritām akinnna-jñānamanussam puthu-khat-tiyā-bi ibhamaṇa-vessa suddam vividha-samanabrahmīna sabbajana-saṅglatitam bahuvidhavijjavanti naravira viśe-vitam Kasika Kotumbarakadī-nāvādhi-vatthapanā-sam-pannam suppa-carita futura-bhūvidha pupphigandhapana-gandhagandhitum asīmsaniya bahuratava paripuritam di-ṣamukha-suppasariṇḍra singaravamyaganamucaritam ka-hāpana-rajata suvanna kāmsa patihāra paripuram pajotarīpa nīdbi niketam pahuta dhanadhanī-vittupaka-rūnam paripunna kōṣṭhōtthagaram bahi annapauṭī bahu-vidha-khujī bhōjja leyya peyya sayaniyam Uttarakuru sankasam simpannacāsī Alakanandī viya devapuram

Ettha thatva tesam pubbaka nmam kathetabbam kathenten ca chaddha vibhajitv katherabbam seyyathidam Pubbayogo Mihndapanham Lakkhanapanham Mendikapanham Anumanapanham Opamnuakathapanham ti Tattha Mihndapanho Lakkhanapanho Vimaticchedanapanho ti dvidho Mendakapanho pi Mahavaggo Yogi kathapanho ti duvidho

Pubbayoga ti tesam pubbakkammam Atite kira
Kassapassa bhagavato casafe vattamane Gangaya samipe
ekasmim a'ase mahabikkhusangho pativasati Tattha
vattasasilasampanna bhikkha pato va utthaya yaithisum
manjamyo idaya buddhagune avajenta anganum sammaj-
jivi kacivaram byuhant karenti Ath eko bhikkhu ekam
samanerum ehi samaneri, imam kacivaram chaddehit
tha, so asunfuto viya gicehati So dutiyam pi tatiyam pi
amantiyam ino asunai to viya gagchit eva Tato eo
bhikkhu dubbaco ayam samanero ti kuddho sammun-

⁴ sangha ita AtC ⁵ Kedu M ⁶ sanghi BC ⁷ battha D
babu na M ⁸ chadha AM ⁹ Anil Dh A throughout

janidāndena pahārāni adisi Tato se rodanto bhayena
 kacavaram chaddento: Iminā 'ham kacavarachaddapa-
 puññakammena yāvāham nibbānam pāpunāmi etth' antare
 nibbattanibbattatthāne majjhantikasōsiyo viya mahesakkho
 mahātejo bhaveyyan-ti pathamapatthanam patthapesi
 Kacavaram chaddetsā nahānatthīya Gangātittham gato
 Gangāya ūmivegam gaggarāyamānam disvā: Yāvāham
 nibbānam pāpunāmi etth' antare nibbattanibbattatthāne
 ayam ūmivego viya thānuppattikapātibhāno bhaveyyam
 akkhayapatibhāno ti dutiyam-pi patthanam patthapesi.
 So pi bhikkhu sammeñjanisälāyā⁵ sammeñjanim thapetvā
 nahānatthīya Gangatittham gacchanto sāmanerassa pat-
 thanam sutvā: esa mayā payojito pi tāva evam pattheti,
 mayham kīm na samijjhissatiti cintetvā Yāvāham nib-
 bānam pāpunāmi etth' antare nī⁶ttānibbattatthāne ayam
 Gangāūmivego viya akkhayapatibhāno bhaveyyap, iminā
 pucchitapucchitam sabbam⁷ pañhapatibhānam vijatetum
 nibbethetum samattho bhaveyyan-ti patthanam patthapesi
 Te ubho pi devesu ca manusse su ca samsaranta ekam
 buddhantaram khepesu. Attha amhākam Bhagavata pi
 yathā Moggaliputta-Tissa⁸ atthero dissati evam-ete pi dis-
 santi. Mama parimibbānato pāñcavassācate atikkante ete
 uppajjissanti, yam mayā snkhumam katvā desitam dham-
 mavinayam tam etē pañhapuñchana-opammayotti-vasena
 ujjatam niggumbam katvā vibhajis⁹antīti mudditthā

Tesu sāmanero Jambudipe Sāgalanagare Miñndo
 nāma rājā alhosī, pandito byatto medhavi patibalo, ati-
 tānagata-paccuppannam saman¹⁰ayogaividhanakiriyācain
 karānakale nisammakāri hoti; bahuni c' assa satthanī
 uggahitāni honti, seyyathidam¹¹ seti sammoti sankhyā yogā
 nīti visesikā gamika gandhabbā tikkiechā catubbedā purānā
 itihāsā jotsā māyā hetu mantanā yuddhā chandasā muddā,

⁵ bhaveyyam akkhayap Bhaveyyantu AC ⁶ sankha A ⁷ ganita AC
⁸ Jotiya D, Jotisana E Joti V ⁹ chandasā AC, chandasā B

vacanena ekunavisati, vadī durasado dūppasaho, pathutit-thakaranam aggā akkhayatī, sakala-Jambudipe Miñ dena rāñña samo koci nahosi, yad idam thamena javena suriyena paññāya, addho mahaddhano mahābhogo, anantabalahahano

Ath ekadivasañ Miñndo raja anantabalañvāhanam caturanginim balaggasenabhyuhāñ dasaanakamyataya nagañra nikkhampitva bahinagage senagananam karetvā so raja bhassappavadañ Lokayata-vitandā-janasallapa-ppavattalotuhalo suriyam elokeyta amacee amantesi Bahu tava diwasavaseso, kum karissamā idan eva nagaiam pavisitva, atthi loci pandito sañjano va brahmano va sanghi gani ganacariyo, api arahantam sammāsambuddham patijānainano, yo maya saddhūm sallapitum sakkoti lankham pativinetun ti ~~ś~~ Evam vuttē pañcasata Yonaka rājanam Miñndam etād avocum Atthi maharaja cha sattharo Purano Kassapo Makkhali Gosalo Nigantho Nataputto Sanjayo Belatthaputto Ajito Kesakamballi, Pakudho Kaccayano, te sāṅghino ganino ganacariyaka nata yasaasino titthakara, sadhūsammaja bahujanaasa, gaccha tām mabaraja tē pañhañ pucchassu lankham pativinayassutū

Atha kho Miñndo raja pañcalu Yonakasatehi pariñuto bhadravīhanam rathāvaratm aruyha yena Purano Kassapo ten upasankamī, upasankamitva Puranena Kassapena saddhūm sammodi sammodaniyam katham saraniyam vitisaretva ekamantam nisidi Ekamantam nisino kho Miñndo raja Puranam Kassapam etād avoca ko bhante Kassapa lokam paletiti Pathavi maharāja lokam paletiti — Tadi bbante Kassapa pathavi lokam paleti atha kasma Avicinñrayanūt gacchanta satta pathavum

* 21 yā A & C satis A B sora D 41 * caturangini B * Purano all throughout * Nata A Nata M ** Befath patto ACD * ha 'udha U.

atikkamitva gacchantiti — Evam vutte Purano Kassapo
n eva sakhi ogilitum n eva sakhi uggilitem, pattak-
kandho tonhibhuto pajjuyanto nisi

Atha kho Milndo raja Makkha-Gosalam etad avoca
Atthi bhante Gosala kusalakusalini kammani, atthi su-
kata dukkatanam kammanam phasam vipako ti — Na
tthi maharaja kusalakusalini kammani, na ttbi snkata-
dukkatanam kammanam phalam vipako, ye te maharaja
idhaloke khattiya te paralokam ganiva pi puna khattiya
va bhaviseanti, ye te brahmama vessa sudda candala
pukkusā te paralokam gantva pi puna brahma vessa
endda candala pukkusā va bhavissanti, kim kusalakusalebi
kammehi — Yadi bhante Gosala idhaloke khattiya
brahma vessa sudda candala pukkusa paralokam gan-
tva pi puna khattiya brahmā vessa sudda candala
pukkusā va bhavissanti, na tthi kusalakusalebi kammehi
karaniyam, tena hi bhante Gosala ye te idhaloke hat-
thacchinna te paralokam gantva pi puna hatthacchinna
va bhavissanti, ye padacchinna te padacchinna va bhavis-
santi, ye kannanasacchinna te kannanasacchinna va bha-
visantiti — Evam vutte Gosalo tunhi ahosi

Atha kho Milindassa ranno etad ahosi Tuccho vata
bho Jambudipo, palapo vata bho Jambudipo na ttbi
koci samano va brahma yo maya saddhim salla-
pitum sakkoti lankham pativinetu ti Attha kho Mi-
lindo rāja amacce amantesi Ramaniya vata bho dosina
ratti kan nn khv ajja samanam va brahmanam va upa-
sankameyyama pānham puechitum, ko maya saddhim
sallapitum sakkoti lankham pativinetu ti Evam vutte
amacca tunhibhuta ranno mnkhām olokayamana atthamsu

Tena kho pana saimayena Sagalaugaram dvādasa
vassati sunnam ahosi samana-brahmana gahapati-pan-
ditehi, yattha samana-brahmana gahapati-pandita pati-
vasantiti sonati tattha gantva raja te panham puechati,

te sabbe pi panhaissajjanena ryanam tradhetum acak-hontā yena va tena vā pakkamanti ye māna disam na pakkamanti te sabbe tunhibbata acchanti Bhikkhu pana yebhuuyyena Hūmaṇtam eva gacchanti

Tena kho pana samayena kōtisata arahanto Hūmaṇante pabbate Rākī hitatale pativasanti Atha kho ayasma Assagutto dibbaya soṭadh& cuy i Mihindassa ranno vacīnam sutta Yugandharamatthake bhikkhusangham sannipatetva bhikkhū pucchi Atth avuso kōci bhikkhu patibalo Mihindena rānum sāddham sallapitum kankham pativinetun ti Evam votte kōtisata arahanto tunhi ahesum Dutiyaṁ pi kho tatiyam pi khec pettha tunhi ahesum Atha kho ayasma Assagutto bhikkhusangham etad avoca Atth avuso Tūratūsabhbavane Vejayantassa pacinato ketamati nama vīmaṇi taṭṭha Viabaseno nama devaputto paṭivasati, so patibalo, tena Mihindena rānum sad-dham sallapitum kankham pativinetun ti Atha kho kōtisata arahanto Yugandharapabbate antarahuṭi Tavatum-sabhbavane paturaheśum

Addasa kho Sakko devanam ānanda te bhikkhu durato va agacchante, disvuna yene ayasma Assagutto ten upasankam spasankamitva ayasmantam Assaguttam abhivadetvā ekamantam atthaṭi Ekamantam thito kho Sakko devanam indo ayasmantam Assaguttam etad avoca Maha Kōe bhante bhikkhusangho anuppatto abhī sanghassā aramiko, Len attho, kim maya karaniyān ti Atha kholo ayasma Assagutto Sakkam devinam indam etad avoca Ayam kholo maharūpa Jambudipe Sagalvagare Mihindo nama raja, Vadi dorēado duppasaho punthutithakaranam aggam akkhayati, so bhikkhusangham upasankamitva dittibivadeva pāñham pucchitva bhikkhusangham vihethetiti Atha Kōe Sakko devanam indo ayasmantam Assaguttam etad avoca Ayam kholo bhante Mihindo raja ito cuto manes̄sesu upjanno, eso kholo bhante ketumatimine Mihiseno nāna deviputto patitvatt so

tena Milindena ranna saddhum patibalo sallapitum kan-kham pativinetum, tam devaputtam yaccesama manussalokupattuya ti

Atha kho Sakko devanam inde bhikkhusangham parakkbatva ketinmativimanam pavisitva Mahasenam devaputtam alingitva etad avoca Yacati tam marisa bhikkhusangho manussalokupattuya ti — Na me bbante manussaloken¹ attho kammababulena, tibbo manussaloko, idh evabam bhante devaloke uparuparuppattiko hutu parimbbayissamiti Dutiyam pu kho tatiyam pi kho Sakke devanam inde yacante Mahaseno devaputto evam abo Na me bhante manussaloken attho kammababulena, tibbo manussaloko, idh evabam bhante devaloke uparuparuppattiko hetva parimbbayissamiti Atha kho ayasma Assagutto Mahasenam devaputtam etad avoca Idha mayam marise sadevakam lokam anovilokayamana annatra taya Milindassa ranno vadami blinditva sasanam paggal etom samattham annam Lanci na passama yicati tam marisa bhikkhusangho sajhu sapporisa manussaloke nibbattitva Dasahalassa stanam pagganhitva dehi ti Evam utte Mahaseno devaputto ahani kira Milindase, ranno vadami bhinditva sasanam paggahetumi samattho bhavissamiti hatthatnttho udaggudaggo hutu Sadhu bhante, manussaloke uppajjissamiti patinam adasi

Atha kho te bhikkhu devaloke tam karaniyam tire tva devesu Tavatimsesu antarahita Himavante pabbate Rakkhitatale paturabesum Atha kho avasmi Assagutto bhikkhusangham etad avoca Atthi avuso imasmun bhikkhusanghe koci bhikkho sanupatam anigato ti Evam utte annataro bhikkho ayasvintam Assaguttam etad avoca Atthi bhante ayawna Rohano ito sattame diase

* uparuparuppattiko ** uparuparuppattiko M either time Sakko
• devaramido all * ki ci all * pagganhitva M

Himavantam pabbatam pavisitva mroddham samapanno,
tassa santihe dutam pahethāti Ayasma pi Rohano
tam khanañ ñeva mroddha utthaya sangho mam pati-
manetiti Himavante pabbate antarabito Rakkhitatale koti-
satnam arahantanam purato paturabosi Atha kho ayasma
Assagutto ayasmantam Rohanam etad avoca Kino nu
kho avuso Rohana buddhasasane palujjante na passasi
sanghassa karamivññi — Apasakiro me bhante aho-
situ — Tena li avuso Rohana dandakammam karohisti
— Kini bhante karomuz — Attik' avuso Rohana Him-
vintapabbatapasse Kajugalan nañna brahmanagamo,
tattha Sonuttaro nama brahmāno pativasati, tassa putto
uppajjissati Nagaseno nama darako, tena li tvam avuso
Rohana dasamasadbukām sattā vassani tam kulam pindaya
pavisa, pindaya p̄visitva Nagasenam darakam ni-
haritva pabbajehi, pabbajite ca tasmin dandakammato
muccissasiti tha Ayasma pi kho Rohano sadhuti sam-
patiechi

Mahaseno pi kho devaputto devaloka eavitva Sonut-
tarabrahmahasta bhanyaya kucchismūn patisandhim ag-
gahesi Saha patisandhugahana tayo acchariyā abbhuta-
dhamma paturaheśum avudhabhandanī pājjalimsu, agga-
sassam abhimipphannam, mahāmegho abhippavassi Ayasma
pi kho Rohano tassa patisandhugahanato patthaya daca-
masadhikāni sattā vassani tam kulam pindaya pavisanto
ekadivasam pi katacehnūmattam bhattam va ulunkamattam
yāgom va abhivadanam va añjalikammam va śimicikam-
mam va nalattha, atha kho akkosañ ñeva paribhasañ
neva patulabhati, atiechata bhante ti vacanamattam pi
vatti nama nahosi Dasa nasadhikānam pana sattannam
vassanam accayeda ekadivasam atiechatha bhante ti va-
canamattam alattha Tam diwasam eta ca brahmfano pi

kho tata Nagasena brāhmaṇakule sikkhami sikkhey yāsīti. — Katamāni tāta imasmin brāhmaṇakule sikkhāni nāmātī — Tayo kho tāta Nagasena vedā sikkhāni nāma, avasesāni sippam sippam namātī — Tena hī tāta sikkhisāmīti — Atha kho Sonuttaro brāhmaṇo acariyabrahmanassa acariyabhagam sabassam datvā antopāsāde ekasmim gabbe ekato mañcakam paññāpetvā acariyabrahmanam etad avoca Sajjhayapehi 'kho tvam brāhmaṇa imam dīrakam mantānīti Tena hī tāta dīraka ugganhāhi mantānīti acariyabrahmano sajjhāyū Nāgasenassa dīrakassa eken' eva uddesena tayo vedā hadayangatā vācuggatā sūpadhāritā suvavātthapitā sumanasiķata ahesum, salum 'eva cakkhum udapādi tiso vedesu sa-nīghandu-ketubhesu sākkha appabhedeso, itihāsapañcameso, padako veyyākarano lokayata-mahāpūrśālakkhanesu anavayo ahosi' Atha kho Naguseno darako pitaram etad avoca Atthi nu kho tāta imasmin brāhmaṇakule ito uttarām pi sikkhitabbam, udāhu ettakan' evāti — Na-tthi tāta Nāgasena imasmin brahmaṇakule ito uttarām sikkhitabbam, ettakan' eva sikkhitabbānīti — Atha kho Nāgaseno darako acariyāssa anuyogam datva pṛeada orpyha pubbavasanāya coditahādayo rāhogato patisallino attano sippase adi-majjhapariyosānam olokento ādumbi va majhe tā pariyosane va appamattakam pi saram ādiśva, tucchā vata bho me vedā, palapa vata bho me vedā, asāra nissātā ti vippatisari anattamano ahosi'

Tena kho pana samayena ayasmā Rohano Vattaniye senāsane nisutto Nāgasenassa dīrakassa cetasā cetopari-vitakkam aññaya nivāsetvā pattacivaraū adaya Vattaniye senāsane antarahito Kajangala-brahmanagāmassa purato pāturahosī Addasa kho Nāgaseno darako attano dīrakotthake thito āyasmantam Rohanam dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna attamano ndēggō pamudito pitisomanas-sajāto app 'eva namāyam pabbajito kadači sāram jāneyyāti yen' āyasmā Rohano ten' upasarkāmī, upasankamitva

ayasmantam Rohanam etad avoca Ko nu kho tvam marisa, ediso bbandu kasavavasano^{*} ti — Pabbajito nimmāham darakati — Kena tvam marīca pabbajito nama-sīti — Papakūnam malanam pabbajetum pabbajito, taśma hain daraka pabbajito namāti — Kinkarana marīca keta te na yathā añnesan ti — Solas[†] me daraka jālibodhe disva kesamassom obharetva pabbajito katame solasa alankarapalibodho ḥīḍanapahbodho telamakkhanapalibodho dho vanapalibodho malapahbodho gandhanapalibodho vasa-napalibodho haritakagahbodho awalakapalibodho rangapalibodho bandhanapalibodho kocchapalibodho kappakapalibodho vijitanapalibodho ukapahbodho, kesesn vilunesu socanti kilamanti paridevanti urattalim kandanti sammoham apajjanti, imesn kho daraka sola[‡]-palibodbesu pahguntiti manussa sabbani atisukhomani sippūti nasentiti — Kinkarana marisa vatthani pte na yathā añnesan ti — Kamanissitati kho daraka vatthani kamaniyani gihibvan janani, yani kanici kho bhayapi, vatthato uppajjanti tam hasavavasanaesa na honti, taśma vatthani pi me na yathā annesan ti — Janasi^{*} kho tvam marīca sippūni namāti — Ama daraka janam shaff sippāti yam loke uttamam mantam tam pi janamiti — Mayham pi tam marisa datum sakka ti — Ama daraka sakka ti — Tena hi me dehit — Akalo kho daraka antaragharam pindaya pavith ambāti

Atha kho Nagaseno darako ayasmato Rohanassa haththato pattam gahetva gharām paveseti a jñātena khadaniyena bhojaniyena sahattha santappetva sūmpavaretva ayasmantam Rohanam bhuttavim onitapattapāñjum etad avoca Dehi nie dāni marisa māntas ti — Yada kho tvam daraka nip-pahbodho butva matapitaro annjanapetva maya galitam pabbajitavesam gahnissa[§] tada dassamiti aha Vtha kho

^{*} nāma sīti C [†] gāndhārī M [‡] solasav M [§] dālu n sekkō all

Nagaseno darako matapitaro upasankamitva aha Amma tata, ayam pabbajito yam loke uttamam mantam tam janamiti vadati na ca attano santike apabbajitassa deti, aham etassa santike pabbajitva tam mantam ugganhisamiti i th assa matapitaro pabbajitva pi no putto mantam ganhatu gahetva pun agacchatiti mannamanai Ganha puttati anujanumis. Atha kho ayasma Rohano Nagasenam darakam adaya⁴ yena Vattamijam senasanam yena Vijambhavatthu ten upasankamī, upasankamitva Vijambhavatthusmūlā seṇasane ekarattum vasitva yena Rakkhititulam ten upasankamī, upasankamitva kotisatanam arahantanam majhe Nagasenam darakam pabbajesi Pabbajito ca pan ayasma Nagaseno avasmantum Rohanam etad aveca⁵. Galuto me bhante tava veso detha me dani manter ti Atha Lho ayasma Rohano kumbi nu kho ham Nagasenam pathamam vineyyam, Suttante v⁶ Abhidhamme v⁷ ti cintetva pandito kho ayam Nagaseno, sakkoti sukhē⁸ evi Abhidhammam pariyapunitun ti pathamam Abhidhammese vnesi Ayasma ca Nagaseno kusala dhamma akusalā dhamma abyakata dhamma ti tika-duka-pa imanditam Dhamma-cangamum, khandhavibhangadi attharasi vibanga-patimanditam Vibhangappakaranam, singaho vangaho ti adina cuddasavidheni vibhattam Dhatukathīpakkaranam khandhapannatti⁹ vijñānapāpannatti idina chabbidhena vibhattam Poggalapannattum, sakñide paucā suttasatīni parivade paucā suttasatīni suttasahissam samodhiteti vibhattam Kathīvatthoppakkaranam, mulayamakam khandhayamakan n-Idina dīvīlhena vibhattam Yamakam, hetuprecayo dravīsūtīpacceayo ti adina catuvisitividhena vibhattam Patthīnappakkaranam ti sabban tam Abhidhammagitakam eken¹⁰ eva sujjhiyena pagonam katva

Titthathā bhante, na pona osāretha, ettaken' evāham sajjhāyissāmīti āha.

Ath' āyasmā Nāgasene yena Kotisatā arahanto ten' upasankami, upasankamitvā Kotisatānam arahantānam etad avoca: Aham kho bhante kusalā dhammā akusalā dhammā abyākatā dhammā ti imesu tisu padesu pakkhipitvā sabban-tam Abhidhammapitakam vitthārena osāressāmīti — Sādu Nāgasena, osātehīti — Atha kho āyasmā Nagaseno-satta māsāni sattā ppakarane vitthārena osāresi; pathavī unnadi, devajā sādhukaram adamsu, brahmāno apphotesum¹¹, dibbāni cāndanacunnāni dibbāni ca mandāra-apupphāni abhūppavassim¹²su Atha kho kotisata arahanto āyasmantam Nāgasenam paripunna-visativassam Rakkhitatale upasampādesum. Upasampanno ca pan' āyasmā Nagaseno tassā rattiyā acchayena pubbanhasamayam nivasetvā pattacīvarām-ādāya upajjhāyena sadgūlum gāmam pindaya pavisānto evārūpam parivitakkam uppadesi. tuccho vata me upajjhāyo, bālo vata me upajjhāyo, thapetvā avasesam buddhavacanam pathamam mam Abhidhamme vinesīti. Atha kho āyasmā Rohano ayasmato Nāgasenassa cetasā cetoparivitakkam-āññaya ayasmantam Nāgasenam etad avoca Anānucchaviyam kho Nāgasena parivitakkam vitakkesi, oa kho pan' etam Nāgasena tavānuechaviyan ti Atha kho ayasmato Nāgasenassa etad ahosi: acchariyam vata bho, abbhutam vata bho, yatra hi nāma me upajjhāyo cetasā cetoparivitakkam jānissati, pandito vata me npajjhayo, yan-nūnāham upajjhāyam khamāpeyyan-ti Atha kho ayasmā Nāgaseno ayasmantam Rohanam etad avoca Khamatba me bhante, na puna evarūpam vitakkessamīti.

Atha kho āyasmā Rohano āyasmantam Nāgasenam

¹¹ apphotesum D, appthesum ABC ¹² pubbanha- all throughout except B

etad aveca ना kho tyāham Nagasena ettvavata khāmāmi,
 utthi kho Nagasena Sigalām nama nagaram, tattha Mi-
 lindo rūpa raja rājya kareti, so ditthivadena panham
 puechitvā bhikkhu-viñgham vihetheti, sace tvam tattha
 gantva tum rājanum dūmetvā pasidessasi evahan tam
 khāmissamiti — Itthatu bhante eko Milindo raja, sace
 bhante sakala-Jambudipe sabbe riyivo agantva mām
 panham puecheyvā sabbīn tum vissayetvā sampidales-
 sāni, khamatha me bhante ti'vatva ना khāmissamiti vutte
 Tena hi bhante mām temasāni kassa cintike vississamiti
 ibi — Ayam kho Nagasena याएते Assagutto Vattaniye
 senisane viharati, चेच्छि tvam Nigisena, yen' ayasmā
 Assagutto ten upasankamā upasankamitvā mām vica-
 lenā māmato Aङ्गuttāssa pide sirasi vanda, evāñ ca
 nām वदेहि upajjhīयो द्वे लहante tukhikam pade surū-
 vandati, अपि लिंबाम उपरिकम lāhutthānam balam
 phituvihārañ puechati mām temasāni tumhikam cintike
 विष्वाम माम पहिति, konimo te upajjhīyo ti ca वृत्ते
 Rohinatthero नाम लहante ti विदेयसि, त्वम् konimo
 ti ca वृत्ते evāñ विदेयसि माम उपजjhīyo bhante
 tumhikam mām janatiti इति लहante padakkhanam
 kāti पत्तacivaram idya जनुज्ज्वेण carikam ciramind
 vena Vattanitam senisane ten evāsmi Assagutto ten'
 upi लक्ष्मी, upasankamitvā avasmanṭam Assaguttam
 abhivideti ekāmītām atthi इति कुमāntam thito
 kho ayasmā Nigiseno avasmanṭam Assaguttam etad
 aveca उपजjhīyo ne bhante tumi ekāmītām pade sirasi vanda-
 tati, evāñ ca वदेति अपि लिंबाम उपरिकम lāhutthā-
 nam lāhūm phituvihārañ puechati, उपजjhīyo mām लहante
 mām temasāni tumi ikam santike विदेयसि पहिति अथा
 kho अयमि Assagutto वासmantam Nigisenam etad aveca

Tvam¹ kinnamo sūti — Aham bhante Nagaseno namati — Konamo te upajjhavu tū — Upajjhayo me bhante Rohanathero namati — Aham konamo tū — Upajjhavo me bhante tomhakam namam janafitū — Sadhu Nagasena, paccivaram patisamehūti Sadhu bhante tū paccivaram patisametva punadivase parivenam sammujitva mukhodakam dantaponam upatthapesi Thero sammatatthanam patisammajj, tam udakām chaddetvi annam udakam ahari, tan ca dantakatthafi apanetva annam dantakattham gandi, na allapagillapam akasi Eam satta diwasani katva sattame divise puna puechitva puna tena tath evi vutte vasevataam anujan:

Tenī kho pana samayena eka mahaupasika avasamtam Assaguttam tumsamattani vasevo upatthasī Atha kho sa mahaupasika tema accayēha yev avasma Assagutto ten upasankami, upasankamīti ayasmantam Vassaguttam etad avoca Atthi nō kho tata tomhakam santike anño bhikkhuti — Atthi mahaupasike amhakam santike Nagaseno nama bhikkhuti Tena hi tata Assagutta adhvasesi Nagasenena saddhū svatanava bhattan tū Adhvasesi kho ayasma Assaguttu tunhibhavena Atha kho ayasma Assagutto tasse rattiya accayena pubbanha samayim nivasetva paccivaram adaya avasmatā Nagasenorū saddhū pacchasanfanena vena mahanpasikava nivesanam ten upasankami, upasankamīti panatte vane nisidi Atha kho sa mahanpasika avasmantam As vassaguttam ayasmantan ca Nagasenam panitena khadanivena bhojaniyena sabattha santappesi sampavaresi Ati a kho avasmī Assagutto bhuttavi nūtapattpam avasmantum Nagasenim etad avoca Tvam² Nagasena mīhaupasikaya anumodanam karohūti Idam³ vatvā utthav usami pakkumi

¹ sammadidhatthanam B samma lat hanam Ca seomajjatthanam DM sammajjaratthanu AC⁴ ² ayasmantanea Nagasenam a IC ayasmantane Nagasenanea A

Atha kho si mahāupasikī ayasmantam Nagasenam etad avoca Mahallika kho 'ham tata Nagasena, gambhiraya dhammakathīya mayham anumodanam karoti. Atha kho ayasmī Nagasenb tassa mahaupasikaya gambhirīya Abhidhammakathaya lokuttiraya sunnatapatisamyuttaya anumodanam akīsi. Atha kho tassa mahaupasikīya taṇṇī yeva asoe virajam vptamalam dhammacakkhum udapadi yim kinci sāmudayadhammam sabban tam nirodhadhamman ti. Ayasmī pi kho Nagaseno tassī mahāupasikīya anumodanam, kātva attani desitam dhammam paccavekkhanto vipassīham pattisapetva tasmīm yeva isme nisinno sotapattiphale patitthīsi.

Atha kho ayasma Assagutto mandalamale nisinno vi dūnnam pi dhammacikkhupitibham fiatva sadhukaram pavattes. Sīdhu sadhu Nagasena, ekena kandappahirena dve mālakaya padahīti. Anekam cī devatisahassani sīdhubrūm pavattesom. Atha kho ayasmī Nagaseno utthay ismī yen' ayasma Assagutto ten upasankamī, upasankumīti. Ayasmīmām Assaguttam abhivadetva ekamantam misidi. Ekārantam nisinnam kho ayasmantam Nagasenam ayasmī Assagutto etad avoca Gaccha tvam Nagaseni Pītūpūttam, Pītūpūttanigare Asokirime ayasmī Dhūmmarakkhito pativisati, tassa cintike buddhavacanam puripunilliti — kīvī dare bhante ito Pītūpūttanigaran ti — kojanasutu kho Nagaseniti — Duro kho bhante maggo, antarimagine blukkha dullabhi kathabhi gāmīsūmīti — Gaccha tvam Nagasenī antarimagine puripūttam labhissasi, sīlinam odantum vicitakñakamī anekasūgam anekibyañjanati. Tvaṃ bhante ti kho ayasmī Nagaseno ayasmantam Assaguttam abhivadetvā jañikkhūmūkīti pattañcaram udaja yena Pītūpūttam tene cīrikamī pākkāmī.

Tena kho pana samayena Pataliputtako setthi pañcahi sakatasatehu Pātaliputtagamimaggam patipanno hoti. Addasā kho Pātaliputtako setthi āyasmantam Nagasenam dūrato va āgacchantam, disvāna pañca sakatasatāni patipanāmetvā yen' āyasmā Nagaseno ten' upasankamī, upasankamītvā āyasmantam Nāgasenam abhivādetvā. Kūhun gacchasi tatāti āha Pātaliputtam gahapatiti. — Sādhu tāta, mayam pi Pataliputtam gacchāma, amhehi saddhim sukham gacchathāti. — Atha kho Pataliputtako setthi āyasmato Nāgasenassa mūyāpathē pasiditva ayasmantam Nāgasenam panitena khadaniyewā bhojaniyena sahaithā santappetva sampavāretvā ayasmantam Nāgasenam bhutavim onitapattapānī¹² abūtarāni micam āsanam gahetva ekamantam nisīdi. Ekamantam nisūno kho Pataliputtako setthi āyasmantam Nāgasenam etad-avoca kionāmo si tvam satāti — Āhañi gahapati Nāgaseno nāmāti. — Jānasī kho tvam-tata buddhavacagam namāti — Jānāmu kho 'ham gahapati Abhidhāmmapadānīti. — Labhā no tāta, suladdham no tāta, aham pi kho tats abhidhāmmiko tvam - pi abhidhāmmiko, bhava tata Abhidhāmmapadānīti. — Atha kho ayasmā Nagaseno Pataliputtakassa settissa Abhidhāmmāla desesi, desente desente yeva Pataliputtakassa settissa virajam vitamalam dhaminacakkhem udapāds: yām kūci samudayadhammam sabban - tam nirodhadhamman - ti. Atha kho Pataliputtako setthi pañcāmattanī sakatasatāni purato uyyojetva sayam pacchato gacchanto Pātaliputtassa avidūre dvedhāpathe thatva ayasmantam Nāgasenam etad avoca: Ayam kho tāta Nagasena Asokārāmasa maggo, unam kho tāta mayham kambalaratanam solasahātham ayāmena atthabatthani vitthārena, patigauhāly kho tāta unam kambalara-

¹² onitapattapānī diya M ¹³ abhidhāmmiko ACB 11 e first time CM the second ¹⁴ bhamtha ACB M, ¹⁵ desente once CD ¹⁶ idam AC

ukkutthim katva Yonake etad avoea Tuccho vata bho Jambudipo, palapo vata bho Jambudipo, na tthi koci samano va brahmao va yo maya saddhim sallapitum ussahati kankham pativineton ti Atha kho Milindassa rañño sabban tam parisam annvokentassa abhite aman-kubhute Yonake disva elaq abhi missamsayam atti maññe añño koci pandito bhikkhu yo maya saddhim sal-lapitum ussahati, yen' imme Yonaka na inankubhuta ti Atha kho Milndo raja Yonake etad avoca Atthi bhane añño koci pandito bhikkhu yo maya saddhim sallapitum ussahati kankham pativineton ti

Tena kho pana samayena ayasma Nagaceno samana-ganaparivoto sanghi gani ganacariyo ñato yasassi sadhu-sammato bahujanassa pandito byatto medhavyi nipuno viññu vibhavī vinito visarado bahussuto tepitiko vedagu pabbinnabuddhima agatigamo pabbinnapatisambhido na-vangasatthu-asana-pariyattidharo jaramippatto jinava-cane dhammadtha desana-patiivedha-kuñalo akkhaya-victra-patibbano utrakathi kalyanavakkharano durasado doppasaho duruttaro duravagano dutivarayo, sagaro viya akkhobhbo, giriraja viya miccalo, ranañjho tamonudo jabhankaro, mahakathi paragangana mathaco paratit thuya-maddano, bhikkhunam bhikkhunam upasakanam upasikanam rajunam rajewabau attanam sakkato garukato manito pujito apacito, labhi cvara pindapata-sena-sana-gilanappaccayabhesajja-parikkharanam libhagga-yasagga-ppatto, buddhanañm viññunam ñotavadhanen ñimannitata-nam sandisento nañgamañ jinasasparitanam, ujadicanto dhammamaggam, dhareñto dbammapajjotam, uccipento dhammayupam, ñajantio dhammayagam, jaggan-hapeñto dhammamaddhajam, ussapento dhimaketum, uppala-sento dhammasankhani, ahanaanto dhammabherim, i adanto

* nissanayam kho atti A " paramjaho viya Tb " paratilipa ppamaddano AC " ñotadhatte CD upadasse to Ti " ñhammakkappa Aal CD " uppalaspergo ACB upadasse to Si

sihanadam, gajjanto indagajjutam, madhura-gira-gajjitenā
 fianavaravijujala parivēthiteva karunajala-bharitena ma-
 hata dhammamata-meglena sakalalokam abhittappayanto,
 gama-mgama-rajadhamitu carkam caramano anupubbena
 Sagalanagaram anuppaṭto hoti Tatra sudam ayasma
 Nagaseno asitiya bhikkhusaṅhaśsehi saddhum Sankheyya-
 janvene pativasati ien ahue

Bahussuto curakathī mīpuno ca visarado
 samayiko ca kusalo pātibhane cō kovidō

Te ca tepitaka bhikkhu pañcaekayika pi ca
 cūtunekayikā c eva Nagasenam purakkharum

Gambhirapañño medhīvi maggasmaggassa kovidō
 uttamaththam anuppaṭte Nāgaseno visarado

Tew bhikkhu pātivuto mīponehi saccavādihī
 caranto gamanigamam Saṅgalam upasankamī

Sankheyyaparivenasmim Nagaseno tida vasi,
 katheti so manussehi pabbue kesari yatha ti

Atha kho Devamantiyō rajaṇam Mihindam etad avoca
 Agamehi tvam mahārūja, agamehi tvam maharaja, atthi
 maharajā Nagaseno nama thero pandito byatto medhavī
 vinuto visarado bahussuto extrakathī kalyanapatibhano,
 atthī-dhamma nirutti-patūl hanī-patisambhidasa paramip-
 patto so etarabi Sankheyyaparivene pativasati, gaccha
 tvam maharaja ayasmantam Nagasenam panham puc-
 chissu, ussahati so taya saddhum saññapitum kankham
 pativu etuu ti Atha kho Mihindassa rāñño sahassa Na-
 gaseno ti saddam sutva ja ahud eva bhayam, ahud
 eva chambhitattam, ahud, eva domahaniso Atha kho
 Mihindo rājī Desamantiyām etad avoce Ussahati bho
 Nagaseno bhikkhu maya saddhum saññapitum ti — Ussā-
 hati maharaja api Ida-īamp-Varuna-Āuvera-Pajapati-

Suyama-Santusitalokapalehi pitupitamahena Mahabrah
 muua pi saddhum sallapitum, kimanga pana manussa-
 bhutenati — Atha kho Milindo raja Devamantiyam etad
 avoca Tena hi tvam Devamantsy bhadantassa santike
 dotam pesehitu Evam devati kho Devamantyo ayasmato
 Nagasenassa santike dotam pahesi raja bhante Milindo
 ayasmantam dassanakamti ¹⁰ Ayasma pi kho Nagaseo
 evam aha Tena hi agagchatuti Atha kho Milindo
 raja pañcamattehi Yonakasateli parivito rathavaram
 aruya mahata balakayena saddhum yena Sankheyayapari-
 venam yes ayasma Nagaseoo ten' upasankami

Tepa kho pana samayena ayasma Nagaseo asitiya
 bhikkhusahassehi saddhum mandalamale nisutto hoti
 Addasa kho Milindo raja avasmato Nagasenassa parisam
 durato va, disvana Devamantiyam etad avoca kass esa
 Devamantya mahati parisa ti ¹¹ Ayasmato kass maharaja
 Nagasenassa parisa ti ¹² — Atha kho Milindassa
 rañño ayasmato Nagaseuassa parisam durato va disva
 abud eva bhayam, ahud eva chambhitattam, ahnd eva
 lomahamso Atha kho Milodo raja, khaggaparisarito
 viya gajo, garulaparisarito viya nago, aja, araparisarito
 viya kotthuko, mahisaparisarito viya accho, naganubaddho
 viya manduko, saddulambaddho viya migo ahigunthikas-
 magato viya pannago, mayarasamagato viya unduro,
 bhutavejjasamagato viya piaco, Rahumukhagato viya
 cando, pannago viya pelantaragato sakuno viya panja-
 rantaragato, maccho viya jalantaragato, valavanam anup-
 pavittho viya puriso, lessavañaparadhiko viya yakkho,
 parikkhinayuko viya devaputjo, bhuto ubbiggo utrasto
 samviggo lomahatthajato vimahn dummano bhantacitto
 viparinatamanaso ma mane ayam jano paribhaviti dhitim
 upatthapetva Devamantiyam etad avoca Ma kho tvam

¹⁰ mahata es AC ¹¹ salassena all ¹² manduko CM ¹³ mulhogato I

Devamantya āyasmantam Nāgasenam mayham ācikkhey-
yāsi, anakkhātañ ñevāham Nāgasenam jānissāmīti. —
Sādhu mahārāja, tvañ ñeva jānāhīti.

Tena klin pana } samayenī āyañā Nāgaseno tassā
bhikkhuparisaya puro cattālisaya bhikkhusahassānam
navakataro hoti, pacchato cattālisaya bhikkhusahassānam
buddhataro. Athi klo Mihndo rājā sabban tam bhik-
khusangham purato ca pacchato ca majjhato ca anuvilok-
kento addasā kho āyasmantam Nāgasenam dūrato va
bhikkhusinghassa mayhe misinam, kesarasīham viya
vigatābhayabheravām vigatalomahañsam vigatābhayasā-
rajam, disvāna jkāren' eva aññāsi eso kho ettha Nā-
gaseno ti. Atha kho Mihndo rājā Devamantiyam etad-
avoca. Eso kho Devamantya āyañā Nāgaseno ti. —
Āma māhirāja, eso klo Nāgaseno, suttu klo tvam ma-
hārāja Nāgasenam aññāsīti. — Tato rājā tuttho ahosi
anakkhāto va maya Nāgaseno aññāto ti. Atha kho Mi-
hindassa rājño āyasmantam Nāgasenam disvā va ahud-
eva bhayam, ahud eva chambhitattam, ahud eva loma-
hammo. Ten' āhu

Caranena c'eva sampānnam, sudantam uttame dūme,
disvā rājā Nāgasenam idam vacanam abravi.

Kathikā mayā bahū dūthā, sākacchā osatā bahū,
na tudisaiñ bhayam āsi ayya tāso yathā mama.

Niccausayam parājayo mama ayya bhavissati,
jayo ca Nāgasenassa, yathā cittam na sānthutan - ti.

Bhūrañathī nūthutā.

sace bhante Nāgasena yo tumhe māreti na-tthi tassāpi panatipato, tumhākam pī bhante Nāgasena na-tthi ācariyo na tthi upajjhā^o na tthi upasampadā; Nagaseno ti inam maharaja sabrahmacari samudācarantī yam vadesi, kātamo ettha Nāgaseno, kin nu kho bhante kesā Nāgaseno ti — Na bi maharājāti — Loma Nāgaseuo ti — Na hi mahārajāti — Nākhā — pe — danta tāco māmsam nāhāru attī atthīguṇjā vakkam hadayam yakanam kilonakam pīhakam papphasam^e antam antagunam udariyam karisam pittāgo semham puhbo lohitam sedo medo assu vasa khelo singhañikā lasikā muttam matthake matthalungam Nagaseno ti, Na hi maharājāti — Kin nu kho bhante rupam Nāgaseno ti — Na hi maharājāti — Vedanā Nagaseno ti — Na hi maharājāti — Saññā Nāgaseno ti — Na hi maharājāti — Sankhara Nāgaseno ti — Na hi maharājāti — Viññanam Nāgaseno ti — Na hi mahārajāti. — Kin pana bhante rupa vedana-saññā-sankhara-viññanam Nāgaseno ti — Na bi maharājāti — Kin pana bhante aññatra rūpa-vedana-saññā-sankhara viññanam Nāgaseno ti — Na hi maharājāti — Tam aham bhante puechānto puechānto na passam Nāgasenain, saddo yeva nu kho bhante Nāgaseno, ko pan' ettha Nāgaseno, akhām tvam bhante khāsasī musāvadam, na tthi Nāgaseno ti

Itha kho ñyasmā Nāgaseno Mihndam rajanaip etad avoca. Tvañi kho si mahārāja khattiyasukhumālo accantasukhumalo, tassa te mahārāja majjhantikasamayam tattaya bhūmiya unbaya vahkīya khart sakkhara-kathala-vahka madditvī padena gacchāntassa pāda rujanti, kāyo kilamati, cittam upahaññāti, dukkhasahagatam kayaviññanam uppajjati, kin nu tvañi 'paden' āgato si udahu vāhanenati. — Nāham bhante paden' āgacchāmi, tathenā-

* nāharā P * attī A ** -tāngānti N Allc *** valu A either time
** paden ag. Allc

ham agato 'smīti — Sace tvam maharaja rathen agato
 si ratham me arocehi, kin nu kho mībaraja rātho ti
 — Na hi bhante ti — Akkho ratho ti — Na hi bhante
 ti — Cakkani ratho ti — Na hi bhante ti — Rathapañjaram
 ratho ti — Na hi bhante ti — Rathadandako
 ratho ti — Na hi bhante ti — Na hi bhante ti —
 Patodalatthi ratho ti — Na hi bhante ti — kin ni
 kho maharaja isa akkha cakka-rathapañjara-rathadanda-
 yuga-rasmi-patodam ratho ti — Na hi bhante ti
 kin pana maharaja anñatra isa-akkha cakka-rathapañ-
 jara-rathadanda-yuga rasmi-patodam ratho ti — Na hi
 bhante ti — Tam aham maharaja puñchanto puechante
 na passamī ratham, saddo yesa nu kho maharaja ratho
 ko pan' ettha ratho, alikam tyapi maharaja bhasasi musa
 vadām, na tthi ratho, tvam si maharaja sakala-Jambudipe
 aggaraja, kase pana tvam bhayitva musa bhacasi, au
 nantu me bhento pācasata ḥonaka asiti sahassa ca bhik
 khu, ayam Milindō raja, evam 'aha rathenaham agato
 amīti sace tvam maharaja rathen' agato si ratham me
 arocehi vutto samano ratham na sampadeti, kallan nu
 kho tad abbinanditun ti

Evam vutte pācasata ḥonaka ayasmato Nagasenaśca
 sadhukaram datvā Milindam rājanam etad avocum Idam
 kho tvam maharaja sakkento bhasassuti Atha kho Mi-
 lindo raja ayasmantam Nagasenam etad avoca Naham
 bhante Nagasena musā bhanam, isan ca paticeca ak-
 khañ ca paticeca cakkani ca paticeca rathapanjaran ca
 paticeca rathadandakoñ ca paticeca ratho ti sankha sa-
 manna pannatti voharo namam pavattatiti — Sadhu kho
 tvam maharaja rathan janayi, evam eva kho maharaja
 inavham i: kese ca paticeca lome ca paticeca — je —

matthalungan ca paticeca rupan ca paticeca vedanan ca
paticeca saññañ ca paticeca sankhre ca paticeca vinna-
han ca paticeca *Nigrodheno* ti sankha samaññi paññatti vo-
hito nainimattam pavittati, paramatthato pan etthi pug-
galo nupalabbhati Bhasitam p etam maharaja Vajirava-
lukkhuniyi Bhagavato esammukha

Yatha hi angusambhara hoti svadde ratho iti,
evam khandhesu santesu hoti satto ti sammutiti.

Techariyam bhante Nāgasena abbutam bhante Nigasena,
aticitrī pañhapati�ānīni vīcayitam, yadi Buddho tit-
therya siddhakarain dadeyn, siddhu siddhu Nigasena, ati-
citrī pañhapatsbl īnāni vīcayitam.

Kativedo si pāṇī bhante Nagasenūti — Sattavasse
bam abhirajati he pāṇī bhante sutta, tvaṁ vi sutt
gānāni vā sattati — Tena khe pāṇī samayena Mih-
dīsa rāmū sabbibharanapatiñanditāsi alankatajati
vattase pathaviyam chayi dissati, udakamanike chaya
dissati Atha khe avācīni Nagasen, Mihindam rājusam
etad avoca Aṇum te mālikārja chayi pathaviyam ud-
akamanike ca dissati kimi jana mālikārja tvaṁ vi rūp
chivit vā rūpi ti — Aṇum bhante Nagasena rūpā, nānam
chāya rājā, manū pāṇī nāsaya chāya pavattati —
Evaṁ eva klo mālikārja vissādāni gānāni sattati na
panilāni satta, manū pāṇī nāsaya sutta pavattati chaya-
pāmāni mālikārjati — Aechariyam bhante Nagasen, al-
bhutam bhante Nagasena aticittāni pāṇipatikāni
vissappūlāni

patikamīmām -pi kayirati, viseso pi kayirati, pativiseso pi kayirati, na ca tena panditā kuppanti, evam kho mahārāja panditā sallapantī — Katham pana bhante rājāno sallapantī — Rājāno kho mahāraja sallāpe ekam vattuū patijānanti, yo tam vatthum vilometi tassa dandam ānāpenti: imassa dandam panethātu, evam kho mahārāja rājāno sallapantī. — Panditavādā ham bhante sallapissāmi no rājavadā, vissattho bhadanto sallapatu, yathā bhikkhnā vā sāmarerena va upāsakenā vā ārāmikena vā saddhim sallapati evam vissattho bhadanto sallapatu, ma bhāyatūti — Suttho "mahārājāti" thero abbhanumodi Rajā āha. Bhante Nāgasena, pucchissāmīti. — Puccha mahārājāti. — Pucchito si me bhante ti — Vissajitam mahārājāti. — Kim pana bhante tayā vissajitan ti. — Kim pana mahārāja tayā pucchita? ti

Atha kho Milindassa rañño etād "ahosi: pandito kho ayam bhikkhn, patibalo mayā saddhim sallapitum, bahu-kāni ca me thānāni pucchitabhāni bhavissanti, yāva apucchitani yeva tanī thanāni bhavissanti atha suryo atham gamissati, yan-nunāham sve antepure sallapeyyan" ti Atha kho raja Devamantiyam etad - avoca. Tena hi tvam Devamantya bhadantassa āroceyyāsti: sve antepure raññā saddhim sallāpo bhavissatīti Idam vatva Milindo raja utthāy' asanā theram Nāgasenāni apucchitva assam abhīrūhitvā Nāgaseno Nāgaseno ti sajjhayam karonto pak-kāni Atha kho Devamantyo āyasmantam Nāgasenam etad avoca Rājā bhante Milindo evam - āha sve antepure sallāpo bhavissatīti Sutthāti thero abbhanumodi Atha kho tassa rattiyā accayena Devamantyo ca Anantakāyo ca Mankuro ca Sabbadinnō ca yena Milindo rājā ten' upasankamīmsu, upasankamīvā rājānam Milindam etad avocum: Āgaçchatī mahārāja bhadanto Nagaseno

ti — Ama agacchatutti — Kittakehi bhikkhuhi saddhim agacchatutti — Yattake bhikkhu icchatī tattakehi bhikkhuhi saddhim¹ agacchatutti — Atha kho Sabbadinno aha Agacchatu nāhāraja dasahi bhikkhuhi saddhim ti Dutiyan² pi kho raja aha Yattake bhikkhu icchatī tattakehi bhikkhuhi saddhim agacchatutti Dutiyan³ pi kho Sabbadinno aha Agacchatu maharaja dasahi bhikkhuhi saddhim & Tatiyan⁴ pi kho raja aha Yattake bhikkhu⁵ icchatī tattakehi bhikkhuhi saddhim agacchatutti Tatiyan⁶ pi kho Sabbadinno aha Agacchatu maharaja dasahi bhikkhuhi saddhim ti — Sabbo panayam sakkaro patiyadito, gham bhanam⁷ yattake bhikkhu icchatī tattakehi bhikkhuhi saddhim agacchatutti, ayam bhanē Sabbadinno anñatha bhanati kin nu mayam na patibala bhikkhu⁸ am bhojanam datun ti — Evam utte Sabbadinno manku ahosi

Atha klo Devanantiyo ca Anantakayo ca Mankuro ca yen ayasma Nagaseno ten upasankamimsu, upasan kamitva ayasmantam Nagasenam etad avocum Raja bhante Milindo evam aha yattake bhikkhu icchatī tattakehi bhikkhuhi saddhim agacchatutti Atha kho ayasma Nagasen⁹ pubbanbhāmayam divasetva paccacivam adaya asiti¹⁰ bhikkhusassehi saddhū Sagalam pavisi Atha kho Anantakiyo wasmantam Nagasenam niscaya gacchanto ayasmantam Nagasenam etad aveca Bhante Nagasena yam pan etam brumi Nagaseno ti katam' etha Nagaseno ti Thero aha Ko par ettha Nagaseno ti maññasiti — Yo so Bhante abbhūtare-vayo jivo pavisati ca nikkhamaati ca so Nagaseno ti mañnamitī — Yadi jan eso vāto nikkhamañtva na paviseyya pavisitva na nikkhameyya jiveyya nu klo so puriso ti — Na hi

¹ yattakehi I throughout C o ² yattakehi L skh hi M twice ³ ka than etha I ⁴ vajoso M ⁵ so I ⁶ pavise I ⁷ vāna AL

bhante^{ti} — Ye pan'ime sankhadhamakā sankham dhamenti tesam vāto puna paviseatiti — Na hi bhante ti. — Ye pan'ime vamsadbamakā vamsām dhamenti tesam vāto puna paviseatiti. — Na hi bhante ti — Ye pan'ime singadhamakā singam dhamenti tesam vāto puna paviseatiti — Na hi bhante ti. — Atha kesa pana te na marantiti. — Nāham patibalo-tayā vādinā saddhim sallapitum, sādhu bhante, attbam jappehi. — N' evo jivo, assāsa-passāsā nām' ete kāya-sankhāra ti therō Abhidhammakatham akāsi. Atha Anantakāvo upāsakattam pativedesi . . .

Atha kho āyasmā Nāgaseno yena Miñindasse rañño mivēnam ten' upasankamī, upasankamitvā paññatte āpane mīdi. Atha kho Miñindo rājā āyatmantam Nāgasenam sapariam panitena khādaniyena[•] bhojaniyena sahatthi santappetvā samparārētvā ekamekam[•] bhikkhum skamekena duceyugena acchādet^{ka} āyatmantam Nāgasenam ticivarena acchādetvā āyasmantam Nāgasenam etad avoca Bhante Nāgasena, daabī bhikkhaht saddhim idha mīdatha, avaseā gacchantū. Athi kho Miñindo rāja āyatmantam Nāgasenam bhūttāvim onitapattipānum viditva sūñitarami nicanī āpanam gahetva ekamantam mīdi. Ekamantam mīnno kho Miñindo rājā āyatmantam Nāgasenam etad avoca Bhante Nāgasena, kimhi hoti kathātallipo ti. — Attheni mayam mahāraja attihikā, atthe hotu kathātallipo ti.

Rājā āha: Kimatthiyⁱ bhante Nāgasena tumhākam pabbajj, ko ca tumhākam paramattho ti Therō aha kim⁻ti mahāraja idam dukkham nirujheyā aññānū ca dukkham na uppajjeyyati etadaitiā mahārāja amhākam pabbajj, anupādī[•] parinibbūtam[•] kho pana amhākam paramattho ti — Kim pana bhante Nāgasena salbe

etadatthaya pabbajantī **N**a hi maharaja, kēci etadatthaya pabbajantī, kēci rajabbinīta pabbajantī, kēci coribhinīta pabbajakāti, kēci mattī pabbajantī, kēci ajivikatthava pabbajantī, ye pana samma pabbajantī te etadatthaya pabbajantī — **T**vam pana bhante etadatthaya pabbajito siti — **A**ham kho maharaja daharako santo pabbajito, na janamī **u**pan-nam-atthaya pabbajamītī, apī ca kbo me evām ahosi **p**andita **i**me samanī Sakyaputtī **t**u te mam sikkhapes-antītī, svaham tehi sikkhapitō janamī **c**a **p**assamī ca **u**massa nān' atthaya pabbajja-tī — **K**allo si bhante Nagasenati

Raja aha Bhaote Nagasena, attī koci mato na patisandahatī — **T**hero aha **k**ōci patisandahatī, koci na patisandahatī — **K**o patisandabatī, ko na patisandahatī — **S**akkilesō minaraja patisandahatī, nikilesō na patisandahatī — **T**vam pana bhante patisandahissasitī — **S**ace maharaja saupādīno bhavissamī patisandahissamī, **s**ace anupadano bhavissamī na patisandahissamī — **K**allo si bhante Nagasenati

Rājā aha Bhante Nagasena, yo na patisandahatī na nu so yoniso manasikarena na patisandahatī — **Y**oniso ca maharaja mañasikarena paññīva ca aññehi ca kusilehi dhammehati — **N**anu bhante yoniso manasikaro yevi jānnī ti **N**a bi maharaja añño manasikaro añña tam ī, umesam kho maharaja aj-elaka-go-mahis-i-otthagadrabbhanam pi manasikaro attī, paññā pana tesam na tthiti — **K**allo si bhaote Nagasenāti

Rājā aha **K**indakkhanō bhante manasikaro, kīm-lakkhana jaññī ti — **U**havalakkhanō kho maharaja manasikaro, chedanalakkhanī paññī ti — **K**atham ubanakkhanō manasikaro, kañjam chedanalakkhanā paññā, ejamnam karohiti — **J**ānāti tuññī maharaja yavalavake

ti. — * Āma bhante, jānāmū — Katham mahārāja yavalāvakaṁ yavam īnnantī — Vāmena bhante hatthena yavakalāpam gahetvā dakkhinena hatthena dāttam gahetvā dāttena chundantī. — Yathā mahārāja yavalāvako vāmena hatthena yavakalāpam gahetvā dakkhinena hatthena dāttam gahetvā dattena chindati, evam - eva kho mahārāja yogāvacaro manasikārena mānasam gahetvā paññāya kilese chindati. Evam kho mahārāja ūhanalakkhano manasikāro, evam chedanalakkhanā paññā ti — Kallo si bhante Nāgasenāti.

Rājā āha: Bhante Nāgasena, yam pan' etam brūsi: aññehi ca kusalehi dhammehiti, katame te kusalā dhamma ti. — Sīlam mabārāja *saddhā viriyam sati samādhi, imē te kusalā dhanimā ti — Kūlakkhanam bhante sīlan - ti. — Patitthānalakkhanam maharāj* sīlam sabbesam kusalānam dhammānam: *indriya-balā-bōjjhangā-magga-sati-patthāna - sammappadhāna - iddhipāda - jhāna-vimokha-samādhi - samāpattinam sīlam patitthā, sile patitthitassa kho mahāraja sabbe kusalā dhammā na pīthayantī — Opamnāni karohiti — Yathā mahārāja ye keci hīyagāma-bhūtagamā vuddhim virūlhim vepullam apūjjanti sabbe te pathavim nissāya pathaviyam patitthāya evam - ete bijagāma-bhutagamā vuddhim virūlhum vepullam apūjjanti, evam - eva kho mahārāja yogāvacaro sīlam nissāya sile patitthāya pañc* indriyāni bhāveti * saddhūndriyam viriyūndriyam satūndriyam samādhūndriyam paññūndriyan ti — Bhiyyo opamnāni karohiti — Yathā mahāraja ye keci balakaranīyā kamīmanta kariyanti sabbe te pīthavim nissāva pathaviyam patitthāya evam ete balakaranīyā kamīmanta kariyanti, evam eva kho mahāraja yogāvacaro sīlam nissāya sile patitthaya pañc* indriyāni bhāveti: *saddhūndriyam viriyūndriyam satūndriyam samādhūndriyam

* yavalaya - M in both places. ² dāttam P.M. (only here)

pannindriyan ti — Bbiyyo opammam karohiti — Yatha maharaja nagaravaddhaki nagaram mapetukamo patbamam nagaratthuam sodhapetva kbanukantakam apakaddbapetva samam karapetva tato aparabbage vithi-catukka-singhatakadi paricchedena vibbajitva nagaram mapeti, evam eva kho mabaraja yogavacaro silam nissaya sile patitthaya pane indriyan bhaveti saddhindriyam viriyindriyam satindriyam samadbindriyam pannindriyan ti — Bhiyyo opammam karnhitu — Yatha mabaraja langhako sippam dassetu lamo pathavim kbanapetva sak-khara-kathalakam apakaddhahpetva bhumim samam kara-petva mudukaya bhumya sippam dasseti evam eva kho mabaraja yogavacaro silam nissaya sile patitthaya pane indriyan bhaveti saddhindriyam viriyindriyam satindriyam samadbindriyam pannindriyam. Bhasitam p etam mahārāja Bhagavata

Sile patitthaya uaro sapanno
cittam pannan, ca bhavayam
atapi nipako bhikkhu
so imani vijataye jatan ti
Idam patittha dharani va paninam
idan ca mulam kusalabbivuddhiya
mukhau c idam sabbajinanusasane
yo silakhandho varaputumokkhiyo ti —

Kallo si bhante Nāgasenati

Rājā aha Bbante Nagasena, ki mlakkhana saddha ti — Sampasadanalakkhana ca maharāja saddhi sampak-lakkhanī saddha ti — Kalbam bhante sampasadana-māna nivaranne vikklambheti, nivaranam cittam hoti

* sajjhali ACB * karetra AC
* tipi ati " * akhandho AG

* bhadrametam M throughout

accham vippasannam anāvilam, evam kho mahārāja sampasādanalakkhanā saddhā ti. — Opammam karohitī — Yathā mahārāja rājā cakkavattī caturanginiyā senaya saddhim addhānamaggapati¹panno parittam udakam tareyya, tam udakam hatthibhi ca assebi ca rathehi ca pattihi ca khubhutam bhaveyya āvilam luhitam kalalibhūtam, uttinno ca rājā cakkavattī manusse² apāpeyya: pāniyam bhane āharatha, pivissāmiti, rañño udakappasādako mani bhaveyya, evam devātī kho te manusā rañño cakkavattissa patissutvā tam udakappa³ādakam manīpū udake pakkhipejum, tasmim udake pakkhittamatte sankha-sevāla-panakam vigaccheyya kaddamo ca sannisideyya, accham-bhavayya udakam vippasannam anāvilam, tato rañño cakkavattissa pāniyam upanameyum, pivatu devo pāniyan ti. Yathā mahārāja udakam⁴ evam cittam datthabam, yathā te manuse⁵ evam yogāvacaro datthabbo, yathā sankha-sevāla-panakam kaddamo ca evam kilesā datthabbā, yathā udakappa⁶ādake manimbi udake pakkhittamatte sankha-sevāla-panakam vigaccheyya kaddamo ca sannisideyya, accham-bhavayya udakam vippasannam anāvilam, evam eva kho maharaja saddhā uppajjanānā nivarane vikkhambheti, nivaranam cittam hoti accham vippasannam anāvilam. Evam⁷ kho mahārāja sampasādanalakkhanā saddha ti — katham-bhante sampakkhandanalakkhanā saddha ti — Yatha mahārāja yogāvacaro abhise⁸am cittam vimuttam pa⁹sītvā so¹⁰tāpattiphale va sakadāgāmiphale¹¹ va ana¹²gamiphale va arahatte vā sampakkhandati, yogam karoti appattassa patti¹³yā anadhitatassa adhigamāya asacchikatasā sacchikiriyaya, evam kho mahārāja sampakkhandanalakkhanā saddhā ti. — Opammam karohitī — Yatha mahārāja upariabbate

¹ cakkavattī all

mahamegho abhippavasseyya, tam udakam yathāninnam
 pavattamanam pabbata kandara-padara-sakha paripuretv
 nadim paripureyya sa ubhato kulam samvissandanti gac
 cheyya, atha mahājanakayo agantvā taesa nadiya utta
 natam va gambhiratam va ajananto bhito vitthato tūre
 tittheyva, ath āñnataro puriso agantva attano thamaū ca
 balan ca sampassanto galham kaccham bandhitvā pak
 khanditvā tareyya tam tūnnam passitvī mahajanakayo
 pī tareyya, evam ēva kho maharaja yogavacaro āñnesam
 cittam vimuttam passīva sotapattiphale va sakadagami
 phale va anagamiphale* va arahatte va sampakkhandati
 yogam karoti appattassa pattiya anadhigataassa adhiga
 mava avacchikatassa sacchikirivaya Evam kho maharaja
 sampakkhandanalakkhana saddha Bhasitam p' etam
 maharaja Bhagavata Sañyuttamikayavare

Saddhaya tarati ogham, appamadena annavam,
 viriyena dokkham aceti panīaya parisujjhatiti —

Kallo ॥ bhante Nagasebatī

Raja abha Bhante Nagisena kimiakkhanam viriyam ti
 — Upatthambhapalakkhanam maharaja viriyam, viriyu
 patthambhita sabbe kusala dhamma na parihayantiti —
 Opamman karohiti — Yatha maharaja puriso gebe patante
 uñiena dūrora upatthambheyya, upatthambhitam santam
 evam tam geham na pateyya evam eva kbo maharaja upat
 thambhanalakkhanam viriyam, viriyupatthambhiti sabbe
 kusala dhamma na parihayantiti — Bhivvo opamman kar
 ohiti — Yatha maharaja parittakam senam mahati sena
 bharjeyya, tato raja anupaynamnam anusareyya anupeseeyya,
 tiva saddhum parittakt sena mahatum senam bharjeyya
 evam eva kho maharaja upatthambhanalakkhanum viriyam
 viriyupatthambhitā sabbe kusala dhamma na parihayantti

Bhasitam p' etani maharaja Bhagavata Viriyava kho bhik-khaye arivacavako akusalam pajabati kusalam bhaveti, savajjam pajabati anavajjam bhaveti, suddham attanam pariharatiti Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Raja aha Bhante Nagasena, kiniñakkhana satim — Apilapanalakkhana maharaja sati upaganhanalakkhana cati — Katham bhante apilapanalakkhana satiti — Sati maharaja uppajjamana kusalakusala-savajjanavajjhinappanita-kanbasokka-sappatibhaga-dhamme apilapeti imme cattaro satipatthana, imme cattaro sammappadhana, imme cattaro iddhipadti, imani pañc indriyan, imani panca balani, imme satta bojjhang, ayam anyo atthangiko maggo, ayam samatho, ayam vipassana, ayam vijja, ayam vimuttitu, tato yogavacaro sevitabbe dhamme sevati asevitabbe dhamme na sevati, bhajitabbē dhamme bhajati abhajitabbe dhamme na bhajati Evam kho maharaja apilapanalakkhana satiti — Upannam karohiti — Yatha maharaja rafño cakkavattissa bhandagariko rajanam cakkavattum savapatam yasam saripeti ettaka deva te hatti, ettaka assa, ettaka rapha, ettaka patti, ettakam hirannam, ettakam suvannam ettakam sapateyyam, tam devo saratuti ranno sapateyyam apilapeti, evam eva kho maharaja sati uppajjamana kusalakusala-savajjanavajjhinappanita kanbasokka-sappatibhaga-dhamme apilapeti imme cattaro satipatthana, imme cattaro sammappadhana, imme cattaro iddhipada imani pañc indriyan, imani panca balani, imme satta bojjhang, ayam anyo atthangiko maggo, ayam samatho, ayam vipassana ayam vijja, ayam vimuttiti, tato yogavacaro sevitabbe dhamme sevati asevitabbe dhamme na sevati, bhajitabbē dhamme bhajati na bhajitabbe dhamme na bhajati. Etam kho maharaja apilapanalakkhana satiti — Katham bhante upaganhanalakkhana satiti Sati maharaja uppajjamana buahitanam dhammanam gatuva lamannatvab me dhamma hata imme

dhamma ahita, me dhamma upakara me dhamma¹ anu pakara ti tato yogavacaro ahite dhamme apanudeti hite dhamme upaganhati, anupakare dhamme apanudeti upakare dhamme upaganhati Evam kho maharaja upaganhanalakkhana satiti Opammam karohiti — Yatha maharaja rañño cakkavattissa parinayakaratanañ rañño hitahite janati me ranno hita me ahita me upakara me anupakara ti, tato ahite apanudeti hite upaganhati, anupakare apanudeti upakare upaganhati evam eva kho maharaja sati uppajjananti hitahitanam dhammanam gatiyo samanesati me dhamma hiti me dhammi ahitu, me dhamma upakari me dhamma anupakara ti, tato yogavacaro ahite dhamme apanudeti hite dhamme upaganhati, anupakare dhamme apanudeti upakare dhamme upaganhati Evam kho maharaja upaganhanalakkhana sati Bhasitam p etam maharaja Bhagatati Satuñ ca kvañum bhikkhave sati attikum vadamiti — Raho si bhante Nagasenati

* Raji tva Bhante Nagasena, kinnakkhano samadhitu — Pimukhulakkhano maharaja samadhi, ye keci kusali dhamma sabhe te samadhipamukha honti samidhunona samadhipona samadhipabbhara ti — Opammam karohiti

* Yatha maharaja kutigatasa ya keci gopanasiyo sabba ti kutangami honti kutaninna lutasamosarana, kutam tisum aggam akkhiyati, evam eva kho maharaja ye keci kusali dhammi sable te samadhipamukha honti samadhipona samadhipona samadhipabbhara ti — Bhuyyo opammam karohiti — Yatha maharaja keci raja citurangoniyi senaya sudhium singamam qareyya, sabba va seni hitthi ca assi ca rathi ca fatti ca, tañ pamukha thhevayum tanninot taponi tapabbhara, tam yeva annajanyiyevam, evam eva kho maharaja ye keci kusali dhammi sable te samadhipamukha samadhiponni sanan-

¹ Anupakari A it is about 1 four times

dhipoñā samidhipabbhārī Evam kho mahārāja panu-khaṇakkhano samadhi Bhūtātā p etam mahārāja Bhūtāvata Sāmūdham bhikkhure bhāvetha, samahito vati ilbhūtām pāyanatiti — Kallo si bhante Nāgasenati

Rājī aha Bhante Nāgasena, kintakkhana paññā ti

Palle kho mahārāja māya vottāmchedanakalakkhana paññā ti, apि ca obhīsanalakkhanā p paññā ti — Katham Bhante obhīsanalakkhanā paññā ti — Paññā māhārāja eppāyamāna avijjāndhakarāmā vidhameti, rūjo bhīsām janeti nūnīlokam vidamseti, ariyasaccāni pākātāni karoti tato yogāvacaro aniccān ti va dukkhan ti vā anāgatā ti vā sammappānaya pāsatati — Opammam karobit — Yathā mahārāja putiso andhakāre gehe padipam pāveseyya pasittho padipo andhakāraṁ vidhameti, obhasam janeti nūnīlokam vidamseti rūj anāgatāni karoti evam eva kho mahārāja paññāvūj pāyamāna avijjāndhakaram vidhameti, rūj obhīsām janeti, nūnīlokām vidamseti, ariyasaccāni pākātāni karoti, tato yogāvacaro aniccān ti va dukkhan ti vā anāgatā ti vā sammappānaya pāsatati Evam kho mahārāja obhīsanalakkhanā paññā ti — Kallo si bhante Nāgasenati

Rāja aha Bhante Nāgasena, imē dhamma nānā santa ekam attham abhinibhādenti — Ama maharaja nne dhamma nānā santa ekam attham abhinibhādenti kilese hanantiti — Katham bhante imē dhamma nānā santa ekam attham abhinibhādenti kilese hananti opammam karobit — Yathā maharāja sena nānā santa hattī ca ase ca pātha ca patti ca, ekaññattham abhinibhādenti sangāme parāsenam abhiviyānanti, evam eva kho maharāja imē dhamma nānā santa ekam attham abhinibhādenti kilese hanantiti — Kallo si bhante Nāgasenati

Rajā aha Bhante Nagasena, yo uppajjati so eva so udahu añño ti — Thero aha Na ca so na ca añño ti — Opammam karohiti — Tam kīm maññasī maharaja yada tvam daharo taruno mando uttanaseyyako ahosi so veva tvam etarahi mahanto ti — Na hi bhante, añño so dīharo taruno mando uttanaseyyako ahosi, añño aham etarahi mahanto ti — Evam sante kho maharaja matti ti pi na bhavissati, pīta ti pi na bhavissati, acariyo ti pi na bhavissati, sippava ti pi na bhavissati, silava ti pi na bhavissati, pañcava ti pi na bhavissati, kīm nu kho maharaja añña eva kalalassā mata, añña abbudassa mata, añña pesiya mata, añña ghanassa mata, aūna khuddakassa mata, añña mahantassa mata, añño sippam sikkhīti, añño sikkhīto bhavati, añño papakammam karoti, aññassa hatthapada chiguttiti — Na hi bhante, tvam Ahan ñeva kho maharaja daharo ahosum taruno mando uttanaseyyako, ahañ ñeva etarahi mahanto, imañ ñeva kāyam nissaya sabbe te kasangahiti ti — Opammam karohiti — Yatha maharajc kocid eva puriso padipani padipeyya, kīm so sabbarattum dipeyyati — Ama bhante, sabbarattum dipeyyāti — Kīm nu kho maharaja ya polhante ti — Ya magghumē yame acci sa pacchime yame acci — Na hi bhante ti — Kīm nu kho maharaja añño so ahosi jūrime yame padipo, añño magghumē yame padipo, añño pacchume yame padipo ti — Na hi bhante, tam yeva nissaya sabbarattum padipito ti — Evam eva kho maharaja dhammasantati sandhati, añño uppajjati añño nirujjhati, si ublani scārimam viya sandhati, tena ca so na ca añño pacchimavīññānasangahain gacchati — Bhijo opammam karohiti — Yatha maharaja

khīram duyhamānam kālantarena dadhi parivatteyya, dadhi na vanītam, na vanītato ghatam¹⁰ parivatteyya, yo nu kho mahārāja evam vadeyya. yam yeva khīram tam yeva dadhi tam yeva na vanītam tam yeva ghatan-ti, samma nu kho so mahārāja vadamāno vadeyyāti — Na hi bhante, tam yeva nissāya sambhūtan-ti. — Evam eva kho mahārāja dhammasantati sandahati, añño uppajjati añño nirajjhati, apubbam acarimam viya sandahati, tepa na ca so na ca añño pacchimavīññānasangaham gacchatīti. — Kallo si bhante Nāgasenāti .

Rājā āha: Bhāntē Nagasena, yo na patisandahati janāti so: na patisandabissāmīti — Āma mahāraja, yo na patisandahati janāti so na patisandabissāmīti — Katham bhante janātīti. — Yo hetu y² paccayo patisandahanaya taesa hetussa tassa paccayagga uparamā jānāti so. na patisandahissāmīti. — Opamnam karolīti — Yathā mabāraja kassako gahapatiko kasītva ca vapitvā ca dhaññāgarām paripūreyya, so aparena samayena n' eva kāseyya na vaseyya, yathāsambhatañ ca dhaññām paribhuñjeyya vā vissajjeyya vā yathāpaccayam va kareyya, janeyya so mahārāja kassako gahapatikos na me dhaññāgarām paripūrissatīti — Āma bhante, janeyyāti — Katham jāneyyāti. — Yo hetu yo paccayo dhaññāgarassa paripūranaya tassa hetussa tassa paccayassa uparama jāneyya na me dhaññāgarām paripūrissatīti — Evam eva kho mahārāja yo hetu yo paccayo patisandahanaya taesa hetussa tassa paccayassa uparama jānāti so na patisandahissāmīti Kallo si bhāntē Nagasenāti

Rājā aha Bhāntē Nāgasēna, yassa ñānam uppānam tassa paññā uppānā ti. — Āma mahārāja, yassa ñānam uppānam tassa paññā uppānā ti. — Kim-bhante

¹⁰ janāti ABC ¹¹ paripūrissatī ABC₄ -sayissatī M ¹² janāti all
¹³ paripūrissatī ABC

yañ neva nānam sa yeva pāññāti — Ama maharaja
 yan neva nānam sa yeva pāññāti — Yassa pana bhante
 tañ neva nānam sa yeva pāññā uppriññā kimi sammuy-
 heyya so udabu na sammuyheyyati — Katthaci miharaja
 sammuyheyya katthaci na sammuyheyyati — Kuhim
 bhante sammuyheyya, kuhim na sammuyheyyati — Añ-
 natapubbesu va maharijāc sippatthanesu agatapubbayi vi-
 disayi assutapubbaya va enūmarūpāmattiyi sammuyheyy-
 yati — Kuhim na sammuyheyyati — Yam kho pana
 maharaja taya paññāya katam aniccan ti vi dukkhan ti
 va anatta ti va, tahim na sammuyheyyati — Moho pan-
 assa bhante kuhim gacchatiti — Moho kho maharaja
 nane uppannamatte tatth eva nirujjhātiti — Opamnam
 karohiti — Yatha maharaja koci puriso andha-
 kara gehe padipam aropeyya, tato andhakaro nirujjhātia
 aloko batubhāveyya, evam eva kho maharaja nane up-
 pannamatte moho tatth eva nirujjhātiti — Pāññā pana
 bhante kuhim gacchatiti — Pāññā pi kho maharaja sa-
 kicayam katva tatth eva nirujjhāti, yam pāññā taya
 pāññāya katam aniccan ti vi dukkhan ti va anatta ti
 va tam na nirujjhātiti — Bhante Nagasena, yin pan-
 etam brusi pāññā sakicayam katva tatth eva nirujjhāti,
 yam pana taya pāññāya katam aniccan ti vi dukkhan ti
 va anatta ti va tam na nirujjhātiti tassa opamnam ka-
 rohit — Yatha maharaja koci puriso rattum lekhām
 pesetukamo lekhākam pakkōsapetva padipam aropetva
 lekhām likkhāpeyya, likkhite pana lekhe padipam vijjhā-
 peyya vijjhāpite pi padipe lekhām na vinasseyya, evam
 eva kho maharaja panna sakicayam katva tatth eva
 nirujjhāti yam pana taya pāññāya katam aniccan ti va
 dukkhan ti va anatta ti va, tam na nirujjhātiti — Bhiyyo
 opamnam karohiti — Yatha maharaja puratthimesu ja-

napadesu manussa anugharanam panca panca udakaghata
 kāmī thapenti alimpanam vijjhāpetum⁵, ghare paditte tani
 panca udakaghatakāmī gharass upari khipanti tato aggi
 vijjhayati, kin nu kho maharaja tesam manussanām evam
 hoti puna tehi ghatēhi ghatakiccam karissan ati — Na
 hi bhante alam tehi ghatēhi kīm tehi ghatēhi — Yatha
 maharaja panca udakaghatakāmī evam panci indruvani
 datthabbani saddhindriyam viriyindriyam satindriyan
 samadīndriyam paññindriyam yathā te manussa evam
 yogavacaro datthabbo yathā aegi evam kilesa dattabba
 yathā pancahi udakaghatakehi aggi vijjhapiyati evam
 patcindriyehi kilesa vijjhapiyanti, vijjhapiita pi kilesa na
 puna sambhavanti evam eva kho maharaja panna sa
 kiccam⁶ katva tatth eva nirujjhāti⁷ yam pīna tayā
 jannaya katam aniccan ti va dukkhān ti va anatta ti
 va tam na nirojjhatiti — Bñyyo opamnam karohiti —
 Yatha maharaja vejjo panca mūlabi esajjani gahetva gila
 nakam upasankamitva tani panca mūlabhesajjani pimsitva
 gilānakam payeyya tehi ca dosa niddhameyyur kin nu
 kho maharaja tassa seyyessa evam hoti puna tehi mula
 lhesajjehi bhesajjakiccam karissamiti → Na hi bhante
 tān tehi mulahesajjehi kin tehi mulabhesajjeti —
 Yatha nāharāja panca mulabhesajjani evam panci in Iri
 vani datthabbani saddhindriyam viriyindriyam satindriyan
 samadhindriyam paññindriyam yathā vejjo evam yogava
 caro dattabba yathā byadhi evam kilesā dattabba
 yathā byadhitō puriso evam putthujjano datthabbo, yathā
 pancamulabhesajjehi gilānassa dosa niddlanta dose nidd
 dhante gilāno arogo hoti evam patcindriyehi kilesa nidd
 hamiyanti niddhanita ca kilesa na pūra sambhavanti
 evam eva kho maharaja pannā sakiccam⁸ katva tatth
 eva nirujjhāti vam pāna tayā patnīya katam aniccan ti

va dukkhan ti va anatta ti va, tam na nirujjhati — Bhriyo opammam kārohi — Yatha maharaja sangamavacaro yodho panca kandani gahetva sangamam ota-reyya parasenam vijetnm, so sangamagato tam panca kandani khipeyya tehi ca parasena bhūjeyya, kin ou kho maharaja taesa sangamavacarassa yodhassa evam hoti puna tehi kandehi kandekiccam karissamit — Na hi bbante alan tehi kandehi kin tehi kandehi — Yatha maharaja panca kandani evam panc' indriyan datthab baui saddhindriyam viriyindriyam satu dryam sama dhindriyam pannindriyam yatha sangamavacaro yodho evam yogavacaro datthabbo yatla parasena evam kilesa datthabba yatha pancahi kandehi parasena bhūjjati evam pancindriyehi kilesa bhūjjanti bhagva ca kilesa na puna sambhavanti evam, eja kho maharaja panna sakiccayam katva tath eva nirujjhati, yam pano taya pannaya ka tam aniccan ti va dukkhan ti va anatta ti va, tam na nirujjhati — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Rūja abha Bhante Nagasena, yo na patisandahatu vedeti so kanci dukkhām vedenan ti — Thero abha kanci vedeti kanci na vedetū — Kam vedeti, kam na vedetū — kayikam mal araja vedenam vedeti cetasikam vedenam na vedetū — katham bhante kayikam veda nam vedeti katham cetasikam vedenam na vedetū — Yo hetu yo paccayo kayikaya dukkhavedanaya uppattiya tassa letussa tassa paccayassa anuparama kayikam dukkha-vedanam vedeti, yo hetu yo paccayo cetasikaya dukkhavedanaya uppattiya tassa hetnasa tasla paccayassa uparama cetasikam dukkhavedanam da vedeti Bhasitam p etam mal araja Bhagvata So ekam vedenam vedeti kayikam, na cetasikan ti — Bhante Nagasena, yo so dukkhavedanam vedeti kasma so na parinibbayaniti — Na ttu uahapuja arahato anunayo va patigho va, na ca arshanto ajakkam patenti, paripākam agamenti pandita Bha-

cha chakkam atita pi chattimsavida vedana, abagata pi chattimsavida vedana, pacceppanna pi chattimsavida vedana, tad ekajjhā abhisamūhitva abhisankhipitva atthasitam vedana hontī — Kallo si bhante Nagasenāti

Raja aha Bhante Nagasena, ko patisandahatī — Thero aha Namarupam kho maharaja patisandahatī — Kim imam yeva nāmarupam patisandahatī — Na kho maharaja imam yeva nāmarupūm patisandahatī, imina paññā maharaja nāmarupena kammām karoti sobhanam & papakam & tena kammena anñam nāmarupam patisandahatī — Yadi bhante na imam yeva nāmarupam patisandahatī nānū & mūutto bhavissati papakehi kammehitī — Thero aha Yadi na patisandabeyya mutto patisandahatī tasma nā nutto papakehi kammehitī — Optumām karohitī ^{Yathā} maharaja koci eva puriso nānatarissa purisassa amibam avahareyya, tam enām ubbeaniko gahetva rāñño dasseyya imina deva purisena mayham ambi avahata ti so evam vadeyya naham deva imassa ambe avahārami anne te amba ye imini ropiti aune te yubī ze naya avahata naham dindappatto ti kin ne kho so maharaja puriso dindappatto bhaveyyati — An a bhante dandappatto bhaveyyati — Kena karinenati — Kincipi so etam vadeyya, purimā bhante ubbam paccakkhyā pacchimena ambena so puriso dandippatto bhaveyyati — Iwam eva kho maharaja imini nāmarupena kammām karoti sobhanam & papakam & tena kammena annam nāmarupam patisandahatī, tasma nā nutto pāpakehi kammehitī Bhuyyo optumām karohitī — Yathā, uhabhījā koci puriso nānatarasea purisassa sibun avahareyya spē — uucchuti avahareyya —

* at lacalavāna AM * M pa * M * idem M throughout * so
bhāna M throughout * idem fāna pa la B * nā — — —

pe —, yatha maharaja koci poriso hemantike kale aggam jaletva visivetva avijjhapatva pakkameyya, atha kho so aggi aññatarassa purisassa khettam daheyya, tam enam khettasamiko gahetva rañño dasseyya imma deva purisenā mayham khettam daddhañ ti, so evam vaddevya nāham deva imasa khettam jhapemī, añño so aggi yo maya avijjhapito, anño so aggi yen' massā khettam dadbam, nāham dandappatto ti, kio nu kho so maharaja poriso dandappatto *bhaveyyati — Amā bhante, dandappatto bhaveyyati — Kena karanenati — Kincapi so evam vaddeyya, purimadī bhante aggim apaccakkhaya pacchimena aggina so poriso dandappatto bhaveyyati Evam eva kho maharaja imma namarupena kammam karoti sobbanam va papakam va, tega, kammena aññam namarupam patisandahati, ta*mā* na motto papakehi kamnehitū — Bhuyyo opammam karohitū — Yatha maharaja koci eva puriso padipam adayañ malam abhiruhitva bhuñjeyya, padipo jhayamanō tinam jhapeyya, tinam jhayamanam għaram jhapeyya, għaram jhayamadam gamam jshapeyya, gamajano tam plurisam gahetva evam vaddeyya kissa tvañ bho purisa gamam jhapesitū, so evan vaddeyya nabañ bho gamam jhapemī, anno so padipaggi yassaham alokena bhuñjim, añño so aggi yena gamo jhapito ti, te vivadamana tava sāntike agaccheyyam, kasse tvañ maharaja attham dhareyyasitū — Gamajanassa bhante ti — Kinkarana ti — Kincapi so evam vaddeyya, apī ca tato eva so aggi nibhatto ti — Evam eva kho maharaja kincapi aññam maradantikam namarupam aññam patisandhi*nam namarupam, apī ga tato yeva tam nibattam, tasma na motto papakehi kamnehitū — Bhuyyo opammam karohitū — Yathā mahāraja koci eva poriso daharim darikam varētva sunnakm datva pakkameyya, sa

aparena samayena mahati assa vayappatta, tato añño
 puriso sunkam datṭa vivaham kareyya, itaro agantva
 evim vadeyya kissa papa me tvam ambho purisa bhari-
 yam nesiti, so evam vadeyya nāham tava bhariyam nemi,
 añña sa darika dahari taruni yā taya varita ca dinnasun-
 ka ca, añña 'yam darika mahati vayappatta maya varita
 ca dinnasunka cāti, te, vlvadamanā tava santike agac-
 cheyyum, kassa tvam maharaja attham dhāreyyasitī —
 Purimassa bhante' ti — Kinkaraṇa² ti — Kiñcāpi so
 evam vadeyya, api ca tato yeva sa mahati nibbatta ti
 — Evam eva kho maharaja kiñcāpi aññam maranantikam
 namarupam aññam patisandhiśūm namarupam, api ca
 tato yeva tam nibbattam, tasmi na parimutto pīpakehi
 hammehitī — Bhīyyo opammam karohitī — Yatha ma-
 harajī kocid eva purisb gopalakassa hatthato khiraghata
 kinīti & tāvī eva 'hatthe nikhipitva pakkameyya sve
 gahetvī gamissāmi, tam' āparajju dadhi sampajjeyya, so
 agantva evam vadeyya dehi me khiraghatañ ti, so
 dadhim dīsseyya, itaro evam vadeyya nāham tava hat-
 thato dadhim kinīmi, dthi me khiraghatañ ti, so evam
 vadeyya ajanato te khiranī dadhi bhutan ti, te vivada-
 mīni tavi santike agaccheyyum, kassa tvam maharaja
 attham dhāreyyasitī — Gopilakassa bhante ti — Kin-
 karaṇī ti — Kiñcāpi so evam vadeyya, api ca tato yeva
 anñam maranantikam namarupam anñam patisandhiśūm
 nāmarupam, api ei tato yeva tam nibbattam, tasmi na

bhavissami patisandahissami sacce anupadano bhavissami na patisandahissamiti Opammam karohit — Yatha maharaja koci eva puriso ranno adhikaram kareyya, raja tuttho adhikaram dadeyya, so tena adhikarena pancahi kamagunehi samappito samangibhuto paricareyya, so ce janassa aroceyya na me raja kinci patikarotiti, kin nu kho so maharaja puriso ynttakari bhaveyyati — Na hi bhante ti — Evam eva kho maharaja kin te etena pucchitena nanu maya patigacc eva akkhatam sacce sa-upadano bhavissami patisandahissami, sacce anupadano bhavissam na patisandahissamiti* — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati *

Raja aha Bhante Nagasena yam pan etam brusi namarupan ti, tattha katamam namam katamam rupan ti — Yam tattha maharaja olarikant etam rupam ye tattha sukhuma cittacetasi ka dhamma etañ nāmao ti — Bhante Nagasena, kena karanena nāmām yeva na patisandahati rupam yeva va ti — ībīrāvannupanissita maharaja ete dhamma, ekato va uppajjantiti — Opammam karohit — Yatha maharaja lakkutiva kalalam na bhaveyya andam pi na bhaveyya, yan ca tattha kalalam yan ca andam ubho p ete annamarnanissita, ekato va nesam uppatti hoti, evam eva kho maharaja yadi tattha panam na bhaveyya rupam pi na bhaveyya, yan c eva tattha namam yan c eva rupam ubho p ete annamanoanissita, ekato va nesam uppatti hoti, evam etam digham addhanam sunthavitan ti — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Raja aha Bhante Nagasena, yam jan etam brusi digham addhanao ti, kin etam addhanam nāmati — Atito maharaja addha, anagato addha, paccuppanno addha ti — Kin pana bhante addha atthiti — Koci u ahiraja addha atthi, koci na tthiti — Katamo pana bhante atthi,

katamo na tthīti — he te maharaja sankharā atita
 vigatā miruddha viparṇata so addha na tthī, ye dhamma
 vipaka ye ca vipakadhammadhamma ye ca aññatra pati-
 sandhim denti, so addha atthī, ye satta kalakata aññatra
 uppanna so ca addha atthī, ye satta kalakata aññatra
 anuppanna so addha na tthī, ye ca satta parimibbuta so
 ca addha na tthī parimibbutatta ti — Kallo si bhaute
 Nagasenati:

Dutiyo vaggo

— — — — —

Rajā aha Bhante Nagasena, atitassa addhanassa
 kum mulam anagatassa addhanassa kum mulam, paccup-
 panassa addhanassa kum mulam tu — Atitassa ca ma-
 hīraja addhanassa anagatassa ca addhanassa paccuppan-
 nassa ca addhinassa avijjā mulam, avijjapaccaya sankhara,
 sankharapaccaya vinnanam, vinnanapaccaya namarupam
 namarupapaccaya salayatanam, salayatanapaccaya phasso,
 phassapaccaya vedana, vedanapaccaya tanha, tanhapaccaya
 upadānam upādanapaccaya bhavo, bhavapaccaya jati,
 jatipaccaya jara maranam sola-parideva-dukkha-domi-
 nas upavāsi sambhavanti, evam etassa kevalassa ad-
 dhanassa purima koti na paññyatiti — Kallo si bhante
 Nagasenati:

Rajā aha Bhante Nagasena, yam pan' etam brusī
 purimā koti na pannayatī, tassa opamnam karohiti —
 Yathā mahīraja puriso *parittam bijam pathaviyam nik-
 khueyya, tato ankuro* utthābitva *inopubbena vuddhim
 virulhum repullim āpajitva phalam dadeyya, tato pi-

*vipakadhammadhamma dha L. C * te ca annatra all

pannayatiti — Bhante Nagasena, yam ahutva sāmbhoti hutva pativigacchatī, nanu tam ubhato chinnam attham gacchatīti — Yadi maharaja nūbhato chinna attham gacchatī ubhato chinna sakka vaddbetun ti — Ama sa pi sakka vaddbetun ti Naham bhante etam puccham kutto sakka vaddhetun ti — Ama, sakka vaddhetun ti — Opammam karohitī — Thero tassa rukkhupatnam akasi khandha ca kevalāssa dukkakkhandhasa bijanīti — Kallo si bhante Nagaseñati

Raja aha Bhante Nagasena, atthi keci sankhara ye jayantīti — Ama maharaja, atthi sankhara ye jayantīti — Katame te bhante ti — Cakkhusmī ca kho maharaja sati rupesu ca cakkhuvīnanam hotī, cakkhuvīnnane sati cakkhusamphasse hotī, cakkhusamphasse sati vedana hotī, vedanaya sati tanha hotī tanhaya sati upadanam hotī, upadane sati bhavo hotī bhāve sati jati hotī jatiya sati jara maranam soka-paridevī dukkha domanass-upayasa sambhavanti, evam etassa kevalasea dukkakkhandhassa satmudayo hotī Cakkhusmī ca kho maharaja asati rupesu ca asati cakkhuvinnanam na hotī cakkhuvinnane asati cakkhusamphasse na hotī, cakkhusamphasse asati vedana nū hotī vedanaya asati tanha na hotī tanhaya asati upadanam na hotī, upadane asati bhavo na hotī bhāve asati jati na hotī jatiya asati jara maranam soka parideva-dukkha domanass-upayasa na hotī evam etassa kevalassa dukkakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti Kallo si bhante Nagaseñati

Raja aha Bhante Nagaseo, atthi keci sankhara ye abhavanta jayantīti — Na tthi maharaja keci sankhara ye abhavanta jayanti, bhavanta yeva kho maharaja sankhāta jayantīti — Opammam karohitī — Tam kim mannasī mahataja idam gebam abbavantam jatam yattha

tvam nisanno uti — Na tthi kingi bbante idha abha
 vantam jatam, bhavantam veva jatam, unani kho bhante
 daruni vane ahesum ayañ ca mattika pathavivuñ phosi
 itthinañ ca purisinan ca tajjena vavāmena evam idam
 geham niblittan ti — Evam eva kho maharaja na tthi
 keci sankhara ye abhavanta jayanti bhavanta veva sankhara
 jayantiti — Bhuyyo opāmmam karohiti — Yatha
 mahārāja ye keci bijagama bhutagami patbaviyam nik-
 khitta anupubbena vuddham virulham vepullam apūjjamana
 pupphani ca phalai; eñ dadevom na te rukkhi albhavanti
 jata, bhavanta veva te rukkha jata, evam eva kho ma-
 haraja na tthi keci sankhara ye abhavanta jayanti, bha-
 vanta veva [te] sankhara jayantiti — Bhuyyo opāmmam
 karohiti — Yatha mahārāja kumpakhiko pathavivuñ mat-
 tikam uddharitva manabbajñanam karoti, na tam bhajanīm
 abhavantam jatati, bhavantam veva jatati, eñam eva
 kho mahārāja na tthi keci sankhara ye albhavanti ja-
 yanti, bhavanta veva sankhara jayantiti — Bhuyyo opām-
 mam karohiti — Yatha mahārāja vinya pattam na siyā
 eaminam na siva doni'na siyā, dando na siva, upavino
 na siva, tantiyo na siyam, kño na siva, purisecca ca
 tajjo vivimo na siyā, jayevva so ldo ti — Na li lhante
 ti — Yato ca kho maharaja vinya pattam sivā ean mari
 siva, doni sivā, dando sivā, upavino siva, tantiyo sivam,
 keno sivā, purisecca ca tajjo vivimo siv , jayevva saddi ti
 — Ama lhante, jāyeyyati — Evam eva kho maharaja
 na tthi keci sankhara ye abhavanta jayanti, bhavanta
 veva kho sankhara jayantiti — Bhuyyo opāmmam karohiti — Yatha mahārāja arani nñ siva arani, etako iñ sivā,
 aranivottakam na siva, uttarasārañna siva colakam na siyā
 purisecca ca tajjo vivimo na sivā, jāyeyya a,gitu — Na li
 lhante ti — Yato ca kho maharaja arani siva aranipotak-
 siva aranivottakam sivā, uttarasārañna colakam sivā pun
 sasse ca tajji vivāgo siva, jayevva so age ti — Ama

bhante, jayeyyati — Evam eva kho mahaaja na-tthi
 keci sankhara ye abhavanta jayanti, bhaanta yeva kho
 sankhara jayantiti — Bhuyyo opammam karohiti — Yatha
 maharaja mani na siya atapo na siya, gomayam na siya,
 jayeyya so aggiti — Na hi bhante ti — Yato ca kho
 maharaja mani siya atapo siya, gomayam siya, jayeyya
 aggiti — Ama bhante, jayeyyati — Evam eva kho ma-
 haraja na tthi keci sankhara ye abbavanta jayanti, bha-
 vanta yeva kho saukhara jayantiti — Bhuyyo opammam
 kaiohuti — Yatha maharaja adaso na siya, abha na
 siya, mukham na siya, jayeyya atta ti Na hi bhante
 ti — Yato ca kho maharaja adaso siya, abha siya,
 mukham siya, jayeyya atta ti — Ama bhante, jayeyyati
 — Evam eva kho maharaja na tthi keci sankhara ye
 abhavanta jayanti, bhaanta yeva kho sankhara jayantiti
 — Kallo si lhaite Nagasevac

Raja aha Bhante Nagasena, vedagu upalabbhatiti
 — Ko pan esa maharaj† vedagu namati — Yo bhante
 abbhantare jivo cakkhuna rupam passati, sotena saddam
 sunati, ghanena gandham ghayati, jivhaya rasam sayati,
 kayena photthabbam phusati, manasa dhammam vijanati,
 — yatha mayam idha pasade nisina yena yena vata-
 panena iccheyyama passitum tena tena vatapanena pas-
 seyyama, puratthimena pi vatapanena passeyyama, pac-
 chimena pi vatapanena passeyyama, uttarena pi vata-
 panena pa-seyyama, dakkhinena pi vatapanena passey-
 yama, — evam eva kho bhante ayam abbhantare jivo
 yena yena dvaren† icchat† passitum tena tena dvarena
 passatiti — Thero aha Pañcadvaram maharaja bhanis-
 sam tam sunohi, sadhukam manasikarohi Yadi abbhantare
 jivo cakkhuna rupam passati, yatha mayam idha
 preide nisina yena yena vatapanena iccheyyama passi-
 tum tena tena vatapanena rupam yeva passeyyama, pu-
 ratthimena pi vitapanena rupam yeva passeyyama, pac-

chīmena pi vatapanena rupam yeva passeyyama, uttarena
 pi vatapanena rupam yeva passeyyama, dakkhinena pi
 vatapanena rupam yeva passeyyama, evam etena ab
 bhantare jivena [cakkhonā pi rupam yeva passitabbam,]
 sotena pi rupam yeva passitabbam, ghanena pi rupam
 yeva passitabbam, jivbaya pi rupam yeva passitabbam,
 kayena pi rupam yeva passitabbam, manasa pi rupam
 yeva passitabbam, cakkhonā pi saddo yeva sotabbo, gha-
 nena pi saddo yeva sotabbo, jivhaya pi saddo yeva so-
 tabbo, kayena pi saddo yeva sotabbo, manasa pi saddo
 yeva sotabbo, cakkhonā pi gandho yeva ghāyatutto, so-
 tena pi gandho yeva ghāyatutto, jivhaya pi gandho yeva
 ghāyatutto, kayena pi gandho yeva ghāyatutto, manasa
 pi gandho yeva ghāyatutto, cakkhonā pi raso yeva vij-
 tabbo, sotena pi raso yeva svaytabbo, ghanena pi raso
 yeva svaytabbo, kayena pi raso yeva svaytabbo, manasa
 pi raso yeva svaytabbo, cakkhonā pi phothabīm yeva
 phusitabbam, sotena pi phothabīm yeva phusitabbam,
 ghanena pi phothabīm yeva phusitabbam, jivhaya pi
 phothabīm yeva phusitabbam, manasa pi phothabīm
 yeva phusitabbam, cakkhonā pi dhammam yeva vijan-
 tabbām, sotena pi dhammam yeva vijanitabbam, ghanena
 pi dhammam yeva vijanitabbam, jivhaya pi dhammam
 yeva vijanitabbam kāyena pi dhammam yeva vijanitab-
 tam ti — Na li thante ti — Na kho te māhīraja
 vijjati purimena vī pacchimam pacchimena vā purimam
 vāthā vā pūta mahāraja mavam idha pīsāde nisīnā imesu
 jīlavātapiñesu ugghātite u mahāntena akāsenā bahumukhi
 suttutaram rupam passimā seyam etena abbiñtare
 jivena pi cakkhudvaresu ugghātitesu mahāntena akāsenā
 suttutaram rupam passitabbam, soteno ugghātitesu glāne
 ugghātite jivhā ugghātavā kave ugglātute mahāntena
 akāsenā suttutarañca saddo sotabbo, gandho ghāyatutto,
 raso svaytabbo, phothabīlo phusitabbo ti — Na li

bhante ti — Na kho te maharaja yujjati purimena va
 pacchumam pacchimena va purimam Yatha va pana
 maharaja ayam Danno nikkhamitva bahidvarakotthake
 tittheyya janasi tvam maharaja ayam Danno nikkhamitva
 bahidvarakotthake thito ti — Ama bhante janamiti —
 Yatha va pana maharaja ayam Danno anto pavisitva tava
 purato tittheyya janasi tām maharaja ayam Danno anto
 pavisitva mama purato thito ti — Ama bhante, jana
 miti — Evam eva kho maharaja abbhantare so jivo
 jivhaya rase nikkhittie Janeyya ambilattam va Javanattam
 va tittakattam va katnkattam va kasayattam va madhu-
 rattam va ti — Ama bhante, Janeyyati — Te rase anto
 pavitthe Janeyya ambilattam va Javanattam va tittakattam
 va katukattam va kasayattam va madhurattam va ti
 Na hi bhante ti — Na kho te maharaja yujjati puri
 mena va pacchimam pacchimena va purimam Yatha
 maharaja koci eva puriso madhughatasatam aharapeti
 madhudonim purapetva purisessa mokham pidahitva ma-
 dhudomya pakkhipeyya Janevya so maharaja puriso ma-
 dhu sampannam va na sampannam va ti — Na hi bhante
 ti — Kena karanenati — Na hi tassa bhante mukhe
 madhu pavithan ti — Na kho te maharaja yujjati puri
 mena va pacchimam pacchimena va purimam ti — Na
 ham patibalo taya vadna saddhum sallapitum sadhu
 attham Juppeh ti — Theru Abhidhammasamyuttaya ka
 thaya rujanam Mihindam sannapesi Idha maharaja cak-
 khun ca paticca rupe ca uppajjati cakkhuvinnanam tam-
 sahajata phasso vedana sanna cetanā ekaggata jivitindri-
 yan manasikaro ti evam ete dhamma paccayato jayanti
 na h ettha vedagū upalabbhati, setan ca paticca sadde
 ca — pe — macan ca paticca dhamme ca uppajjati
 manovinnanam, tamsahajata phasso vedana sanna cetana

ekaggata jivitindriyam manasikaro ti evam ete dhamma paccayato javanti, na h' ettha vedagu upalabbhatiti — Kutto si bhante Nagasenati

Raja abha Bhante Nagasena, vattha cakkhuvinñanam uppajjati tattha manovinñanam pi uppajjatiti — Ama maharaja, vattha cakkhuvinñanam uppajjati tattha manovinñanam pi uppajjatiti — Kto nu kho bhante Nagasena pathamam cakkhuvinñanam uppajjati paccha manovinñanam, udahu manovinñanam pathamam uppajjati paccha cakkhuvinñanam uppajjati paccha manovinñanam ti — Pathamam maharaja cakkhuvinñanam uppajjati paccha manovinñanam ti — Kto nu kho bhante Nagasena cakkhuvinñanam manovinñanam unapeti yathaham uppajjami tiam pi tattha uppajjihiti, udahu manovinñanam cakkhuvinñanam unapeti vattha tiam uppajjissasi aham pi tattha uppajjissanti — Na hi maharaja, anallipo tesam anññamaneññebhit — Katham bhante Nagasena yattha cakkhuvinñanam uppajjati tattha manovinñanam li uppajjatiti — Vimpatte ca mahiraja dvārattā ca cinnattā ca samodacīritattā cati — Katham bhante Nagasena ninnatī yattha cakkhuvinñanam oppajjati tatthā manovinñanam pi Vimpatte opammam karo hiti — Tain kito manisī mahiraja deve vassante katumena udakam gaccheyati — Tena bhante ninnam tena gaccheyati Athāpiresu samaventē devo vaseyyi, katumena tam udakam gaccheyati — Tena bhante purimam udakam gatam tam pi tena gaccheyati — Kto nu klo mahiraja purimam udakam gacchimam udakam īnāpeti yenaham gacchāmi tiam pi tena gacchāhitu, gacchimam va udakam purimam udakam an t. venz tiam gacchi sasi abam pi tena gacchīcūjmiti — Na hi bhante, arallipo tesam anññamanebhi, ninnatī gacchantiti — Evam eva klo mahiraja ninnatī yattha cakkhuvinñanam uppajjati tattha manovinñanam pi uppajjati pi cakkhu-

vinnanam manoviññanam anapeti⁴ yatthāham uppajjami
 tvam pi tattha uppajjahitī, na pi manoviññanam cakkhu-
 viññanam anapeti yattha tvam uppajjissasi aham pi tattha
 uppajjissamīti, analapo tesam añnamāññehi, ninnatta up-
 pajjantīti — Katham bhaute Nagasena dvaratta yattha
 cakkhuvivññanam uppajjati tattha manoviññanam pi up-
 pajjati, opammam^{*} karohitī — Eam kūm māññasi ma-
 haraja rāñno paccañtimam^{*} nagaram dalhapakaratoranam
 ekadvaram, tato puriso nikkhantukamo bhavayya kata-
 mena nikkhameyyati — Dvarena, bhante nikkhameyyati
 — Athaparo puriso nikkhantukamo bhavayya, katamena
 so nikkhameyyati — Tena bhante purimo puriso nik-
 khanto so pi tena nikkhameyyati — Kio nu kho ma-
 haraja purimo puriso Qacchumam purisam anapeti yenā-
 ham gacchami tvam⁵ pi tena gacchahitī, pacchimo va
 puriso purimam purisam anapeti yena tvam gacchissasi
 aham pi tena gacchissamīti — Na li bhante, analapo
 tesam añnamāññehi dvaratta gacchantīti — Evam eva
 kho maharaja dvaratta yattha cakkhuvivññanam uppajjati
 tattha manoviññanam pi uppajjati, na ca cakkhuvivññanam
 manoviññanam anapeti yatthāham uppajjami tvam pi
 tattha uppajjahitī, napi manoviññanam cakkhuvivññanam
 anapeti yattha tvam uppajjissasi aham pi tattha uppaj-
 jissamīti, analapo tesam añnamāññehi, dvaratta uppajjan-
 tīti — Katham bhante Nagasena cinnatta yattha cak-
 khuvivññanam uppajjati tattha manoviññanam pi uppajjati,
 opammam kirohitī — Tam kūm mānnasi maharaja pa-
 tham⁶ ekam sakatam gaccheyya, atha dutiyam sakatam
 gatam tam pi tena gaccheyyati — Kin nu kho maha-
 raja purimam sakatam pacchimam sakatam anapeti
 yenaham gacchami tvam pi tena gacchahitī, pacchumam

va sakatam perimam saññatam anapeti vena tām gacchissasi aham pi tena gacchissamī — Na hi bhante, analapo tesam anñamanñehi, cinnatta gacchantī — Evam eva kho maharaja cinnatta yattha cakkhuvinnanam uppajjati tattha manovinnanam pi uppajjati, na ca cakkhuvinnanam manovinnanam anapeti yatthāham uppajjamī tām pr tattha uppajjāhi, napi manovinnanam cakkhuvinnanam anapeti yattha tām uppajjissasi aham pi tattha uppajjīsamī, analapo tesam annamanñehi, cinnatta uppajjantī — Katham Bhante Nagasena samudacaritatta yattha cakkhuvinnanam uppajjati tattha manovinnanam pi uppajjati, opammam karohīti — Yatha maharaja mudda-gaṇana sankha-lekha-sippatthanesu adikammikasā dandhīyana bhavati, athaparena samayena nisammakiriyaya samūdacaritatta adhīdhayana bhavati, evam eva kho maharaja antudacaritatta yattha cakkhuvinnanam uppajjati tattha manovinnanam pi uppajjati, na ca cakkhuvinnanam manovinnanam anapeti yatthāham uppajjamī tām pi tattha uppajjāhi, napi manovinnanam cakkhuvinnanam anapeti yattha tām uppajjissasi aham pi tattha uppajjīsamī, analapo tesam anñamanñehi, samudacaritatta uppajjantī — Bhante Nagasena, yattha sotavinnanam uppajjati tattha manovinnanam pi uppajjati — pe — yattha ghanavinnanam uppajjati, yattha jivhavinnanam uppajjati, yattha kayavinnanam uppajjati tattha manovinnanam pi uppajjāhi — Ama maharaja, yattha kayavinnanam uppajjati tattha manovinnanam pi uppajjatī — Kino kho bhante Nagasena pathamam kayavinnanam uppajjati paccha manovinnanam, udahu manovinnanam pathamam uppajjati paccha kayavinnanam — ti — Kayavinnanam maharaja pathamam uppajjati paccha manovinnanam ti — Kino no kho bhante Nagasena — pe

— analapo tesam apusamaunehi, samudacaritatta uppajjantiti — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Rūpa aha Bhante Nagasena, yattha manovinñanam uppajjati vedana pī tattha uppajjatī — Ama maharaja, yattha manovinñanam uppajjati, phasso pī tattha uppajjati, vedana pī tattha uppajjati, canna pī tattha uppajjati cetana pī tattha uppajjati, vitakko pī tattha uppajjati, vicaro pī tattha uppajjati, sabbe pī phassapamukha dhamma tūthi uppajjantiti

Bhante Nagasena, kumlakkhano phasso ti — Phusanalakkhano maharaja phasso ti — Opammām karohiti — Yathā maharaja die mendī yujheyum, tesu yatha eko mendo evam cikku dīthabbam, vatha dutiyo mendo evam rupam datthibbenti yatha tecum sannipato evam phasso datthibbo ti — Bhiyyo opammām karohiti — Yathā maharaja die sammi vajeyum, tesu yatha eko pani evam cikku dīthalbam, yatha dutiyo pani evam rupam datthalbam, vithi tecum sannipato evam phasso datthibbo ti — Bhiyyo opammām karohiti — Yathā maharaja die simmi vajeyum, tesu yatha eko sammo evam cikku dīthalbu, yatha dutiyo sammo evam rupam dīthalbu, vithi tecum sannipato evam phasso dīthalbo ti — Kallo si Bhante Nagasenati

Bhante Nagasena, kumlakkhana vedana ti — Vedavitalakkhana maharaja vedana anubhavanalakkhanā ceti — Opammām karohiti — Yatha maharaja kociid ḫa puriso rāno adhikāram kareyya, tassa rūpa tuttho adhikāram dīdeyya, so tena adhikārena pancahu kīmāneli samappito samāngulibuto particareyya, tassa evam rā i teṭṭho adhikāram adīsi, svāthām tatonidinam imani evārūpi, vedanām vediyamsta, — vathī vā pana mahārāja

kocid ēva puriso kusalam kammam katva kayassa bheda param inarana sugatūm saggam lokam uppajjeyya, so tattha dibbehi pañcahi kamagunehi samappito samangibhuto paricareyya, tassa evam assa aham kho pubbe kusalam kammam akasum, so ham tatonidanam unam evarupam vedanam vediyamiti, — evam eva kho ma haraja vedayitlakkhana c' evavedana apubhavanalakkhana cati — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Bhante Nagasena, kimlakkhana s'ānā ti — Sanjananalakkhana maharaja sañña, kimi sañjanati nilam pi sañjanati pitam pi sañjanati, lohitam pi sañjanati, oda tam pi sañjanati, mañjettham pi sañjanati, evam kho maharaja sanjananalakkhana sañña ti — Opamnam karohiti — Yatha mabaraja rañno bhangagariko bhanda garam pavisitva nīla pīta lohit cūta manjetthani rājabhogani rupani passitva sañjanati, eian eva kho maharaja sañjananalakkhana sañña ti — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Bhante Nagasena kimlakkhanā cetana ti — Cetayitalakkhanā maharaja cetapā abhisankharanalakkhana cati — Opamnam karohiti — Yatha maharaja kocid eva puriso visam abhisankharitva attana ca pīveyya pare ca payeyya, so attana pi dukkhitō bhaveyya, pare pi dukkhita bhaveyyum, evam eva kho mabaraja idhi ekacco puggalo akusalam kamīnam cetinava cetayitva kayassa bheda param marana apayam duugatūm vimipatam nirayam uppajjeyya, ye pi tassa annusikkhanti te pi kayassa bheda param maranā apayam duugatūm vimipatam nirayam uppajjanti Yatha va panā maharaja kocid eva puriso sappi-navanita-tela-madhū-phanitam ekajjhām abhisankharitva attana ca pīveyya pare ca payeyya so attana pi-sukkhitō bhaveyya, pare pi sukkhita bhaveyyum,

evam eva kho maharaja idh' ekacco puggalo Kusalam
kammam cetanaya cetayitva kayassa bheda param marana
sugatim saggam lokam uppajjati ye pi tassa anusikkhanti
te pi kayassa bheda param marana sugatim saggam lo-
kam uppajjanti Evam kho maharaja cetayitalakkhana
cetana abhisankharanalakkhana cati — Kallo si bhante
Nagasenati

Bhante Nagasena, ^{Kim}lakkhanam viññanan ti —
Vijananalakkhanam maharaja viññanap ti — Opamiam
karohit — Yatha maharaja nagaraguttiko majjhe nagare
singbhatake ^{visi}nno passeyya pucathumadisato purisam
agacchantam, passeyya dakkhinadisato purisam agacchan-
tam, passeyya pacchumadisato puñcam ^{ug}acchantam, pas-
seyya uttaradisato purisam agacchantam, evam eva kho
maharaja yañ ca puriso ekkhuna rupam passati tam
vijnanepa vijñati, yañ ca soteni saddam sunti tam
vijnanena vijñati, yañ ca ghoñena gandham ghayati
tam vijnanena vijñati, yañ ca juhiya rasam siñati tam
vijnanena vijñati, yañ ca kāyen phothabbūm phueati
tam vijnanena vijñati, yañ ca manasa dhaminam vija-
nati tam vijnanena vijñati Evam kho maharaja vij-
nanalakkhanam viññanam ti Kallo si bhante Na-
gasenati

Bhante Nagasena ^{Kim}lakkhano vitakko ti — Appa-
nālikkano u al arja vitakko ti — Opamiam karohiti
— Yatha maharaja vaddhaki supariñummakatam dirumi
sandhusum appeti, evam kho maharaja appanālikkhano
vitakko ti — Kallo si Bhante Nagasenati

Bhante Nagasena, ^{Kim}lakkhano vicaro ti — Anu-
vijjanalakkhano u al arja vicaro ti — Opamiam karohiti
— Yatha u al arja ^Umnasikhilum skotitam jiechi

anuravati anusandahati, yatha maharaja akotana evam vitakko datthabbo, yatba anoravata evam vicaro datthabbo ti — hallo si bhante Nāgasenāti.

Tatayo vaggo

Raja aha Bbante Nāgasena, *sakka imesam dhammanam ekatobhavan gatanam vinibbhujitva vinibbhujitva nanakaranam paññapetum ayam phasso, ayam vedana, ayam sañña, ayam cetana, idam vinnanam, ayam vitakko, ayam vicaro ti — Na sakka maharāja imesam dhammanam ekatobhavan gatanam vinibbhujitva vinibbhujitva, nana-karanam paññapetum ayam phāsso, ayam vedana, ayam sañña, ayam cetana, idam vinnanam, ayam vitakko, avam vicaro ti — Opamnam karohitr — Yatba maharaja ranño sudo yusam va rasam va karevya, so tattha dadhum pi pakkhipeyya, lōnam pi pakkhipeyya, singivera-ram pi pakkhipeyya, jirakam pi pakkhipeyya, maricam pi pakkhipeyya, annam pi pakarani pakkhipeyya, tam enam raja evam vadeyya dadhussa me rasam ahara, lonassa me rasam ahara, singiverassa me rasam ahara jirakassa me rasam ahara, maricassa me rasam ahara, sabbesam me pakkhittanam rasam aharati, sakka nu kho maharaja tesam rasanam ekatobhavan gatanam vinibbhujitva vinibbhujitva rasam aharitom ambilattam va lavanattam va tittattam va katukattam va kasayattam va madhurattam va ti — Na hi bhante *akkhī de-sañi rasadam ekatobha-

* abhavat C twice M throughout ** nanakaranam B once M through out *** tittakattam A in both places *

van gatanam vinibbhujitva vinibbhujitva rasam aharitum
ambilattam va lavanattam va tittattam va katukattam va
kasiyattam va madburattam va apि ca kho pana sakena
sakena lakkhanena upattbahantiti — Evam eva kho
maharaja na sakka imesam dhammanam ekatobhavan
gatanam vinibbhujitva vinibbhujitva nanakaranam pañna-
jetum ayam phasso, ayam vedana, ayam sañña, ayam
cetana, idam vinnanam, ayam vitakko, ayam vicaro ti,
apि ca kho pana sakena sakena lakkhanen ti upatthahan-
titi — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Thero aha Lonam maharija Cakkhuvinneyan ti —
Ama bhante, cakkhuvinneyan ti — Sutthu kho ma-
haraja jatihi — Kmu pana bhante jivhavineyyan ti
— Ama mihārava, jivhavineyyan ti — Kmu pana
bhante sabbam lonam jivhava vijanatiti — Ama ma-
haraja «sabbam lonam» jivhaya vijanatiti — Yadi bhante
sabbam lonam jivhava vijānāti, kissa pana tam sakatehi
tulivaddi tharanti, nanoponam eva aharitabban ti —
Na sakki maharija loham eva aharitum, ekatobhavan
gati te dhruvma, gocearabanattan gata lonam garubliv
cati Sakki panti maharija lonam tuliva tulayitun ti
— Ama bhante sakka ti — Na sakki maharija lonam
tuliva tulavitum, garubliv tuliva tulayituti Kallo
bhante Nagasenati

Nāgasena Mihindaraja-pañha mitthitā

Raja aha Bhante **Nagasena**, yan imani pāne ava taranī kīn nu tāni naṇakammehi nibbattanī udahu ekena kammēnatī — Naṇakammehi maharaja nibbattanī, na ekena kammēnatī — Opammam karohitī Tam kum mannači maharāja ekasmim khette pānca bijam vapayūm, tesam naṇabijanam naṇaphalani nibbatteyyun ti — Ama bhante, nibbatteyyun-ti — Eram eva khe maharaja yan imani pāne uṭatanani tāni naṇakammehi nibbattanī, na ekena kammēnatī Killo si bhante **Nagase** ti

Raja aha Bhante **Nagasena**, kena karanena manus a na abbe sāmaka, anne appaynka anne dighavuka, anne bavhabādha anne appibādha, anne dubbannī anne vannavanto, ari e appesakkha anne maheśakkha anne appabhoga anne mahabboga, anne nīcakuhiča anne maha kūlina, anne duppaana ari e pāṇavanto ti Theto aha kī a pana maharaja rukkha na sabbe sāmaka anne imbiļa anne lavana ari e tuttaka anne katuka anne kāsava ari e madhorī ti — Mannanu bhante lījanam naṇakara nemati — Evam eva khe maharaja kan mananī naṇa karanera manus a na abbe sāmaka anne appaynka anne liqbavuka anne bavhabādha anne appibādha, anne dohanna anne vannavanto, ari e appesakkha anne maheśakkha anne appabhoga anne mahabboga anne nīcakuhiča anne mālakulina, anne duppa na anne pāṇavanto Bhasitam p etam maharaya Bhagavata Kammaseaka manava catta, kammadavada kamūayoni kammabandhu kammapatisevana, kālumām satte vibhajati vad idam binappanitatayati — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Raja aha Bhante **Nagasena** tumhe bhanatha kīn ti imam dukkham nirujjheya arñān ēa dukkham na uppaj

² bavhab M throughout C once baruhāb B in both places ³ pan nava to M in both places B once ⁴ joni ba dbu all ⁵ idam M

jejjāti — Etadattha maharaja amhakam pabbajja ti —
 kūn patigacc' eva vayamitena, nannu sampatte kale vayamtabban ti — Thero aha Sampatte kale maharaja vayamo akiccaakaro bhavati, patigacc' eva vayamo kiccaakaro bhavatiti — Opammam karohitu — Tam kim manñasi maharaja yada tvam pipasito bhaveyyasi tada tvam udapanam khanaapeyyasi talakam khanaapeyyasi paniyam pivissamuti — Na hi bhante ti — Evam eva kho maharaja sampatte kale vayamo akiccaakaro bhavati, patigacc' eva vayamo kiccaakaro bhavatiti — Bhuyyo opammam karohitu — Tam kim manñasi maharaja yada tvam bubhukkito bhaveyyasi tada tvam khettam kasipeyyasi salun ropapeyyasi dhañnam atiharapeyyasi bhat-tam bhunjissamuti — Na hi bhante ti — Evam eva kho maharaja sampatte kale vayamo akiccaakaro bhavati, patigacc' eva vayamo kiccaakaro bhavatiti — Bhuyyo opammam karohitu — Tam kim manñasi maharaja yada te sangamo paccupatthito bhaveyya tada tvam parikham khanaapeyyasi pakaram karapeyyasi gopuram karapeyyasi attalakam karapeyyasi dhañnam atiharapeyyasi, tada tvam hatthismum sikkheyya assasimū sikkheyasya rathasmū sikkheyya dhantisum sikkheyasya tharusmū sikkheyasati — Na hi bhante ti — Evam eva kho maharaja sampatte kile vayamo akiccaakaro bhavati, patigacc' eva vayamo kiccaakaro bhavati Bhasitam p' etam mabaraja Bhagavati

Patigacc' eva tam kayira jām jñāna lutam attano,
 na sīkatikacintaya, manta dhiro parakkame

Yathā sīkatikō nūma samān lutva mahapatham
 visimān mīcçāmī ārujha akkliacchinnō va jhīyati,

Evam dhamma apakkamma adhammam anuvattiyā
mano maccumukham jatto akkhacchinno va socatiti —

Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Raja aha Bhante Nagasena, tumhe bhanatha pakatikaaggito nerayiko aggi mahabbhitapataro hoti, khuddako pi pasano pakatike aggimbi pakkhitto. divasam pi dhama mano na vilayam gacchati, ktagaramatto pi pasano nerayikaggimbi pakkhitto khanena vilayam gacchatiti, etam vacanam na saddahamī. Evam ēta pana vadetha ye ca tattha uppanna satta te anekani pi vassasahaśāpi niraye paccamana na vilayam gacchanti, tūm pi vacanam na saddahamī — Thero aha Tam kum mānasī maharaja va ta santi makarimyo pi sumsumarimyo pi kacchapiniyo pi morimyo pi kapotiniyo pi kim² nu, ta kakkhalani parānam sakkarayo ca khadantti — Ama bhante khadantti — kum pana tam tāsam kucchiyam kotthab- bhantaragatam vilayam gacchanti — Ama bhante, vilayam gacchanti — Yo pana tāsam kucchiyam gabbhoso pi vilayam gacchatī — Ni tu bhante ti — Kena karanenati — Mannami bhante kammaññikatena na vilayam gacchatiti — Evam eva kho maharaja kamūnidhi katena nerayika satta anekani pi vacasahaśāpi niraye paccamana na vilayam gacchanti [tatth eva jayanti tath eva vaddhanti tath eva maranti] Bhasitam p etam maharaja Bhagavita So na tava kūlam karoti yava na tam papam kammam byantihotiti — Bhiyyo opammam karohiti — Tam kum mannasī maharaja ja ta santi sibimyo pi byag...bimyo pi dupimyo pi kukkuriññyo pi kin nu ta kakkhalani attvikam mamsani khādantti — Ama bhante, khadaññati — Kum pana taoi tāsam kuc

¹ mādo AC (maro SN, II, 22) ² (va Jhāyanī SN 1 c) ³ the passage 'in 'orākēs' is written in 'Pāli' in 'Pāli' characters, at p. 68.

chiyam kotthabbhantara^{gatani} vilayam gacchanti —
 Ama bhante, vilayam gacchanti — Yo pana tasam
 kucchivam gabbho so pi vilayam gacchatiti — Na hi
 bhante ti — Kena karinenati — Mannami bhante
 kamimadhukatena na vilayam gacchatiti — Evaam eva
 kho maharya kamimadhukatena nerayika satta anekam pi
 vassasahassani oraye paecamana na vilayam gacchanti —
 Bhixyo opammam karobeti — Tam kim manasi ma-
 haraja ya ti santi Yonakasukhumaliniyo pi khattiya-
 sukhumaliniyo pi brahmaⁿasukhumaliniyo pi gahapati
 sukhumaliniyo pi kin na ti kakkhalini khajjakini mam-
 suni khidantiti — Ama bhante khidantiti — Kim pana
 tini tisam kucchiyam kotthabbhantara^{gatani} vilayam
 gacchanti — Ama bhante vilayam gacchanti — Yo
 tisa tisam kucchiyam gabbho so pi vilayum gacchatiti

Na tu bhante ti — Kena karinenati — Mannami
 bhante kamimadhukatena na vilayam gacchatiti — Evaam
 eva kho maharya kamimadhukatena nerayika satta ine
 kim pi vassasahassani oraye paecamana na vilayum
 gacchanti statth eva jivanti tatthi eva vaddhanti tatthi
 eva maranti] Ighasitam ap etam maharya Bhugvat
 no na tava kalam karoti yav na tum pipam kammanu
 lantilotiti — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Raj ala Bhante Nagasena, tumhe bhanthi ayam
 mahiyathvi udate patirthiti, udakam vate patithitam,
 vito ikse patithito ti, etam pi vacanam ur saddhanta-
 manti Thero dhammakarakeni udakam gahetva riyam
 Milindam sahitpi Yathi maharyam udi^{ka}m vitemi
 adhicitam evam tam pi udi^{ka}m vatesa adhicitam ti —
 Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Raj ala Bhante Nagasena, nirodho nibbinan ti
 Ama maharya, nirodho nibbinan ti — Katham

bbante Nāgasena nirodho nibbanan ti — Sabbe bala puthujjana kho maharaja ajjhattika-bahire ayatane abhīnandanti abhīvadanti ajjhosaya titthanti, te tena sotena vuyhanti, na parimuccanti jatiya jara maranena cokena paridevena dukkhehi domanassehi npayasehi, na pari mūccanti dukkhasma ti vadami Sotava ca kho maharaja ariyasavako ajjhattiika bahire aamatane nabhinandanti natthivadati najjhosaya titthati, tassa tam anabhinandato anabhīvadito anajjhosavī titthato tanha nirujjhati tan hanirodha upadananirodho upadañanirodha bhavañirodho i havanirodha jatimirodho, jatimirodhi jara maranam soha-parideva-dukkha domanass upayaesa nirujjhanti, evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti Evam kho maharaja nirodho nibbanan ti → Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Baja aha Bhante Nagasepa, sabbe va labhati nibbanan ti — Na kho maharaja sabbe va labhati nibbanam api ca kho maharaja yo samma patipanno abhīneyye dhamme abhijñatī parinneyye dhamme parijanatī pahatabbe dhamme pajakati bhāvetabbe dhamme bhaveti sacchikatabbe dhamme sacchikareti so labhati nibbanan ti — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Raja aha Bhante Nagasepa, yo na labhati nibbanam janati so sukhām nibbanan ti Ama maharaja yo na labhati nibbanām janati so sukhām nibbanan ti — Katham bhante Nagasena labhanto janati sukhām nibbanan ti — Tam kum manasi maharaja yesam na echinna hatthapada *jaueyyum te maharaja dokklam hatthapadacchedanan ti — Am? Ihante, janeyyān ti — Katham janeyyān ti — Aniesam bhante chinna-hatthapādanam paridevitasaddām sutva jananti dukkham

hatthipadacchedanā ti — Evam eva kho maharaja
vesam dittham nibbanam tesam saddam sutva janati
sukham nibbanan ti — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Catuttho vaggo

Rāja rāha Bhante Nagasena, 'Buddho taya dittho ti
Na hi maharajati — Atha te acariyehi Buddho dittho
ti Na hi maharajati — Tena hi bhante Nagasena
na tthi Buddho ti — Kini pana maharaja Hunavati
Uhanadi taya ditthi ti — Na hi bhante ti — Atha te
pitara Uhanadi ditthi ti — Na hi bhante ti — Tena
hi maharaja na tthi Uhanadi ti — Atthi bhante, kine
api me Uhanadi na ditthi pitara pi me Uhanadi na
ditthi, api ca atthi Uhanadi ti — Evam eva kho ma
haraja kineapi miya Bhagava na dittho acariyehi pi me
Bhagava nū dittho, api ca atthi Bhagava ti — Kallo si
bhante Nagasenati

Rāja rāha Bhante Nagasena, Buddho anuttaro ti —
Ama mahārāja Bhagava anuttaro ti — Katham ihante
Nicasena aditthapublam jānasi Buddho anuttaro ti —
Tām kini mānasi maharaja yehi aditthapubbo mahā-
samodo jūeyum te mahārāja māhanto kho mahā-
samuddo gamithiro appimeyyo dappariyogaho, yathā imā
panca mahānādiso satyam simitam appenti, seyyathidam
tāmī Yāmūti Aciravati Sarabhu Mahi, n eva tassa
bhāttāsi vi purattāsi vi pūnīyatāsi — Ama bhante,
jānessun ti — Evam eva kho maharaja cikākti mahante

parinibbute passitva janamī Phagava⁴ anuttaro ti — Kallo
si bhante Nagasenati

Raja aha Bhante Nagasena sakka janitum Buddho
anuttaro ti — Ama maharaja sakka janitum Bhagava
anuttaro ti — Katham bhante Nagasena sakka janitum
Buddho anuttaro ti — Bhutapnbbam maharaja Tissat-
thero nama lekhacariyo ahosī kāhūna vāsanī abbhatitani
kalakatassa katham so nayati — Lekhena bhante ti
— Lvam eva kho⁵ maharaja yo dhammam passati so
Bhagavantam passati dhammo hi maharaja Bhagavata
des to ti — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Raja aha Bhante Nagasena, dhammo taya dittho ti
— Buddhanettiya kho maharaja Buddhapannattiva yava-
jivam savakehi vattitabban ti — Kallo si bhante Na-
gasenati

Raja aha Phante Nagasena na ca sankamati pati-
sandahati cati — Ama maharaja na ca sankamati pati-
sandahati cati — Katham bhante Nagasena na ca san-
kamati pati sandahati ca, opamnam karohiti — Yatha
maharaja kocid eva puuso padipato padipam padipeyya,
kin nu kho so maharaja padipadipaynae sankanto ti
— Na hi bhante ti — Lvam eva kho maharaja na ca san-
kamati pati sandahati cati — Phiyyo opammam karohiti
— Abhijanae nu tvam maharaja daharako santo siloka
caryassa santike kanci silokam gah tan ti — Ama
bhante ti — Kin nu kho maharaja so siloko acariyambhi
sankanto ti — Na hi bhante ti — Evam eva kho ma-
haraja na ca sankamati pati sandahati cati — Kallo si
bhante Nagasenati

Rajā aha Bhante Nagasena vedaru upalabbhati
— Thero aha Pafamatthen⁶ klo nali ruya vedagu na
upalabbhati — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Ruja aha Bhante Nagasena, atthi koci satto ve
 imamha kaya annam kayam sankamititi — Na hi ma
 harajati — Yadi bhante Nagasena imamha kaya annam
 kayam sankha anto na tthi, nane mutto bhavissati papa
 kehi kammehiti — Ama mal araja, yadi na patisanda-
 heyya mutto bhavissati papakehi kammehi, vasm ca kh
 maharaja patisandahati, etasma na parimutto papakehi
 kammehiti — Opamnam larohiti — Yatha maharaja
 kocid eva priiso annatarasse purisassa ambam avaba-
 ressa kim so dandappatto bhaveyati — Ana bhante
 dandappatto bhaveyati — Vi kho so maharaja tam
 ambani avihari yani tena ropitam, kasina dandapputto
 bhaveyati — Tini bhante unbani niseaya jatani tasini
 dandappatto bhaveyati — Evam eva kho mal araja
 nimma nimarupena kammam karoti sobhanam va asobha-
 nam vi tena kammena annam ramareupam patisandahati
 etasma na parimutto jipikehi kammehiti — Kallo si
 blante vi isenati

Ruja aha Bhante Nagasena, imma nimarupena
 kammam kati ni kusalini va akusalani va, kuhum tini
 kammam titthantiti — Anubandheyyam kho maharaja
 tam kammam chavi va anapayini ti — Sakka pan
 bhante tam kammam dasetumi idha va idha va tam
 kau u tni titthantiti — Na sakka maharaja tam kamm
 am dasetumi idha va idha va tnu kammam titthan
 titi — Opamnam karoiti — Tam kim maunas mahar
 raja vi imani rekhami amblattaphalini sekka tesan
 phalani disse tumi idha va idha va tni plalani titthan
 titi — Vi bi blante ti — Evam eva kho maharaja
 abloechunnava sartatiya vi sakka tni kammam disse
 tam idla vi idla vi tni kammam titthantiti — Kallo
 si thante Nagasenati

Rāja aha Bhante Nagasena, yo uppajjati janati so uppajjissamīti — Ama maharaja, yo uppajjati janati so uppajjissamīti — Opamman karobit — Yathā maharaja kassako gahapatiko bijūni pūthaviyam nikkhijitva sammī deve vassante janati dhañnoam nibbattissatīti — Ama bhante, janeyyāti — Evam eva kho mahāraja yo uppajjati jarīti so uppajjissamīti — Kallo si bhante Nagasenāti *

Rāja aha Bhante Nagasena, Buddha attīti Ama maharaja, Bhagavā attīti — Sakka pāra Bhante Nagasena Buddha nidañsetum idha vā idha vā ti — Parinibbuto mahāraja Bhagavā anupadisesaya nibbanidhītuñ, na sakka Bhagavā nidañsetum idha vā idha vā ti — Opamman karobit — Tam kum mānasa mahāraja mahato aggikkhandhīsa jihannāmāya yā cece attītan gato sakka vā acci daseetum idha vā idha vā ti → Na hi Bhante, niruddhā sa acci, apjāvunattum gata ti — Evam eva kho mahāraja Bhagavā anupadisesiya nibbanidhītuñ parinibbuto, attītan gato Bhagavā na sakka nidañsetum idha vā idha vā ti, dhammakāyena parāt kho mahāraja sakka Bhagavā nidañsetum, dharmito hi mahāraja Bhagavā vata desito ti — Kallo si bhante Nagasenāti

kho maharaja so vano ālepena ca alimpiyati telena ca makkhiyatī sukhumena cī colapattena pahvethiyatī. — Ama bhante, ālepena ca alimpiyati telena ca makkhiyatī sukhumena ca colapattena pahvethiyatī. — Kin-nu kho mahāraja piyo te vano, yena ālepena ca alimpiyati telena ca makkhiyatī sukhumena ca colapattena pahvethiyatī — Na me bhante piyo vano, apī ca mamsassa rūhanatthāya ālepena ca alimpiyati telena ca makkhiyatī sukhumena ca colapattēha pahvethiyatī. ← Evam-eva kho mahārāja appiyo pabbajitānam kāyo, atha ca pabbajitā anajjhositā kāyam pariharanti brahmacariyānuggabaya Apī ca kho mahārāja vanūpamo kāyo vutto Bhagavatī, tena pabbajitā vanam na kāyam pariharanti anajjhositā Bhasitam-p' etare maharaja Bhagavatā

“

Allacammāpāticchanno naadvāro mahāvano
samantato paggharati usuci pūtigandhiyo ti. —

Kallo si bhante Nagaseṇāti

Rajāaha Bhante Nagasena, Buddho sabbaññū sabbadassāvi ti — Ama mahārāja, Bhagavā sabbaññū sabbadassāvi ti. — Atha kissādu kho bhante Nāgasena sūvakānam anupabbena sikkhapidam paññapesīti. — Attīpana te maharaja koci ḍeijo yo imissam pathaviyam sabbabhesajjam jānatīti — Ama bhante, attīti — Kin-nu kho mahārāja so vejjo gilānakam sampatte kale bhesajjam payeti udāhu aśampatte kale ti — Sampatte kale bhante gilānakam bhesajjam payeti, no aśampatte kale ti — Evam eva kho maharaja Bhagava sabbaññū sabbadassāvi na akale cāvakanam sikkhāpadam paññāpeti, sampatte kale cāvakanam sikkhāpadam paññāpeti yavajivam anatikkamaniyan ti — Kallo si bhante Nāgasenāti

¹ vano jena ālepena ABC ² na kho bhante ABC

attitī — kim nu kho maharāja so hatthi kadaci kara-haci koncanadam nadatitī — Ama bhante, nadatitī — Tena hi mihiraja so hatthi koncanam sissō ti — Na hi bhante ti — kim jana maharāja Brahma sabuddhiko abuddhiko ti — Sabuddhiko bhante ti — Tena hi maharāja Brahma Bhagavato sissō ti — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Rūpa abha Bhante Nagasena, upasampida sundara ti — Ami mihirāja upasampida sundara hi — Attī jani bhante Buddhassa upasampida udahu na ttiti — Upasampanno kho mihirāja Bhagava bodhiukkhamile ettha sibt annutānamena, na ttī Bhagavito upasampada amehu dinnū yatha savakanam maharāja Bhagava sikkhadam pani tpeti savajjām anuttikama iyan ti — Kallo si Bhante Nagasenati

Rāja Sri Bhante Nagasena yo ca matari mitaya rodati yo ei dhammipemena rodati, ubhunnam tesam ro dantinam kesa issu bhesajjam kesa na bhesajjan ti

Kesa klo mihirāya assu rīga dosa moheli samālān unham ekase piti somihasseṇa, vimalam sitālam, yam klo mihirāya sīgālam tati bhesajjam, yam unham tam na blesajju ti — Kallo si Bhante Nagasenati

Itiyā Sri Bhante Nagasena kum manikarunam sara aesi ei vittiraga-sa cito — Eko klo maharāja ajjhositō eko anuttisito ti — kimi etam Bhante ajjhositō anuttisito nūmiti — Eko klo maharāja attihiko, eko anuttisiko ti — Paccim abam Bhante evārupam yo ca sariyo yo ei vittiraga sat o peso sabbhanam yeva icchatī kliññanam vā bhojanivemāti ni koci pīpnakam icchatīti

patisamvedi bhojanam bhunjati no ca kho rasara₂पृष्ठि
samvedi ti — hallo si bhante Nagisenati

Raja aha Bhante Nagasena panna kuhim pativ-
satiti — Na katthaci maharajati — Tena hi bhante
Nagisenena na tthi panna ti — Vato maharyja kuhim
pativatasatiti — Na katthaci bhante ti — Tena hi ma-
haraja nu tthi vato ti — hallo si bhante Nagasenati

Raja uva Bhante Nagasena yam pan etum brusi
samisaro ti katamo^{*}so samsaro ti — Idha maharajā jato
idh eva marati idha mato annatra uppajjati taññū jato
taññū yeva marati taññū mato aruñatra uppajjati evam
kho maharajā samsaro kotti — Ogamman karohitī —
Yathā malraja kocid eva puriso pakkam ambiñū khā-
ditva attluñ ropeyya tato malanto ambarukkio nibbūt-
tivā phalīci dadeyya atha so quriço tato pi pakkam
ambam kladitva attluñ ropeyya tato pi nalahantō ambar-
ukkio nibbūtivā phalām dadeyya evam eteñānt ruk-
khanam koti na paññayatī, evam eva kho mūlār ja idha
jato idh eva marati idha mato annatra uppajjati taññū
jato taññū yeva marati taññū mato annatra uppajjati,
evam klo malraja sansiro kotti — hallo si bhante
Nagisenati

uppajjati udahu katumika va satiti — Abhijananta pi maharaja sati uppajjati katumika pi satiti — Evam hi kho bhante Nigasena cabbam satum abhijananti na tthi katumika satiti — Ladi na tthi maharaja katumika sati na tthi kiuci sippikanam kammiyatauehi va sippayatanehi va vijyatthanehi va karaniyam, miratthaka acariya, yasma ca kho maharaja atthi katumika siti tasma atthi kammiyatanehi va sippayatanehi va vijayatanehi va karaniyam uttho ca acariyebhi — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Cattho vaggo

अन्ने पि केचि जतिसारा जटिं सराति॒ एवम् अभिजनातो सति॑
 उपप्रज्ञति॑ कथाम् कतुमिकाय॑ सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ यो पकातिय॑
 मुत्थस्सतिको परे ए तम् स्रापानि॒ थाम् निबन्धनाति॑
 एवम् कतुमिकाय॑ सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ कथाम् ओरिकाविनी॒ नानातो
 सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ यदा राजे वा अभिसित्तो होति॑ सोतपृत्तिप्रालाम
 वा पत्तो होति॑ एवम् ओरिकाविनी॒ नानातो सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑
 कथाम् लुताविनी॒ नानातो सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ युन्हि सुखिप्रितो
 अमुकास्मिन् एवम् सुखिप्रितो वा सराति॑ एवम् लुताविनी॒ नानातो
 सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ कथाम् अहिताविनी॒ नानातो सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑
 युन्हि दुक्खिप्रितो अमुकास्मिन् एवम् दुक्खिप्रितो ति॑ सुनाति॑
 एवम् अहिताविनी॒ नानातो सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ कथाम् साभिगामि॑
 इत्ततो सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ शदिसम् प्रग्गिलाम् दिस्वा मतिराम
 वा पिताराम् वा भृत्याम् वा भृत्याम् वा सराति॑ एत्थाम्
 वा गोनाम् वा गद्राब्धाम् वा दिस्वा अन्नाम् तिदिसम् एत्थाम्
 वा गोनाम् वा गद्रिब्धाम् वा सराति॑ एवम् सिंहाग्रामित्ततो
 सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ कथाम् विसळ्हागानित्ततो सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑
 असुक्षिष्ठा नामा [एवम्] वान्नो एदिसो, सिद्धो एदिसो, ग्रन्थो
 एदिसो, वासो एदिसो, फैत्थब्बो एदिसो ति॑ सराति॑ एवम् विसळ्हा-
 गानित्ततो सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ कथाम् कथाभृत्याम् नानातो
 सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ यो पकातिय॑ मुत्थस्सतिको होति॑ तम् पते॑
 स्रापेति॑ तेना तो सराति॑ एवम् कात्याभृत्याम् नानातो सति॑
 उपप्रज्ञति॑ कथाम् लक्खनातो सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ यो बलि॑
 वद्दानाम् अनेना जनति॑ लक्खणेना जनति॑ एवम् लक्खनातो
 सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ कथाम् सरानातो सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ यो जाकातिय॑
 मुत्थस्सतिको होति॑ यो तम् सुराति॑ ल्हो, सरिति॑
 ल्हो ति॑ पुनरप्पुन्तम् सराति॑ एति॑ एवम् सुरानातो सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑
 कथाम् मुद्दातो सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ ल्हिया सिक्खितत्ता जनति॑
 उप्रिस्सा अक्खरास्सा अनांतराम् इमाम् अक्खराम् कातब्ल॑ तु ति॑
 एवम् मुद्दातो सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ कथाम् गानातो सति॑
 उपप्रज्ञति॑ गानाया सिक्खितत्ता गानाका बहुम्-पि॑ गानेति॑
 एवम् गानातो सति॑ उपप्रज्ञति॑ कथाम् धरानातो सति॑
 उपप्रज्ञति॑ धरानाया सिक्खितत्ता धरानाका बहुम्-पि॑

dharenti, evam dha⁴gānato sati uppajjati Katham bhāvanato sati uppajjati idha bhikkhu anekavivitam pubbenivsam inussarati, seyyathidam elam pi jatim dve pi jitu — pe — iti sīkaram sa-uddesain pubbenivsam inussarati, evam bhavanato sati uppajjati Katham potthakambandhanato sati uppajjati rajao inusasaniyam inussaranta ekūpi potthakam tharathati tena potthakena inussaranti evam potthakembindhanato sati uppajjati Katham upabikkhepi ato sati uppajjati upanikkhittam bhanlam disu⁵ sarati evam upanikkhepato sati uppajjati Katham anubhutato sati uppajjati ditthatta rūpa⁶ sati sutatta siddham sagati ghayitatta gandham sarati, sayitatti rasam sarati phutthatta photthiblam sarati vinnatattivibhummam sarati evam anubhutato sati uppajjati Imchi kho ināharaya solasthi kharehi sati uppajjut — Kallo si bhanje Nagasenati

dukkhassa pahanaya vayamathati — Na hi maharajati
 — Yadi tumhe na atitassa dukkhassa pahanaya vayamathita,
 na anagatassa dukkhassa pahanaya vayamathita,
 na paccuppannassa dukkhassa pahanaya vayamathita, atha
 kimatthaya vayamathati — Thero ita kin ti maharaja
 idau ca dukkham nirujheyva aññan ca dukkham na
 uppajjeyyati etadatthaya vavajjeyati -- Atthi pana bhante
 Nagasena anagatam dukkham ti — Na tthi maharajati
 — Tumhe kho bhante Nagasenū atipanditi ve tumhe
 asantanam dukkhanam pahanaya vayamathati — Atthi
 pana te maharaja keci patirajanu paccattīka paccāmitta
 paccupatthita honti — Ama bhante, attihi — kin nu
 kho maharaja tadi tumhe parikham khanayeytha pi-
 karai cūpevyatha gopuram Larapevyatha attalakan

pandita ye tumhe anagatanam pipasanam patibahanat-thaya tam patiyadethati — Bhayyo opammam karohu — Tam kum manasā maharaja yada tvam bubbukkhito bhaveyyasi tada tvam khettam kasapeyyasi salim vapā-peyyasi bhattam bhonjissamili — Na hi bhante, patigacc eva tam patiyattam hotiti — Kiss atthayāti — Anagatanam bhante bubbukkhanam patibahanatthayati — Atti pana maharaja anagata bubbukkhā ti Na tti bhante ti — Tumhe kho maha-raja ītipandita ye tumhe asantanam anagatanam bubbukkhanam patibahanatthaya patiyadethati — Kallo si bhante 'Nagase-nati'

Raja tha Bhante Nagase-na, kiva duro ito brahma-loko ti — Duro kho maharaja ito brahma-loko, kutagaramatti sili tumba patita ahorattena attacattalisa yojanasahassini bhassamana catuhī masehi pathaviyam patitthabeyyati — Bhante Nagase-na, tumhe evam bhāntha seyyatha pi bivala purīo samminjitat vī baham paṭireyya pasāritam vā bahani sañminjeyya, evam eva iddhami ubikku cetovasippatto Jambudipe antarahito trihmaloke pitubbareyyati, etam vacanam na saddhami, evam atisīgham java balkint yojanasatani gacechisatiti — Thero tha Kohum pana maha-raja tava jatabhumi — Itti bhante Alasando nama dipo, tatthabam jito ti — Kivi duro mahirāja ito Alasando hotiti Dumattinī bhante yojanasatini — Abhijanisū nu tvam maha-raja tattha kincid eva karantyam karitva sarita ti — Ama bhante, sarāmiti — Jakum kho tvam maha-raja gato si dumattinī yojanasatini — Kallo si bhante Nagase-nati

Itija tha Bhante Nagase-na, yo idha kālakato brahma-loke uppajyeysa vē ca idha kālakato Kasinīre uppajyeva, ko cirataram kō sīghatāraṇ si — Samikam mālirijati — Ojammāni karohu — Kohum pana maha-raja

tava jātīnagarān ti — Atthi bhante kalaśigamo nama,
tatthaham jito ti — Kīva duro maharāja ito kalasigamo
hotiti — Dumattai bhante vojanasatañti — Kīva duram
mabarāja ito kasmīram hotiti — Drādaea bhante voja-
nānu — Ingha evam mahāraja kalaśigamam cintehiti
— Cintito bhante ti — Ingha evam mahāraja kasmīram
cintehiti — Cintitam bhante t² — *Katamanu nu kho
mabarāja cirena cintitam kataram si-hataran ti — Sa
makam bhante ti — Evam eva kho mahāraja vo idha
kalakato brahmañjoke uppajjeyva ³ ca idha kilakato
kasnure uppajjeyva samikam veva uppajjantū — Bhivyo
opammam karohiti — Tam kūm māriasi mālarāja dve
akuna ākīena gaccheyvom, te⁴ eko ucce rukkhe ni-
deyva eko nice rukkhe ni⁵deyva ⁶ tecam⁷ amakam patit-
thitanam katamasa⁸ chati patīapātāram pathaviyam
patītīhaheyya katamassa chāv⁹ cirena pathaviyam¹⁰ patit-
thāheyyati — Samakam bhante ti — Evam eva kho
mahāraja vo idha kalakato brahmañjoke uppajjeyva ¹¹ ca
idha kalakato kasnure uppajjeyva samikam veva uppaj-
jantū — Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Raja abha Katu nu kho biente Nagasena bojjhangā
ti — Satta kho mahāraja bojjhangā ti — Katihī pana
bhante bojjhangehi bojjhatiti ¹² Ekena kho mahāraja
bojjhangēva bojjhati dhammavicaya¹³ ambojjhangēvati —
Athā kis a nu kho bhanteuccanti satta bojjhangā ti —
Sam kūm māriasi mahāraja aei kōsiva pakkhi tu aggā-
hitō batthēna ussahati chejjam chādutūn ti — Na hi
bhante ti — Evam eva kho mahāraja dhammavicaya
sambojjhangēna viua chahi bōjjhangehi na bojjhati —
Kallo si bhante Nagasenati

Rajā abha Bhante Nagasēna, Katamanu nu kho ba-
butaram, puunam va apunnam va ti — Puunani kho

mahāraja bahutaram, apuññam thokan - ti — Kena kāranenāti. — Apuññam kho maharāja karonto vippatisāni hoti pāpakammam mayā katan - ti; tena papam na vaddhati. Puññam kho mahāraja karonto avippatisāri hoti, avippatisarissa pāmojjam jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītumanassa kāyo passamhhati, passaddhakāyo sukham vedeti, sukhino cittam śūniādhiyatī, samāhito yathābhūtam pajanatī, tena karanena puññam vaddhati; puriso kho mahāraja chinnahatthapādo Bhagavato ekam uppalahattham datvā ekanavutī kappāni vinipātam na gacchissatī; imina lī mahāraja kāranena bhanāmī puññam bahutaram, apuññam thokan - ti — Kallo si bhante Nāgasenāti.

Rajā' aha. Bhante Nāgasena, yo jānanto pāpakammam karoti yo ca ajinānto pāpakammam karoti, kassa bahutaram apuññan - ti — Thero aha Yo kho mahārāja ajānanto pāpakammam karoti tassa bahutaram apuññan - ti — Tena li bhante Nagasena yo amhākam rājaputto rājamahāmatto vā ajipanto pāpakammam karoti tam mayam digunam dandemāti. — Tam kim - maññasi maharaja tattam ayogulam ādittam sampajjalutam sajotibhūtam eko ajānanto ganheyya eko ajānanto ganheyya, katamo bali - kataram dayheyyāti. — Yo kho bhante ajānanto ganbeyya so bali - kataram dayheyyāti — Evam - eva kho mahārāja yo ajānanto pāpakammam karoti tassa bahutaram apuññan - ti — Kallo si bhante

pana dipan ti — Abhijanasi no tvaṁ maharaja imissa pathaviya vidatthim vā ratanim va langhutva ti — Ama bhante, abhijanami, aham bhante Nagasena attha pi rataniyo langhamiti — Katham tvaṁ maharaja attha pi rataniye langhesiti — Aham hi bhante cittam upademi ettha nipatisamiti, saha cittuppadena kayo me lahuko hotiti — Evam eva kho maharaja iddhimā thikkhu cetovasippatto kāyam ette samūropetva cittavasena vēhasam gacchatiti — Kallo si bhante Nāgasenati

Rāja ala Bhante Nāgasena, tumhe evam thanatha attikani dīghāni yojanasatikani pīti, rukkho pi tava na tthi yojanasatiko, kugo panī attikani dīghāni yojanasatikani bhavissantiti — Tam kiṁ manusi maharaja sutan te mahaśinmudde paneayojanasatika pi maccha attititi — Ama bhante, sutan ii — Nanu maharajī pūñicayojanasatikassī macchassa itthikani dīghāni bhavissanti yojanasatikāni pīti — Kallo si bhante Nāgasenati

Rāja ala Bhante Nāgasena, tombe evam thanatha sakki assasa-passase nirodhetun ti — Ama maharāja, sakki assasa-passase nirodhetun ti — Katham bhante Nāgasena sakki assasa passase nirodhetun ti — Tam kiṁ manasi maharāja sutajubbo te koci kākacchamano ti — Ama thanete, sutapibbo ti — Kin nu kho maharāja so saddo kāye namite virameyyati — Ami blante, virameyyati — So li pīna maharāja sadio abhāvitakayissa abhāvitasilassa abhāvitacittassa abhāvitajani assa kāye namite viramissati kiṁ pīna blāvitakayassa thi-vitasilassa bhāvitacittassa thi-vitapanīassa catutti ayhānum samuppannaesa assasa-passāti no virujjhissantiti — Kallo si thanete Nāgisenati

Rāja ala Bhante Nāgasena, samuddo sainudo ti succati, kena kāranena olikam samuddo ti succatiti —

Thero aha Tattakapi maharaja udakam tattakam̄ lonari
vattikam̄ lonam̄ tattakum̄ udakam, tasma samuddo ti
uccatiti — hallo si bhante Nagasenati

Rāja aha Bhante Nagasena kena karunena samuddo
ekaraso lonariso ti — Ciranthitatta kho maharaja
udakassa samuddo ekariso lonaraso ti — hallo si bhante
Nagasenati

Rāja aha Blante Nagasena, sakka sabbam sukhumam
chinditun ti — Ama maharaja, sakka sabbam sukhumai
chinditun ti — kum pina bhante sabbam sukhuman ti
— Dhammo kho malāruja sibbasokumo, na kho maharaja
dhammi sable sukhumi, sukhuman ti va thulon ti va
malāruja dhamminam etam adhivacanam, vani kine
chinditallam sabbam tam pavaaya chindati, na tti
dutuvim patiava chēsīvan ti — hallo si Blante Na-
gasenati

hi bhaṭte ti. — Tena hi mahārāja bhūtasmim jīvo na
opalabbhatiti. — Kallo si bhante Nāgasenāti.

Thero āha: Dukkaram mahārāja Bhagavatā katan - ti.
— Kīm-paṇa bhante Nāgasena Bhagavatā dukkaram
katan - ti. — Dukkaram mahārāja Bhagavatā katam. imesam
arūpiṇam cittacetasiकānam dbammānam ekārammane
vattamānānam vavatthānam akkhātam, ayam phasso, ayam
vedanā, ayam saññā, ayam cetana, idam cittan - ti. —
Opammasa karohitū — Yathā mahārājā kocid - eva puriso
nāvāya mahāsamuddam ajjbogāhitvā hatthaputena udakam
gahetvā jivhāya sāyitvā — jāneyya nu kho mahārāja so
puriso. idam Gangāya udakam, idam Yamunāya udakam,
idam Aciravatiyā udakam, idam Sarabhuya udakam, idam
Mahiyā udakan - ti. — Dukkaram bhante jānitun - ti. —
Ato dukkarataram kho mahārāja Bhagavatā Latam:
imesam arūpiṇam cittacetasiकānam dhammānam ekāram-
mane vattamānānam vavatthānam akkhātam ayam phasso,
ayam vedanā, ayam saññā, ayam cetanā, idam cittan - ti.
— Suttha bhante ti rājā abbhanḍmodi.

* * *
Sattamo vaggo

Thero āha: Jānāsi kho mahāraja sampati kā velā ti.
— Āma bhante, jānāmi, sampati pathamo yāmo atikkanto,
majjhimo yāmo vattaṭi, ukkā padipiyanti, cattāri patākāni
ānattāni, gamissanti bbandāto rājadeyyā ti. — Yonakā
evam - āhamsu: Kallo si mahārāja, pandito bhikkhuti. —
Āma bhane, pandito thero, ediso ācariyo bhaveyya mādiso

* dhammanam om ABC * 19 sikkhagabessa ABC, -gabesā M 19 tato
Ab, ito M 20 sace ediso M

ca antevasi, nacirass^१ eva pandito dhammam ajaneyyati
 Tassa pañhaveyyakaranena tuttho raja theram Nagasenam ^२utatasahassagghanakena Lambalena acchadetva Bhante Nagasena ajjatagge te atthasatam bhattam pañnapemi, yam kiñci antepure kappiyam tena ca pavaremiti aha — Alam maharaja, jivamiti — Janam: bhante Nagasena jivasi, api ca attanan ca rakkha mamañ ca rakkhahi, katham attanam rakkhasi Nagaseno Milindam rajanam pasadei na ca kinc alabhitu parapavado Agaccheyyati, evam attanum rakkha, katham mamam rakkhasi Milindo raja pasanno pasannikaram na karotiti^३ parapavado Agaccheyyati, evam mamam rakkhahit — Tatha hotu mahari-pikkhitto pi babruukho yeva hoti, evam eva kho ham bhante kincapi agaranti^४ yujasami bahimukho yeva para acchami, sace ham Bhante agarasmi anagarayam pabulyevyam na ciram jiveyyun, bahu me paccatthiki ti

Athi kho ayasma Nagaseno Milindassa rañño pañhim visayjetva utthiy^५ acanti sangharamam agamasi Acirapikkante ca avismante Nagasene Milindassa rañño etad ahosi Kim maya pucchitam, kim bhadantena visajitan ti Atha kho Milindissa rañño etad ahosi Sabbam maya supucchitam, sabbam bhadantena visajitan ti Ayasmato pi Nagasenassa sangharamam gatasa etad ahosi Kim Milindena rañña pucchitam, kim maya visajitan ti Atha kho Ayasma Nagasenassa etad ahosi Sabbam Milindena rañña supucchitam, sabbam maya visajitan ti Atha kho ayasma Nagaseno eti ratuya acsayent publ anhatimiyam nivesetva pat-tacharam aditya vena Milindassa rañño nivesanum ten upasankami, opacukamitva pranipatte sivane nisi: Atha kho Milindo rija avasmantum Nagasenam abhivadetv

^१ ratthi all ^२ mama BC ^३ bahu all

ekamaniam nisidi, ekamantam nisipno kho Milindo raja
 ayasmantam Nagasenam etad avoca. Mu kho bhadan-
 tassa evam ahosi Nagaseno maya panham pucchito ti
 ten' eva somanasesena na tam rattavasesam copiti na te
 evam datthabbam, tassa mayham bhante tam rattava-
 sesam etad ahosi "kim maya pucchitam, kim bhadan-
 tena visajjan ti, sabbam maya supucchitam, sabbam
 thadantena suvisajjan ti. Thero pi evam aha Ma
 kho maharajasa etam ahosi Milindasset rati no mava
 pañho visajjito ti ten' eva somanasesena tam rattavases-
 sam vitinames ti, na te evam datthabbam, tassa may-
 ham maharaja tam rattavasesam etad ahosi kim Milin-
 dena ranna pucchitam, kim maya visajjan ti, sabbam
 Milindena ranna supucchitam, sabbam maya suvisajji-
 tan ti — Iti ha te mahaniga ammanna cethasitai
 samanumodimunti.

Milindaj añhanam pucchivisajjina samutta

Bhassappavedi vetāndi atibuddhi vicakkhano
Milindo nānabhedāya Nāgasenam upāgami.

Vasanto tassa chāyāya paripoechanto punappnam
pabbinnabuddhi hotvāna so pi atī tipetako.

Navangam annmajjanto rattibhāge rahogato
addakkhi mendake pañbe dusnivethe saniggabe.

Pariyayabhāsitam atthi, aṭhi sandhāya bbāsitam,
sabhbāvabhāsitam atthi Dhainmarājassa sāsane.

Tesam atṭham aviññaya mendake Jinabhāsite
anāgatambi addhāne viggaho tattha hessati

„Handa kathim pasādetvā chejjapessāmī mendake,
tassa nidditthamaggeṇā¹¹ niddisissanty - anāgate ti

Atha kho Milindo raja pabhātāya rattiyā uggate
arune sisam nahātvā siresi añjalum - paggahetvā atitānā-
gata-paccuppanne sammāsambuddhe annssaritvā attba
vatapadāni samādiyi Ilo me anāgatāni satta dīvasānt
attha gune samadīyitvā tapo caritabbo bhavissati, so
'ham cinnatapo samanor ācariyam ārādhetva mendake
pañhe pucchissāmīti Atha kho Milindo rājā pakatidus-
sayugam apanetvā abharanāni ca omāñcītvā kāsāyam ni-
vāsetva mundakapatisisakam sise patumuñcītvā munibha-
vam upa-antvā attha gune samādiyi Imam sattabam
mayā na rajaattho annsāsītabbo, na rāgūpasamhitam cittam
uppādetabbam, na dosūpasamhitam cittam uppade-
tabbam, na mohūpasamhitam cittam uppādetabbam, dāsa-
kānumakara-porisa-jane pi nivātavottinā bhavitabbam,

¹¹ bhedapessāmī M ¹² niddisissant anag A, -ssanti 'nag B ¹³ na-
hayitva A ¹⁴ samadīyitva AC

Kavikam^ī vacasikam anurakkhitabbam, cha pi ayatānani
niravasesato anurakkhitabbani, mettābhavaanaya nīnasati
jakkhipitabban ti īme attha gune samadiyitva tesu eva
atthasu gunesu nīna^īam patitthapetsa bahi anikkhamitva
sattaham vitināmetva atthame divase pabbhitaya rattiyā
pag-eva patarīsam katu okkhitacikkhu mital hani su-
santhiteva mūyapatheva anikkhitteva cittena hatthena
udaggena vippasannenī therāñ Nāgasenam upasinkamitvī
therassa pade sīra^ī vanditvī ekamīntain thito idam
avoca

Atthi me bhante Nāgasen^ī kōci attho tunhehi sad-
dhum mantavitibbo, na tāttha añño kōci titivo icchitabbo,
suñne okāse paññitte irañne atthangujagate sīmanas-
rāruppe tāttha so pañho pocchitalbo bhāvītā, tāttha
me guyham na katabbam na rahat^īsikam, arahāñ' aham
rahassakam sunītum sumantane upagate Ujjimaya ji so
attho ujañarikkhitabbo, yathī^ī kūm viya Yathī nāma
bhante Nāgasena mahapathavi nikhegapam arahati nik-
kheje ujagate, esam eva kho bhānte Nāgasena arahāñ
aham rahassikam sunītip sumantane upagate ti

bhante Nāgasena mantito attho vikirati vidhamāti paggharati na sambhavati; sabhaye mano santasati, santasito na sammā attham samanupassati; ativāte saddo avibhūto hoti; paticchanne upassutim titthanti; devathane mantito attho garukam parinamatī; panthe mantito attho tuccho bhavati, sankame calācalo bhavati; udakatitthe pākato bhavati Bhāvatīha

Vieamām sabhayañ ativāto paticchannam devanissitam
pantho ca sankamo tittham, atth' ete parivajjayatī

Bhante Nāgasena, atth' imme puggalā mantiyamānā mantitam attham byāpādenti, katame attha rāgacarito dosacarito mohacarito manacarito luddho alaso ekacintī bālo ti, imme attha puggalā mantitam attham byāpādenti — Thero āha Tesam ko doso ti — Rāgacarito bhante Nagasēna rāgavasena mantitam attham byāpādeti, dosacarito dosavasena mantitam attham byāpādeti, mohacarito mohavasena mantitam ottham byāpādeti, manacarito manavasena mantitam attham byapadeti, luddho lobhavasena mantitam attham byāpādeti, alaso alisatāya mantitam attham byāpādeti, ekacintī ekacintitaya mantitam attham byāpādeti, bālo balatāya mantitam attham byāpādeti Bhāvatīha

Ratto duttho ca mulho ca māni luddho tathā 'laso ekacintī ca bālo ca, ete atthavinasakā ti

Bhante Nagasena, nāv' imme puggalā mantitam guyham vivaranti na dharenti, katame nava. rāgacarito dosacarito mohacarito bhiruko āmisagaruko itthi sondō pandako darako ti. — Thero āha Tesam ko doso ti — Rāgacarito bhante Nagasena ragavasena mantitam guyham vivarati na dhāreti, duttho dosavasena mantitam guyham vivarati na dhāreti, mūlho mohavasena mantitam guyham vivarati

na dhareti, bhūruko bhayavaṇena mantitam guyham vivarati na dhareti, amisagaruko amisahetu mantitam guyham vivarati na dbareti, itthi ittarataya mantitam guyham vivarati na dhareti, sondiko suralulataya mantitam guyham vivarati na dhareti, pandako anekamsikataya mantitam guyham vivarati na dbareti, darako capalataya mantitam guyham vivarati na dhareti "Bhavatiha

Ratto detho ca mulhu' ca bhūrū amīcacakkhuko
itthi sondo pandako ca, navamo bhavati darako
Navete puggala loke ittarā cañita cāla,
etehi mantitam guyham khippam bhavati pakatan ti

Bhante Nagasena, atthabi karanehi buddhi parinamati paripakam gacchati, katainehi atthabi "vavaparinamena buddhi parinamati paripakam gacchati, vavaparinamena buddhi parinamati paripakam gacchati, paripucchāya buddhi parinamati paripakam gacchati, titthavamīṣena buddhi parinamati paripakam gacchati, vaviso manasi-karena buddhi parinamati paripakam gacchati, sakacchaya buddhi parinamati paripakam gacchati, snehupasevaṇasena buddhi parinamati paripakam gacchati, patirupa-deśaviseṇa buddhi parinamati paripakam gacchati Bhavatiha

Vayena yasa poccīlho titthavaṇena vonisu
sakaccha nehaṁseva patirupavasena ca
Etam attha thanāni buddhīvisadakaraka,
vesam etam sanilhonti tesam buddhi pablijijatū

Bhante Nagasena, avam būmīloha, o attha-mantado: vivajjito, ahān ca loke parāñc'māñtī-ahāno, guyham anurakkhi caham, vavahāni jivissami tāvā guyham anurakkhissāmi, atthabi ca-me karanehi buddhi parinamam gata,

Samma patipanqe antevasike ye acariyanam' pancavisati acariyaguna tehi gonehi acariyena samma patipajitabbam Katame pancavisati guna idha bhante acariyena antevasimhi satatam samitam arakkha opatthapetabba, asevana sevana janitabba, pamattappamattata janitabba, seyyavakaso janitabbo, gelannam janitabbam, bhojanam laddhaladdham janitabbam, viseso janitabba, pattagatam samvibhajitabbam, assasetabba ma bbayi, attho' te abhikkamatiti, imina puggalena paticaratiti paticaro janitabba, game paticaro janitabba, vihare paticaro janitabba, na tena saha sallapo katabbo, chiddam disva adhivasetabbam, sakkaccakarina bhavitabbam, akhandakarina bhavitabbam, arahassakarina bhavitabbam nirvaaesakarina bhavitabbam, janem' imam sippesuti janakacittam' upatthapetabbam, katbam ayam imam karomi sikkhabaleoti citta upatthapetabbam, mettacittam upatthapetabbam apadasu na vijahitabbam, karaniye na ppainajjitatbbam, khahte dbammema pagghetabbo ti Ime kho bhante pacavisati acariyassa aca
riyaguna, tehi gunehī may samma patipajjassu Samsayo me bhante uppanno, attbi mendañapanha Jinabhasita, anagate addhane tattba viggaho uppajjissati, anagate ca addhane dullabba thavissanti tumhadise buddhimanto, tesu roe panheu cakkhem dehi parañadanam niggahayati

Thero sadhuti sampaticcbitv dasa upasakassa upasakagune paridipesi Dasa ime maharaja upasakassa upasakaguna latame dasa idha maharaja upasako sangheua samaoa-ohhadokkho hoti dbammadhipateyyo hoti dasva alhibaddhiya vajhamati, sammatitthiko hoti, apaga takotuhalamangaliko jivitabetu pi na sunnam sattharam uddisati kayikam vacasikan assa rakkhitam hoti, samaggāramo hoti smaggārato, anusnyyako hoti, na ca

Kuhana^{*}asena sa^cane carati, Buddham[†] saranam gato hoti,
 dhammam saranam gato hoti, saugham[‡] saranam gato
 hoti. Ime kho maharaja dassa upasaka[§]sa vij[¶]akagunā,
 te sabbe gunā tayi samvijjanti, tam te yuttam^{||} pattam^{||}
 anucchavikam patirūpam yam t^{||}am Jina^{||}a^{||}anaj arishānum
 disva abhivaddhim icchasi Karomi te okā^{||}am, puccha
 mām t^{||}am yathāsokhan^{||}tu

kavadassa patitthaapanaya ditthujalaviniethanayāti —
 Thero aha Parimbbuto maharaja Bhagava, na ca Bhagava pujam sadiyati, asadiyantiss' eva Tathagatassa devamanussa dbaturataparam vatthum kuitva Tathagatassa uanaratanaarammanena sammapatipattim sevanta tisso sampattiyo patilabbanti Yatha maharaja mahatimahaaggikkhandho pajjahtva nibbayeyya, apि nu kho so maharaja aggikkhandho sadhyati tinakatthupadanan ti — Jalamano pi so bhante mahaaggikkhandho tinakatthupadanam na sadiyati, kum pana nibbuto upasanto acetano sadiyatiti — Tasmin pana maharaja aggikkhandhe uperate upasante loke aggī suñno, hotiti — Na hi bhante, kattham aggissa vatthe hoti upadanam, ve keci manussa aggikama te attano thamabalaviriyyena paccattapuri¹ akarena kattham manthayitvā aggim nibbattetva tena aggina agikkaraniyam kammañi karonti — Tena hi maharaja titthyanam vacanam miccha bhavati asadiyantassa kato adbhikaro vanjbo bhavati aphalo ti Yatha maharaja mahatin ahaaggikkhandho pajjal, e am eva Bhagava dasasahassimbhi lokadhatuya buddhasiriya pajjal, yatha maharaja mahati mahaaggikkhandho pajjalitva nibbuto, evam eva Bhagava dasasahassimbhi lokadhatuyi buddhasiriya pajjahtva anupadesesaya nibbaudhatuya parimbbuto, yatha maharaja nibbuto aggikkhandho tinatthupadanam na sadiyati, evam kho lokahitassa sadiyana pahina upasauta, yatha maharaja manussa nibbute agikkhandhe anupadane attano thamabalaviriyyena paccattapuri² akarena kattham manthayitvā aggim nibbattetva tena aggina agikkaraniyam kamman karonti, evam eva devamanussi Tathagatassa parimbbutasse asadiyantass eva dbaturatanam vatthuri³ kuitva Tathagatassa nanara-

¹ nibbapeyya AC ² karuṇa B throughout ³ La tha: bhante aggissa BC ⁴ purisakarena ABC throughout

tanaramīnanena sammapatipattum sevanta tesso sampatiyo patilabbanti Imma pi maharāja karanena Tathagatassa parimbbottassa asadiyantass eva kato adhikaro avanjho bhavati saphalo ti

Apāram pi maharāja ottarum Laranam sunohi yena karanena Tathagatassa parimbbottasse asadiyantass' eva kato adhikaro avanjho bhavati saphalo yathā maharāja mahatimahavato vayitva uparameyya, apि nu kho so maharāja uparato vato sadiyati puna nibbattapanan ti — Na hi bhante uparatassa vatassa abhogo va manaskaro va puna nibbattapanaya, kinkaranam acetana sa vayodhatut — Apि nu tassa maharāja uparatassa vatassa vato ti samanūha upagacchatiti — Na hi bhante talavanta-vidhupandī vatassa oppattiya paccaya ye keci manussa unhabitatta parilahaparipliṭita te talavantena va vidhupanena va attano thamabalaviyena paccattapurisa karena vatam nibbattetva tena vatenā unham nibbapenti panlabam vupasamentiti — Tena hi maharāja titthiyanam vacanam miccha bhavati asadiyantessa kato adhikaro vanjho bhavati apbhalo ti Yatha maharāja mahatimahavato vayi, evam eva Bhagava dasasabassimbi lokadhatuya sitala-madhura saota sukhuma mettavatena upavayi, yatha maharāja mahatimahavato vayitva uparato, evam eva Bhagava sitala-madhura santa-sukhuma-mettavatena upavayitva nupadisesaya nibbanadhatova parinibbuto, yatha maharāja uparato vato puna nibbattapanam na sadiyati, evam eva lokahitassa sadiyana pahinā upasanta, yatha maharāja te maonissa unhabitatta parilahaparipliṭti, evam eva devamanusse tividhaggi santapa-parilaha paripilta, yathā talavanta-vidi upanaci vi tassa nibbattivī pacayo hoti evam eva Tathagatassa dhatu ca jñānaratanā ca pacayo hoti tiseasunum sam-

pattinam patilabhyā, yatha manossa nibbābhūtaṭṭa pari-
lahapariplīṭā talavaṇṭena ḫa vīdhupanera ḫa vatam nib-
battetva unham nibbapenti parilaham vūpasamenī, evam
eva devamanussa Tathagatassa parinibbutassa asadi-
yantass eva dhatu ca namaratanā ca pujetva kusalam
nibbattetva tena kusaleṇa tividhaggi-santapa parilaham
nibbapenti vūpasagnenti .Imuna pi maharaja kāraṇena
Tathagatassa parinibbutasse asadiyantass eva kato adhi-
karo avanjo bhātati saphalo ti *

Aparam pi maharaja uttarim karanam sanobi para
vadanam niggahaya yatha mahareja puriso bherim sko
tetvi saddam nibbatteyya yo so bherisaddo purisena
nibbattito so saddo antaradhayeyya api ou kho so ma-
haraja saddo sañiyati puna nibbattapanan ti — Na hi
bhante, antarahito so saddo na tthi tassa puna uppā-
daya ābhogo ḫa manasiṭkaro ḫa sakum nibbattie bherisadde
antarahite so bherisaddo samucchinno hoti, bheri pana
bhante pacceyō hoti saddassa nibbattiyā atīha puriso pac-
caye sati attajena ḫayānenā bherim akotetva saddam nib-
battetiti — Evam eva kho malaraja Bhagava sila-ka-
madhi - pañña - vimutti - vimutti anadassana - paribhūvitam
dhituratanā cā dhammān ca vinayān ca anusatthūn ca
sattharam thapavitri sayam anupadisesīya nibbinadhi-
tuṣ patinibbuto, na ca patinibbute Bhagavati sampatti-
lābho uj acchinno hoti, bhavādukkhapatiplīṭa sattī dhi-
turatanā cā dhammavinayan ca anusatthūn ca pacce-
vam kāritvī sampattikāma sampattiyo patilabhyanti
Imoñi pi maharāja karanena Tathagatassa parinibbūtissā
asadiyantass eva kato adhikaro avanjo bhavati saphalo
ti Dīthīn c' etam maharāja Bhagavita anigataim
addhāpīm kāthitān ca bhānitān ca acikkhitān ca
Suya klo pan Anandī tumbakam evam assa atīta-

pattinam patilabhaya; yathā manusā nibhābhūta ta pari-
khipīripilta talavāntena va vidhupanera va vatam nib-
battetvā unham nibbipenti parilaham vūpasamēti, evam
eva 'devamānu' Tathagatassā parimibbutasā asa-
vantass' eva dhataū ca pānaratanaū ca pujetva kusalam
nibbattetvā tenn kusalena tividhaggi-sintapa-parilahum
miliipenti vūpasamēti •Imīni pi mahārūja kāranena
Tathagatassā parimibbutasā asādīyantass' eva kato adbi-
kro avanjo bhatati saphalo tu •

sañthukaln pāvacanam, na - tthi no satthā ti; na kho pan' etam Ānanda evam datthabbam, yo vo Ānanda mayā dhammo ca vinayo ca desito paññatto so vo mam' acca-yena satthā ti. Parinibbutassa Tathāgatase asādiyantasse kato adhikāro vañjho bhavati aphalo ti tam tesam titthiyānam vacanam micchā abhūtam vitatham alikam viruddham vīparitam, dukkhmadayakam dukkha-vipākam apāyagamanīyan - ti

Aparam - pi mahārāja uttarīñ kārañam sunohi yena kārañena Tathāgatassa parinibbutassa asādiyantass' eva kato adhikāro avañjho ḥbavati saphalo: sādiyatī nu kho mahārāja ayam mahāpathavī. sabbabijāni mayi samviruhantū — Na hi bhante ti. — Kisea pana tāmī mahārāja bijāni asādiyantiyā mahāpathaviyā samvīruhitā dalhātūlajata-patitthitā khandhasarasākha-parivitthinnā pupphaphaladharā hontī — Asadiyantī pi bhante mahāpathavī tesam bijānam vatthū hoti paccayam deti virūhanāya, tani bijāni tam vatthum nissāya tena paccayena samvīruhitvā dalhātūlajata-patitthitā khandhasāraśākha-parivitthinnā pupphaphaladharā hontī — Tena hi mahārāja titthiyā sake vāde natthā hontī hatā viruddha, sace te bhananti. asādiyanta-sa - kato adhikāro vañjho bhavati aphalo ti. Yatha mahārāja mahāpathavī evam Tathagato araham sammāsamboñddho, yathā mahārāja mahāpathavī na kūñci sādiyatī evam Tathāgato na kūñci sādiyatī, yathā mahārāja tānti bijāni pathavim nissāya samvīruhitvā dalhātūlajata-patitthitā khandhasāraśākha-parivitthinnā pupphaphaladharā hontī evam devamanussā Tathāgatassa parinibbutassa asādiyanta-s' eva dhatou - ca ñanaratanañ - ca nissāya dalhātūlalula-patitthitā sa-mādhuñkhandha-dhamma-ara-ñjāsākha-parivitthinnā vimuttipupphā-sāmaññaphaladharā hontī Imīnā pi ma-

¹ oññikkhuñyekon - or AC ² suminnyapti, Aa³ Jantū, R ⁴ asādiyanti all ⁵ vatthum AC ⁶ samadhuñkhandha- CN

hārāja kāranena Tatbāgatassa parimbbetassa asādīyatass' eva kato adhikāro avañjho bhavati saphalo ti.

Aparam - pi mahārāja uttarum kāranam sunohi yena kāranena Tathāgatassa parimbbutassa asādīyatass' eva kato adhikāro avañjho bhavati saphalo: sādiyanti nu kho mahārāja ime otthā gonā gadrabhā ajā pasū manussā antokucchismun kamikulānam sambhavan - ti — Na hi bhante ti — Kissā pana te mahāraja kimayo tesam asādīyatānam añtokucchismun sambhavitvā bahuputta-nattā repullatam pāpunantiti — Pāpassa bhante kam-massa balavatāya asadīyatānam yeva tesam sattānam antokucchismūm kimayo sambhavitvā bahuputtanattā ve-pullatam pāpunantiti — Evam' - eva kho mahāraja Tathāgatassa parimbbutassa asādīyatass' eva dhātussa ca nānārammanas-a ca balavatāya Tathāgate kato adhikāro avañjhō bbavati saphalo ti.

* Aparam - pi mahārāja 'uttarim kāranam sunohi yena kāranena Tathāgatassa parimbbutassa asādīyatass' eva kato adhikāro avañjho' bhavati saphalo: sādiyanti nu kho mahāraja ime manussā:¹ ime añthanavoti roga kāye nibbattantuti — Na hi bhante ti — Kissā pana te mahāraja rogi asādīyatānam kāye nipatantiti — Pubbe katene bhante duccaritenāti — Yadi mahārāja pubbe katam akusalām iehi vēdaniyam hoti, tena hi mahārāja pubbe katam - pi idha katam - pi kusalākusalām kammam avañjhām bhavati saphalan - ti Imiñi 'pi mahārāja kāranena Tathāgatassa parimbbutassa asādīyanta-s' eva kato adhikāro avañjho bhavati saphalo ti.

Sutapubbam pana taya mahāraja Nandako nūma yakkho theram Sāriputtam āsadayitvā pathavim pāvittho ti — Āmu bhante, sāyati, loke pīkato eso ti — Apि nu kho mahārāja thero Sāriputto sādiy Nandakassa yakkhasa-

mahapathavigilanam ti — Ubattiyante pi bhante sade-vake loke, patamane pi chamavam candimasuriye, vikirante pi Sinerupabhataraje, thero Sariputto na para²⁴a dukkham sadiyeyya, tam kissa betu yena betuna thero Sariputto knjheyya va dueseyya va so betu theresa Sariputtasea samnhato samuccchino, betono samngghati tatta bhante thero Samputto jivitaharake pi kopam na kareyyati — Yadi maharaja thero Sariputto Nandakassa yakkha²⁵a pathavigilanam na sadiv²⁶ kissa pana Naodako yakkho pathavim pavittho ti — Alpusalassa bhante kam-masea halavatavati — Yadi maharaja akusalassea kam-masea halavataya Nandako yakkho pathavim pavittho, asadivianta²⁷pi kato aparadho avanjo bhavati saphalo, tena hi maharaja kusalassa pi kammasea halavataya asadiviantassa kato adhikaro avanjo bhavati saphalo ti Imina ji maharaja karunena Tathagata²⁸ pannibutassa asadivianta²⁹ era kato adhikaro avanjo bhavati saphalo ti

Kati nu khō te mabaraja mapossa te etarahi maha-pathavim pavittha, atthi te tattha savanao ti — Ama bhante, suyatiti — Ingha eva³⁰ maharaja sarebiti — Cincamanavika bhante, Suprabuddho ca Sakko, Devadatto ca thero, Naodako ca vakho Nando ca manavako ti, entam metam bhante une pance jana mahapathavim pavittha ti — Kicchum te maharaja aparaddha ti — Bhagavati ca bhante savakesu cati — Api nu kho mabaraja Bhagava va savaka va sadivimsu imesam maha-pathavim pavisanao ti — Na hi bhante ti — Tena hi mabaraja Tathagata³¹ pannibutaya asadivanta³² era kato adhikaro avanjo bhavati saphalo ti — Sovinna-pito bhante Nagasena panbo gambhīro ottanikato guvham

²⁴ pa-hari AP ²⁵ kusalassapo B kusalakusalassa A ²⁶ cirocman AA

²⁷ bhagata savaka all ²⁸ pa-hari ASM ²⁹ uttaras ACM

vidamsitam **ganthī** bbinna, gahanam agahanam katam,
nattha paravada, **bhagga** kuditthi, mppabha jata kutit
thiyā, tvam ganivarapavaram asajjati

Bhante Viñāṣena, Buddho sabbaññu ti — Ama ma-
hārūpa, Bhagavaṇa sabbaññu, na ca Bhagavato sātataṁ sa-
mitām nīvīdassānam pāccepupatthitāpi, avajjanapati bad-
dhām Bhagavato sabbanūtaññanam, vajjīta yadicchakam
jūriti — Tena li bhante Nagāsena Buddho asabbaññu,
yādi tressa pariyesanaya sibbanūtaññanam hotiti — † Va-
ha-ataīn kho maharūpa vihūnaññ addhaculaññ ca vāha vih
satt' ammānanī dve eti tumba ekacchātakkhane pavatt-
cittassa ettakā vihālakkham thapiyamane parikkhayam
pariyādānam piccheṣyam Tatr imē vattavida citta
pavattanti Ye te mahatāja saraga sīdōra samohi sīk-
kilesa abhavitakāya abhavitasilla abhavitecita abhavita-
pani etesam tam cittam garukam uppajjati dandham
pavattati, kinkāranam abhavitatta cittassa Yathā ma-
harūpa vāmīnālaññ vitataśā vicalasi vithinnasā
vissibbita-vissibbitessa ākāyati jatitasā ākāddhuyantassa
garukam hoti agamanam dandham, kinkāranam sam-
sibbita-vissibbitattā sikkīnam, evam ete kho maharūpa
te sarīgī sadoññ samohi sakkilesi abhavitakāya abh-
avitasilli abhavitecita abhavitipañña tesim tam cittam
garukam uppajjati dandham pavattati, kinkāranam
samsibbita vissibbitattā kileseli Idam pathanam cittam

Tatr' idam dñiyam cittam vibhaktum kṣayati Ye te mahirīja sotāprānā jñatipāya dīkṣuj patti vīmūtā-
satthusādānā te am tam cittam tis u bñinesu jñihukam

*vibes & vibra B * jemara B * kontiki B * *clicks* ex B
 * vibra vibra B " che barakki + ACs * talkless M throughout
 * Mi Kara x A o + AB's like B or C or others M 4 times " 16
 claves & shakers X 16 claves one hand

uppajjati laukam pavattati, uparibhūmisu garukam uppajjati dandham pavattati, kinkāranam: tīsu thānesu cittassa parisuddhāttā, upari kilesānam appahinattā. Yathā mahārāja vām-anālassa tipabbaganthiparisuddhāssa upari sākhājatājatitassa ākaddbiyantassa yāva tipabbam tāva laukam eti, tato upari thaddham, kinkāranam: hetthā parisuddhāttā, upari sākhājatājatitattā, evam eva kho mahārāja ye te sotāpannā pītīpāyā ditthippattā vibhātasatthusāsanā tesam tam cittam tīsu thānesu laukam uppajjati laukam pavattati, uparibhūmisu garukam uppajjati dandham pavattati, kinkāranam tīsu thānesu parisuddhāttā, upari kilesānam appahinattā. Idam dutiyam cittam.

Tatr' idam tatiyam cittam vibhāttum' āpajjati: Ye te mahārāja sakadāgāmino, yesam rāga-dosa-mohā tanubhūtā, tesam tam cittam pañcasu thānesu laukam uppajjati laukam pavattati, uparibhūmisu garukam uppajjati dandham pavattati, kinkārapam: pañcasu thānesu parisuddhāttā, upari kilesānam appahinattā. Yathā mahārāja vām-anālassa pañcāpabbaganthiparisuddhāssa upari sākhājatājatitassa ākaddbiyantas: yāva pañcapabbam tāva laukam eti, tato upari thaddham, kinkāranam: hetthā parisuddhāttā, upari sākhājatājatitattā, evam eva kho mahārāja ye te sakadāgāmino, yesam rāga-dosa-mohā tanubhūtā, tesam tam cittam pañcasu thānesu laukam uppajjati laukam pavattati, uparibhūmisu garukam uppajjati dandham pavattati, kinkāranam: pañcasu thānesu cittāssa parisuddhāttā, upari kilesānam appahinattā. Idam tatiyam cittam

Tatr' idam catottamam cittam vibhāttum' āpajjati: Ye te mahārāja anāgāmino, yesam pañc' orambhāgīyāni samyojanāni abhīnāni, tesam tam cittam dasam tīnesu la-

hukam uppajjati labukam pavattati, uparibhumisu garukam uppajjiti dandham pavattati, kinkaranam dasasu
 thanesu cittassa parisuddhatta, upari kilesanam appa
 lupatti Yathā maharaja vamsanalasse dasapalba
 ganthiparisuddhissa upari sakujatayatitassa nikkidhi-
 yantassa yāvā dasapabbam tava labukam eti, tato upari
 thaddhañ, kinkaroñam heiti parisuddhatta, upari sakha
 jatiyatitatti, evam eva klo maharajā ye te anagamino,
 sesu jañe orambhigavu samyojanu pahinam, tesam
 tam cittam dasenū tīnesu labukam uppajjati labukam
 pavattati, uparibhumisu garukam uppajjiti dandham pa-
 vattati, kinkaranam dasasu tīnesu cittassa parisud-
 dhatti upari kilesanam appahinatta Idam catuttham
 cittam

ti — Evam-eva k^o mahārāja ye te sammāsambuddhā sabbaññuno dasabaladharā catnvesāraya-visaradā, atthārasahⁱ buddhīdhammehi samannagata, anantajīva anāvara-naññanā, tesam tūm cittam sabbattha labukam uppajjati labukam pūvattati, kinkaranam sabbattha parisuddhattā Idam sattūmam cittam.

Tatia mīhārājā yam-idam sabbaññubuddhanam cittam tam channam pⁱ, cittānam gananam atikkamitva, asankheyyena gunena parisuddhañ-ca lāhukañ-ca Yasmā ca Bhagavato cittam pariṇḍdañ-ca lāhukañ-ca, tasmat mahārāja Bhagavā yamakapātihirām dasseti, yamakapātihire mahārāja nātabbam buḍḍhānam bhagavantānām cittam evam lahuparivattan-ti, na tathā sakka uttarum karanañ vattuu. Te pⁱ mahārāja pātihirā sabbaññubuddhanam cittam ūpādaya gananām-pi sankham-pi kalam-pi kūlabhagam-pi pⁱ, upenti, avajjanapati**baddham** mahārāja Bhagavato sabbaññutaññanam, Avajjītva yadicchakam jānīti. Yathā mahārāja puriso hatthe thapitam yam kūñci dutiye hatthe ihapeyya, vivatena mukhena vācam nicchāreyya, mukhagatām bhojaeām gileyya, ummileyī vānumileyya nūmileyī vā ummileyyya, sammūñjatañ va bīham pasāreyya pasāritam vā baham sammūñjeyya, cīrataram etam mahārāja, īhutaram Bhagavato sabbaññutaññorūpam, labutarām āvijjanam, āvajjītā yadicchākam jānīti, avajjanavikalamattakena na tāvatā buddhiⁱ bhagavanto aśubhāññono nāma [pa] hontūti

Āvajjanam pⁱ bīunte Nāgasena pariyesantya kātabbam, ingha main tattba kāranena ūññapehīti. — Yathā mahārāja purisassa addhassā mahaddhanassa mahabhogassa pahūta-jatarupa-rajita-vittupakaranassa pahūta-dhaññissa sāli-īhi-jaññ-tanduli-tila-mugga-mīca-pubbannājaranna-sappi-teli-nāvanīta-khīra-dadhī-madhu-

gula-phanita ca khalopi-kumbhi piṭhara kottha bbajana-gata bhaveyyum, tassa ca purisa^{ca} pahupako agaccheyya bhattaraho bhattachikankhi tassa ca gehe yam randham bhojanam tam parinithitam bhaveyya, kumbbito tandule nihari^{tv} i bhojanam randheyya, apⁱ nu kho so maharaja puriso tāvatakena bhojanavekallamattakena adhano nama kapano nama bhaveyyati — Na hi bhante, cakkavatti rañno ghare pi bhante akāle, bhojanavekallam hoti, kūpana gahapatikastāti — Evam eva kho maharaja Ta thagatassa avajjanavikalamaṭṭakam sabbannutananam, āvajjītvā yadicechakam⁷ janāti Yatha va pana maharaja rukkho assa phahto obata vinato pindibharabharito, pañci tattha patitam phalam bhaveyya, apⁱ nu kho so maharaja rukkho tāvatakena patitaphalavekallamattakena aphalo nama bhaveyyati — Na hi bhante, patanapati-baddhanī tanī rukkhaphalanī, patite yadicechakare labhitū — Evam eva kho maharaja Tathagatassa avajjanapati-baddham sabbannutananam, āvajjītvā yadicechakam janatū — Bhante Nagasena, āvajjītvā yadicechakam janatū — Ama maharaja, Blagava avajjītvā avajjītvā yadicechakam jīgati, yatha maharaja cakkavattirajā yada cakkaratanam sarati upetu me cakkaratanam ti, sarite cakkaratanam upeti, evam eva klo maharaja Tathāgato āvajjītvā avajjītvā yadicechakam jīnatū — Dalham bhinote Nagasena karanaṁ, Buddho sabbannū sambhānu sampratičeśma Buddho sabbannū ti

Bhante Nagasena, Devaditto keha jaṭīya tu ti —
Chi v me malīraja kīlītūrūkunāra I adīy, ca
Anurudhho ca Ānando ca Blagn ca I adīy ca Doya-

datto ca, Upali kappako sattamo, abhisambuddhe Sat-
 thari Sakyakulanandajanane Bhagavantam anupabbajanta
 nikhamunsu, te Bhagava pabbajesiti — Nanu bhante
 Devadattena pabbajitva sangho bhinno ti — Ama ma-
 haraja, Devadattena pabbajitva sangho bhinno Na gihi
 saṅgham bhindati, nā bhikkhuni na sikkhamana na sa-
 manero na samaneri saṅgham bhindati, bhikkhu pakatatto
 samana-cainvasako samanasyayam thiso saṅgham bhinda-
 tū — Sangbabhēdako bhante puggalo kum kammam
 phusatiti kappatthikam maharaja kammam phusa-
 titi — Kum pana bhante Nagaseōa Buddho janati De-
 vadatto pabbajitva saṅgham bhindissati, aṅgham bhinditva
 kappam nirye paccissatiti — Ama maharaja, Tatbagato
 janati Devidatto pabbajitva aṅgham bhindissati, saṅgham
 bhinditva kappam nirye paccissatiti — Yadi bhante
 Na-gaseōo Buddho janati Devidatto pabbajitva saṅgham
 bhindissati, saṅgham bhinditva kappam nirye paccissa-
 titi, tera hi bhante Nagasena Buddho karuniko anu-
 kampako hitesi, sabbeāttīnam ahītam apanetva hitam
 upadahititi yam vacanam tam gaccha Yadi tam ajā-
 nīya pabbajesi, jena hi Buddho asabbaññū Ayam pi-
 ut hitokotiko pañño ta-anuppatto, vijitehi etam mahaja-
 tam, bhūda paraj pavādam, anagate addhane taya sadice
 Buddhuminto bhikkhu duññibhi bhavissanti, etha tava
 lālīm jākāseluti

purimāñi upadaya pariyantakatam dukkham bhavissati
 apabbajito pi ayam moghapuriso kappatthiyam eva
 kammam ayuhissatiti karunnenā Devadattam pabbajesiti
 — Tena hi bhaute Nagasena Buddha vadhītvā telena
 makkheti, papate patetvā hattham deti, maretvā jīvitam
 pariyesati, yam so pathamam dukkham datva paccha
 sukkham upadabhati — Vādheti pi maharaja Tathāgato
 sittanam hitavasena, pateti pi sattanam hitatasena
 mareti pi sittanam hitavasena, vadhītvā pi maharaja
 Tathāgato sattanam hitam eva upadahati, patetvā pi
 sattinam hitam eva upadahati maretvā pi sittanam
 hitam eva upadahati katha maharaja matājitaro nāma
 vadhītvā pi patayitva pi juttanam hitam eva upidabasti,
 evam eva kho maharaja Tathāgato vādheti pi sattanam
 hitavasena, pāteti pi sattanam hitavaseni mareti pi
 sattanam hitavasena vadhītvā pi maharāja Tathāgato
 sattanam hitam eva upidabasti, patetvā pi sattanam
 hitam eva upadahati, maretvā pi sittinam hitam eva
 upadahati Tena yena yogena saflanam gunavaddhi hoti
 tena tena yogena sabba-sattanam hitam eva upidabasti
 nace mahārāja Devadatto na pañcāyeyya glibluto samino
 niravasamvattanikam bahum pāpakammiñi katvā anekāci
 kāpākūtisatasahāsrañi nirayena niravām viniyatena vini-
 patam pacchanio bahum dukkharūpā veda-visatī Tam illa-
 gavī jinamāno Kāruṇyēga Devadattam paññujesi mūna

pabbajetsa sila-samadhi-paññā-vimutti bala-sāmattha-
 bhavena garukam dukkham luhukam akasi Yatha va
 yāna mihacaya kucalo bhūsakko sallakatto garukam bya-
 dhūm bālavosadhabalena luhukam karoti, evam eva kho
 mahirūja bahuni kappakotisat̄sahasrām dukkham ved-
 vamanam Devadattam Bhagavī yogannutaya pabbajetsa
 karunnañ alopatthaddha dhammo sadhabalena garukam duk-
 khām luhukam akasi Apī nu kho so maharaja Bhagava
 bāluvedaniyām Dēvadattam appavedāuyam karonto kiñci
 apunnam apajjeyyati . Ni kiñci bhante apunnam apaj-
 jeyya, antamaso gaddahanamattam piti — Imam pi kho
 tvam mahirūja karunam atthato sāmpaticcha yena kara-
 nena Itthagissa Dēvadattam pabbajesi

tassa hatthapadacchedane vedana so taya vedanaya kinci
 apūñnam apajjeyyati — Attana katenā so bhante coro
 dukkham vedanam vediyati, jivitadayako panī puriso na
 kinci apūñnam āpajjeyyati — Evam eva kho inaharaja
 Bhagava karunēna Devadattam pabbajesi mama sasane
 pabbajitassa dukkham paryantakataṁ bhavissatīti Pari
 yantakatan ca maharaja Devadattasa dukkham Deva
 datto maharaja maranakale

* * *

Imehi atthihi tam aggapug̃alam
 devatidevam naradamnisarathum
 samantacakkhum satapunnalakkhanam
 pānēhi Buddham sāranam upemisī

pānupetam saranam agamast Dvādatto maharaja, cha
 kotthuse kate Lappe atikkante pathamakottha¹¹ sangham
 bhindi, pañcakotthasam niraye¹² paccitvā tato muceitva
 Atthīssaro nima pacceka**buddho** i**thavissati Apī nu kho
 so maharaji Bhagava evamikari Devadattasa kiccahī
 assati Sabbadado bhante Nagasena Tathagato Deva
 dattassa, vam Tathīgato¹³ Devadattam pacceka**bodhum**
 īpessati kīm Tatīgatena Devadattass¹⁴ akatam nīra
 attiti — Yām pana mahīrūpa Devadatto singham ihm
 ditvā niraye dukkham vedanāñ¹⁵ vediyati, apī nu kho
 Bhagava tato idanam kinci apūñnam ājjevyti — Na
 hi bhante, attapa kītena bhante Devadatto kappim ni
 raye paccati, dukkhipariyantakarako Sattī na kuci
 apūñnam āpajjatīti — Imam pī kīlo evam inaharaja ka
 ranam atthat¹⁶ simpatiechī vena kiranenī Bhagava Deva
 dattam pabbajesi**

Ajaram pī mahīrūpt uttarīm kīranam sunohi yena
 kiranenī Bhagava Devadattam pabbajesi Yati u malūrija

¹¹ thi dī A ¹² pī cī kī tha + M ¹³ nūn tra ACM ¹⁴ mabarija
 tha tra A ¹⁵ thā M

tassa batthapadacchedane vedana so tava vedanaya kinci
 apunnam apajjeyyati — Attana katena so bhante coro
 dukkham vedanam vediyati jivitadayako pina puriso na
 kinci apunnam apajjeyyati — Evam eva kho inaharaja
 Bhagavā karuññena Devadattam pabbajesi mama sasane
 pabbajitasse dukkham paryantakataṁ bhavissatiti Pari-
 yantakatan ca maharaja Devadattassa dukkham Deva-
 datto maharaja maranakale

* * *

Imehi attihī tam aggapegālam
 devatidevam naradammasarathim
 samantacakkhoni satapunnalakhanam
 panēhi Buddham sāranam upemīti

panupetam saranam agamasī Dvādatto maharaja, cha
 kotthase kate kappe atikkante pathamakotthase sangham
 bhindi, pañcakotthasain niraye paccitva tato mūccitva
 Atthissaro nama paccekabuddho bhavissati Api nu kho
 so maharāja Bhagava evamkari Devadattasa kicca kari
 asati Sabbadado thante Nagasena Tathagato Deva-
 dattassa vam Tathagato Devadattam paccekabodhim
 papessati kūn Tatha atena Devadattassā akatam nama
 attitu — Yam pana maharāja Devadatto singham bhin-
 ditva niraye dukkham vedanām vediyati api nu kho
 Bhagava tato idanam kinci apunnam apajjeyyati — Na
 hi bhante, attana katena bhante Devadatto kappam ni
 raye paccati, dukkha paryantakarako Sattha na kinci
 apunnam apajjatiti — Imam ji kho tvān maharaja ka-
 ranam atthato sampaticcha yena karanena Bhagava De-
 vadattam pabbajesi

Aparam pi mahayajñ uttarum karanam sunohi yena
 karanena Bhagava Devadattam pabbajesi Yatha maharaja

¹¹ bh nd tva A ² panca kōtthase M ³ mūni tva ACM ¹² maharāja
 bhagava A ¹³ idam M

kusalo bhisekko sallakatto vata-pitta-semhasānūpata-
 utuparinama-visamaparibhāv-opakkamikopakkantam puti-
 lunapa-durogandhabhisekanum autosallam susiragatam
 pabbā ruhira-sampunnam vanam upasamento vanamukham
 kikkhala-tikkhina-khara-katukenz bhesajjena anulumpati
 paripaccanaya, paripaccetva mudubbitam upagatam sat-
 thenz vikantayitva dahati sūlakīya, daddhe kharalavanam
 deti bhesajjenanulumpati vanarohanaya byadhitassa sotthi-
 bhavam apuppati, api nu kho so maharaja bhisakko
 sallakatto abhitacitto bhesajjenanulumpati, satthena vikan-
 teti, dihati salikaya, kharalavanam detiti — Na hi
 bhante, hitacitto sotthikamo tam kiriyanī karoti —
 Ya pan assa bhesajjakunyākaranena uppatti dukkha-
 vedanī tatomidānam so bhisakko sallakatto kiñci apu-
 nam āpajjeyyati — Hitacitto bhante sotthikamo bhisakko
 sallakatto tam kiriyanī karoti, kim so tatomidānam apu-
 nam āpajjeyya saggagāmī so bhante bhisakko sallakatto
 ti — Evam eva kho maharaja Bhagava karunnenā
 Devadattam pabbajesi, dukkhaparimuttiya

Aparam pi maharāja uttarū karanañ sunohi yena
 karanena Bhagava Devadattum pabbajesi. Iatha ma-
 harāja puriso kantikena viddho assa ath annataro pu-
 riso iassa hitakamo sotthikamo tinhena kantakena va
 asthamukhena vā samahtā chunditvā paggharantena lohi-
 tenā tam kantakum nibareyya api nu kho so maharāja
 puriso abhitakamo tam kantakam nūratitī — Na hi
 bhante, hitakamo so bhante puriso sotthikamo tam kan-
 takam nibarati, sace so bhante puriso tam kantakam na
 nibareyya maranam ya so tēna pāpeneyya maranamattam
 vā dukkhan ti — Evam eva kho maharāja Tathagato
 karunnenā Devadattam pabbajesi, dukkhaparimuttiya,
 sice maharāja Bhagava Devadattam na pabbajeyya

* m̄kopakki + C n̄ kolukku M m̄kolukku B " ya ca pan
 assa A ** sathake a vā B "

kappakotisatasahassam-pi Devadatto bhavaparamparaya
 niraye pacceyyati. — Anusotagamum bhante Nāgasena
 Devadattam Tathāgato patisotam pāpesi, vīpanthapatī-
 pannam Devadattam panthe patipādesi, papāte patitassa
 Devadattassa patittham adāsi, visamagatam Devadattam
 Tathāgato samam āropesi. Ime ca bhante Nāgasena hetū
 imāni ca kāranāni na sakkā abñena sandassetum abñatra
 tavādiseṇa buddhūmatā ti.

Bhante Nāgasena, bhāsitam-pi etam Bhagavatā:
 Atth' ime bhikkhave hetū attha pacceyā mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāyāti. Asesavacanam idam, nissesavacanam idam, nippariyāyavacanam, idam, na-tth' añño navamo hetu mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāya; yadi bhante Nāgasena añño navamo hetu bhaveyya mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāya, tam-pi Bhagavā hetum kathayya, yasmā ca kho bhante Nāgasena na-tth' añño navamo hetu mahato bhūmicālaṅga pātubhāvāya, tasmā anācikkhito Bhagavatā. *Ayañ-ca navamo hetu dissati mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāya, yam Vessantarena raññā mahādāne diyamāne sattakkhattum mahāpathavī kampitā. Yadi bhante Nāgasena atth' eva hetu attha pacceyā mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāya, tena hi: Vessantarena raññā mahādāne diyamāne sattakkhattum mahāpathavī kampitā ti yam vacanam tam micchā. Yadi Vessantarena raññā mahādāne diyamāne sattakkhattum mahāpathavī kampitā, tena hi: atth' eva hetū attha pacceyā mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāyāti tam-pi vacanam micchā. Ayam-pi ubhatokotiko pañño sukhomo dūnivethiyō andhakarano ca gambhiro ca, so tavānoppi atto,

* Devadattam em all "Tempita ti all" "says ti mab APC"
 -karano AbC

n'eso aññena ittarāpaññena sakkā vissajjetum * aññatra tavādisena buddhimati ti

Bhāsitam - p' etam mahāraja Bhagavatā Atth' imē bhikkhave hetū attha pacceyā mahato bhumičāla-se pātu-bhāvāyāti. Vessantarena pi raññā mahādāne diyamāne sattakkhattum mahāpathavī kampita Tañ - ca pana akālikam kadācuppatti-kam; atthahi hetūhi vippamuttam, tasmā aganitam atthahi hetūhi. Yatha maharāja loke tayo yeva megha' ganiyanti vassikō hemantiko pāvus-sako tu, yadi te muñicitvā añño megho pavassati na so megho ganiyati sammatehi meghēhi, akālamegho t' eva sankham gacchati, evam - eva' kho maharāja Vessantarena raññā mahādāne diyamāne yam sattakkhattum mahāpathavī kampita, akālikam etam kadācuppatti-kam, atthahi hetūhi vippamuttam, na tam ganiyati atthahi hetūhi. Yatha va pana maharāja Himavantā pabbatā pañca nadisatāni sandanti, tesam maharāja pañcannam nadisatanam das' eva nadiyo nadīganānaya ganiyanti, seyyathidam^{*} Ganga Yamunā Aciravatī Sarabhū Mahī Sindhu Sarassatī Vetravatī Vitamsa Candabhāgā, avase-sa nadiyo padīganapaya aganitā, kinkāranam na tā nadiyo dhuva-ahila, evam - eva' kho maharāja Vessantarena raññā mahādāne diyamāne yam sattakkhattum mahāpathavī kampitā, akālikam etam kadacuppatti-kam, atthahi hetūhi vippamuttam, na tam ganiyati atthahi hetūhi. Yatha vā pana maharāja rañño satam - pi dvīsatam - pi amacca honti, tesam cha yeva jana amaccaganānaya ganiyanti, seyyathidam^{*} sekāpati purohito akkhadasso bhandāgariko chhattagāhako khaggagabako, ete yeva amaccaganānaya ganijanti, kinkāranam yuttattā rājagunehi, avase-sa aganitā, sabbe amaccā t' eva sankham

* parassiko A ** Ivera an *** sarasvatī BC **** vetravatī ABC
 ** vitasa M, vitamsa L, vitamanya C *** karana AbM **** kīrana AM

gacchanti, evam eva kho maharaja Vessantarena ranna mahadane diyamane yam sattakkhattum maha-pathavi kampita, akahikam etam kadacuppattikam, atthahi hetuhu vippamottam, na tam ganiyati atthahi hetuhu

Suyati nu kho maharaja etarahi Jina-anne katadhikaranam ditthadhammasukhavedaniyam-kammam kitti ca yesam abhuggata devamanussesuti — Ama bhante, suyati etarahi Jina-anne katadhikaranam ditthadhammasukhavedaniyam kammam kitti on yesam abhuggata devamanussesu satta te jana ti — Ko ca ko ca maharajati — Somano ca bhante malakaro Ekasatako ca brahmano Punno ca bhatako Mallika ca devi Gopalamata ca devi Suppiya ca npasikā Punna ca dasi ti me satta ditthadhammasukhavedanija satta, *kitti ca imesam abhuggata devamanussesuti — Apare pi suyanti nu kho atite manu-aken eva sariradebhena Tidasabhavanam gata ti — Ama bhante, suyantiti — Ko ca ko ca maharajati — Guttulo ca gandhabbo Sadhino ca raja Niño ca raja Mandhata ca raja ti me catnō jana suyanti ten eva manu-akena sariradebhena Tidasabhavanam gata ti, suciram pi katam suyati sukata dukkatan ti — Sutapubbam pana taya maharaja atite va addhane vattamane va addhane itthannamassa daue diyamane sakim va dvikkhattum va tikkhattum va mahapathavi kampita ti — Na hi bhante ti — Atthi me maharaja agamo adhigamo pariyatti savanam sikkhabalam sussusa paripuccha acariyujasavam, maya pi na ssutapubbam itthannama-sa dane diyamane sakim va dvikkhattum va tikkhattum va mahapathavi kampita ti, thapetva Tessantara-sa rajavasabha-sa danavaram Bhagavato mal araja Kassapassa bl agavato, ca Sakyamunino ti dvinnam buddhanam antare

^{**} manūca o Aññā ^{***} nūdibhava ^{****} nūdibhava ^{*****} nūdibhava ^{*****}

gananapatham vītivajta vīssakotiyo atikkanta, tathā pi
 me savanam na tti itthannamassa dane tiyamane sa
 kini vā dvikkhattum va tikkhatum va mahapāṭhavī kam
 pitā ti Na mahārāja tāvatakenī virivena tāvatakenī
 parakkamena nālajāthavī kāmipati gunabharibharita ma
 hāraja sabbasoceyyakiriyaguntibharabī arita dhareturnū na
 visahanti mahāpathavī calati kanpati pavedhati Tathā
 mālāraja sakatassa atibharabharitassa nabbijo ca ne
 miyo ca phalanti akkho thijjati evāhi eva kho mahāraja
 sabbisoceyyakiriyaguntibharabī harita mahāpathavī dhare
 turnū na visahanti calati kāmipati pavedhati Tathā va
 pana mahāraja gagānam amilajālayegisañchadūnam uesanna
 jīlaharabharitam ativatena phutitattā nadati rāvati galas
 galāvatti, evam teva kho mahārāja mālāpathavī ranno
 Vessantarassā dīnatāla-vipulaussannabhārī harita dhā
 retum na visahanti calati kāmipati pavedhati Na hi
 mahārāja rāvō Vessantarassā cittam ragavasena pavat
 tati na dosavasena pavattati, na mohavasena pavattati

dīghavñka ti bahulam yeva manasam pavattati Dada-mano ca maharaja Vesantaro raja tam danam na bhava-sampatti-hetu deti, na dhanahetu deti, na patidana-hetu deti, na upalapanahetu deti, na avuhetu deti na vanna-hetu deti, na snkhahetu deti na balahetu deti, na ya-a-hetu deti, na yuttahetu deti, na dhītihetu deti, atha kho sabbaññutaññanassa beto sabbannontanafaratanassa karana evarupe atula-vipulanntiare danavare adasi Sabbann-tam patto ca uumam gatham abhasi

Jahim Kanhajinam dhītam Maddidevum patibbatam cajamano na ciutesim, bodhiya veva karana ti

Vesantaro maharaja raja akkodhena kodham jinati, asa-dhum sadhuna jinati, kadariyam danena jinati, alkava-dinam sacceua jinati, sabbam akuññam kusalena jinati

Tassa evam dadamanassa dhammaugatassa dhammasisakasea dananissanda balavivipulavihareua hettha mahavata sancalanti, sanikam sanikam sakim sakim aku lakula vayanti, ouamanti unnamanti viuamanti, siuapatta padapa papatauti, gumbagumbaiñ valahaka gagane sandhavanti, rajosaucita vata daruna houti, gagapam oppilitam, vata vayanti sahasa dbamadhamayanti, mal atimaha bhimo sadjo niechirati, tesu vatesu kupitesu udakam sanikam sanikam calati, udale çalite khubbhanti maccha-lacchapa, jayanti yamaka-yamaka umiyo, tasanti jalacara satta, jalavici ynganaddho vattati, vicinado pavattati, ghora bubbula usthahanti, phenamala bhavanti, uttarati mahasamoddo, disavridisam dhavati udakam, ussota-patisota-mukha sandanti salihadharä, tasanti asura garnla naga yaklha, ubbijjanti kin nu' kho latban nu Lho sagaro viparivattatit²² gamanapatlam esanti bhitacutta, khubhite Jnlite jaladhare pakampati inahapatbavu sanaga

²² kulañ A. ²³ enappatta AC ²⁴ pata I A ²⁵ gumbagumba A

²⁶ vidja B ²⁷ sanaka B sanaga A, sanaga CM

sasāgara, parivattati Sinerugiri kutasejasikharo vimana-nano hoti, vimana honti ahī-naknla-bilara-kothuka-sukara mīga-pakkhino, rndanti yakkha appesakkha hasanti yakkha mahesakkha, kampamauaya mahapathaviya Tatha maharaja mahatimahapariyoge uddhanagate udakasam-punne akūnnatañdule hetthato aggī jalamanō pathamam tava pariyyogam sañtapeti, pariyyogo sautatto udakam sañtapeti, udakam sañtattam-tandulam santapeti, tandulam sañtattam ummujati nūmujati, babbulakajatam hoti, phenamal; uttarati, — evam eva kho maharaja Vessantaro raja yam loke duccajam tam eci, tassa tam duccajam cajantassa danassa sabbhavaniśsendena hettha mahavatī dharetum na visahanta parikuppimsu, mahavatesu pari-kupitesu udakañ kampi, udake kampite mahapathavi kampi, iti tada mahavata ca udakañ ca pathavi cati imē tayo ekamanā viya, q̄hesum, mahadananiśsendena vipulabalaviriyena, na tth ediso maharaja anñassa dana-nubhavo yathā Vessantarassa ranno mahādapanubhavo Tatha maharaja mahiya bahuvidha manayo vijjanti, sey-yathidam indaullo mahācilo jotiraso veluriyo emmapup-
ho sūrisapupphe manohqro suriyakanto candakanto vajiro kajjopakkamako phussarāgo lohitanko masaragallo, ete sabbe atikkamma cakkavattimani aggam akkhayati, cakkavattimani maharaja samanta yojanam obhaseti, — evam eva kho mahāraja yam kinei mahiyi danam vijjati apī asadisidinam paramam, tam sabbam atikkamma Vessantarassa rañño mahādanam aggam akkhayati Vessantarassa mahārūja rañño mahādane diyamāne sat-takkhattum mahapathavī kampitā ti

Acchariyam bhante Nāgasena buddhanam, abbhutain bhante Nāgasena bodhūhiñam, yam Tathāgato bodhisatto

samano* asamo lokena evam khanti evam-citto evam-adhimotti evam adhippāyo Bodhisattanam bhante Nagasena parakkamo dakkhapito, paramī ca jinam bhiyyo obhasita, cariyam carato pi tava Tathagatassa sadevake loke setthabhavo aundassito, aādhu bhante Nāgasena, thomitam Jinasasanam, joṭita Jinaparami chinnā titthiyānam vādaganthi, bhinna parappavadakumbha, panho gambhīro uttaolkato, gahanam agahanam katam, samma laddham Jinaputtanam nibbahanam, evam etam ganivarapavara, tatha aampaticchamāti.

•
—

Bhante Nagasena, tumbe evain bhapatha Sivirājena yacakassa cakkhuo dinnāni, andhessa sato puna dibbacakkhuni uppānnāni. Etam pi vacansm sakasatam saniggaham sadosam Hetusamugghate ahetusmūm asat-thumhi na tthi dibbacakkhossa uppado ti Sutte vuttam Yadi bhante Nagasena Sivirajena yacakassa cakkhuni dinnāni, tena hi puna dibbacakkhuo uppānnāni yam vacanam tam miccha Yadi dibbacakkhuo uppānnāni, tena hi Sivirajena yacakassa cakkhuhi dinnāni yam vacnam tam pi micchā Ayam pi abhikotiko punho, ganthito pi ganthitaro, vedlate pi vedhatiro gahanato pi gahanataro, so tavānoppatto, tattha chandam abhijanelu nibbāhanaya paraśādānam niggahāyati — Dinnāni maharāja Sivirājena yacakassa cakkhumi, tuttha mā vimatūni uppidehi, puna diblāni ca cakkhūni uppānnāni, tatthapi mā vimatum Janehitu — Apि nu kho bhante Nāgasena hetusamugghāte ahetusmūm avatthumhi dibbacakkhu opjajjatli — Ng li malvārājai — Kiri pana bhante

* pefbo em all * uttarikalo AGM. ** vissavas AsP ukkemam M
 ** avatthumhi A avatthumhi M *** avatthumhi M It avatthumhi M *** bhante Nagasena A

ettha karanam yena karanena hetnsamugghate ahēt ismūm
avatthumhi dībbacakkhu uppajjati ugha tava kāranena
mam sannapehiti

Kim pana maharaja atthi loke saccam nama yeni sacca
vadino saccakiriyam karontiti — Ama bhante, atthi loke
saccam namu, saccena bhante Nagasena saccavadino sacca
kiriyam katva devam vassapenti aggam nibbapē ti visam
patishananti annam pi viyādhām kattabbam karontiti —
Tena hi maharaja yujjati sameti Siñhrajassa saccabalepa
dībbacakkhusi uppantamti saccabalepa maharaja avat-
thumhi dībbacakkhu uppajjati saccam yeva tattha vatthu
bhavati dībbacakkhusa uppadaya Tatha maharaja ye
keci siddha saccam anugayanti mahamegho pavassatutti,
tesam saha saccem anugitena mahamegho pavassatutti api
nu kho maharaja etthi klase vassaketu sannicito yena
hetuna mahamegho pavassatutti — Na hi bhante saccam
yeva taitha hetu bhavati maha meghassa pavassanayati —
Evam eva kho maharaja na itthi tassa pakatihetu
saccam yev ettha vatthu bhavati dībbacakkhusa upp-
dayati

Tatha va pana maharaja ye keci siddha saccam
anugayanti jalita pajjalitā mal aaggikkhandho patinivatta-
tutti tesam saha saccam anugitena jalita pajjalita maha
aggikkhandho khaneva pātinivattati api nu kho maharaja
atthi tasmin jahta payalite mahaaggkkhandhe hetu sān-
nicito yena hetenā jahta payahta mahaaggkkhandho
khaneva patinivattati — Na hi bhante, saccam yeva
taitha vatthu hoti tassa jahta-pajjahtassa mahaaggikk
khandhassa khaneva patinivattanayati — Evam eva kho
maharaja na itthi tassa pakatihetu saccam yev ettha
vatthu bhavati dībbacakkhusa uppajayati

Tatha va pana maharaja ye keci siddha saccam

anogayahti visam halahalam agadam bhavatut, tesam saha saccam anugitena visam halahalam khanena agadam bhavat, apि nu kho maharāja attī tasmīm halahalamise hetu saññicito yena hetuna visam halahalam khanena agadam bhavatit — Na hi bhante, saccam yeva tattha hetu bhavat visama halahalamassa khanera patigbātāyati — Evam eva kho maharāja vīnā pakatihetum saccam yev' ettha vatthu bhavat dibbgacakkhossa oppadavat

Catunnam pi "maharāja ariyasaccānam pativedhaya na tth añnam vatthu, saccam tattvum karitā cattāri ariyasaccāni pativijjhantū

Attī maharāja Cīnayikave Cīnarāja, so mahāsīmudde balum kātukamo catumāse catumāse saccakiriyam kātvā siharathena astomaharamudde yojanam, pavisati, taesa rathaslesse purato mahāvarikkhanūo patikkamati, nik-khantassa puna ottharati, apि nu kho maharāja so mahāsīmuddo sadevamanussena pi lokena pakatikāvabale na sakkā patikkamāpetun ti — Atiparittake pi bhante ta-lake udakan na sakkā sadevamanussena pi lokena pakatikāvabale na patikkamāpetum, kum jana mahāsīmudde udakan ti — Imoñ pi maharāja kārapena saccabalam iñtablam, na tthi tam thānam yam si ceno na patta-bho ti

Nacire malārāja Pātaliputre Asoko dhammarājī sa-negama janapada-amace-kaṭubala-mahāmattehi jañvuto Gangam nadum ravañalijaampunnata samatitukam sa-malharitam pañcayojanasatāvāram yojasajethulam sap-dimānam diñvā amace evam-āha itthi koci bhante sa-mattilo [vo] ir ami Malāgangan patisotam sandīpetu ti An acce abhīsu Dukkaram devati Tasmīm yeva Ga-gīkile thitī Bodhun. tī rāma" ganikā assosi ra ei kira

evam vuttam sakka nu kho imam Mahagangam patisotam sandapetuñ ū Sa evam āha Aham hū nagare Pataliputte ganika rupupajivim antimajivika mama ava-rajī saccakiriyam passatutu Atha sī saccakiriyam akāsi Saba tassī saccakiriyaya khanena sa Mahaganga galagalanti patisotam sandittha, mahato janakayassa passato Atha rūja Mahagangaya avattaunvegajanitam halahala-saddain sutva vimhito acchāriyabbhutajato amacee evam āha kissayam bhane Mahaganga patisotam sandatutu Bindumūti mahāraja ganika tava vacanam sutva saccakiriyam akāsi tassa saccakiriyaya Mahaganga ubbhamu-kha sandatutu Atha samviggabhadayo raja turitatorito sayam gantva tūm gamikam puechi Saccam kīra je taya saccakiriyaya ayam Ganga patisotam sandīpita ti Ama devati Raja āha Hū te tattha balam atthi, ko va te vacanam idiyat; anummatto kena tūm balena imam Ma-hagangum patisotam sandapetiñ ū Sa āha Saccabaleni-lam maharāja imam Mahagangam patisotam sandapesin ū Kāyā āha hū te saccabalum atthi eoniya dhettiya assavā eñ nukāyā ī apivā bunnasimava atikkantikaya andha jinwilopikayati Saccam maharāja tadisikā abham tadi-sikaya pi me māhāriya saccakiriyā atthi vayaham iccha-

cakkhuo, dibbacakkhum ca uppasñjo tar ca saccakiriyava. Yam para Sotte vottam Mamsacakkhusmim nattbe abetusmim avatthomlu na tthi dibbacakkhusa uppado ti, tam bhāvanamavam cakkhum sandhava vottan ti evam etam malardja dhirehsti — Sadhu Bhante Nagasena scribbethito papho, ennidittho niggaho, sunaddita parappavada, evam etiam, tatñā sampaticchān iti

* — * — *

Bhante Nagasena,* Ihasitam p etam Bhagavata Tinnam kbo pana bhikkhave sannipata gabbhassa avakkanti hoti idha matapiñaro ca sannipatitā honti mata ca utoni hoti, gandhabbo ca paccupatthijo hoti, smeam kho bhikkhave tinnam sannipatā⁷ gañbhissa avakkanti hoti. Acesavacanam etam, niseesavacanam etam, nipparivayavacanam etam, arahāsavacanam etam, sadeva manusanam maybe nisiditva bhanitam Ayañ ca dvin nam sannipatā gabbhassa avakkanti dīssati Dukulena tapasena Parikava tapasiya⁸ utonikale dakkhinena hatthan gotthena nabhi paramattha, tassa tena nabhiparamasanena Samo kumaro nibbatto Matadeenapi īśina brahmaṇakancaya utonikale dakkhinena hatthangotthena nabhi paramatthā tassa tena parama-anūca Mandabyo manavako nibbatto ti. Yadi bhante Nagasena Bhagavata bhanitam Tinnam kbo pana bhikkhave sannipata gabbhassa avakkanti hotiti, tena hi Samo ca kumaro Mandabyo ca manavako ubho pi te nabhiparama-anūca nibbatta ti yam vacanam tam micchā. Yadi Tathagatena bhanitam Samo ca kumaro Mandabyo ca manavako nabhiparamasanena nibbatta ti, tena hi Tinnam kbo pana bhikkhave sanni

⁷ sampat ehamit EC "detul" *M. throughout AC three times "
utu ikale APC utukale M" " gena pi E " utunikale EC utukale M " yad bhante samo M

Suparikāñmakate bhante kalale bijam nīpatitva khippam
 samvirubatī — Ama māharajati — Evam eva kho
 bhante sa bhikkhuṇi utoni samana santhite kalale rubire
 pacchinnaveze thapitava dhatnya tam sambhavam gabbetva
 taṁmīnī kalale palkbipi, tera tāsa gabbho «anthas», evam
 tattha karanam paccema teṣam nibbattiva ti — Evam
 etam māharaja, tatha sampaticchami venippavecesa gab-
 bho «ambhavatūti Sampaticchasi pana tvam māharaja
 Kumaraka«apa«sa «gabbhavakkamanam» ti — Ama
 bhante ti — Sadhu māharaja, paccāgato si mama visu-
 vam, ekavidhena pi «gabbha«avakkantum kathayanto
 mamānubalam bhaviesasi, atha va pana ta dve oī adhe-
 novō paccavam pītva gabbham patilabbhimsu ta«si» ti
 saddahasi gabbha«avakkaranam ti — Ama bhante, vam
 kiñci bhuttam pitam khayitam lehitam sabban tam ka-
 lajām ocarati thanagatam vuddhim apajjati, «atha
 bhante Nagasena va kaci sānta nama sabba ta maha
 samoddam ocaranti, thanagata vuddhim apajjanti, evam
 eva kho bhante Nagasena vam kiñci bhuttam pitam kha-
 yitam lehitam sabban tam kalaśām ocarati, thanagatam
 vuddhim apajjati Tenabam karanena saddahasi mu-
 khagatena pi gabbhassavakkanti hoti — Sadhu māha-
 raja, balbataram upagato si mama visayam, mukhapanena
 pi drayasannipato bhavati, Saṅkicca«sa kumara«sa I-
 singacca tapacca theracca ea Kumaraka«apa«sa gab-
 bhavakkamanam sampaticchati — Ama bhante, sanni-
 pato ocaratī

Samo pi māharaja kumaro Mandabvo pi manavako
 tien sannipateco antogadha ekara«sa yeva purimena tattha
 karanam vakkhami Doklo ea māharaja tapaso Panka
 ca tapasi ubho pi te aranraivisa «ahesum pavivekadhi-
 mutta ottamatibagavesaka, tapatejena vava brahmaalokam

santapesum Tesam tada Sakko devanam indo saya-patam upattbanam agacchati So tesam garugatametta-tāya upadbarento adda^aa anagatamaddhane dvionam pi tesam eakkhuuam antaradhānam, disva te evam abha Ekam me bhonto vacanam krotha, sadbu, ekam puttam janeyyatha, so tombakam upatthako bhavissati alambau cati Alam Kosiya, ma evam bhanit te tassa tam vacanam na sampaticchimṣn Anukampako atthakāmo Sakko devanam indo dutiyam pi tñiyam pi te evam abha Ekam me bhōto vacanam krotha, sadhu, ekam puttam janeyyatha, so tombakam upatthako bhavissati alambano cāti Tatiyam pi tē ahamsu Alam Kosiya, ma tvam ambe anatthe nijojeti, lada 'yam kayo na bhijjissati, bhijjatu ayam kayo bhedanadhammo, bhijjantiya pi dharamya, patante pi selasikhare, phalante pi akase, patante pi candimasunye n'eva mayam lokadham-mehi missajissama, mā tām ambakam samuukhabhatam upagaccha, upagata^asa te eso vissaso anatthacaro tvam maññe ti Tato Sakko devanam indo tesam manam alabhamano garugato pañjaliko pupa yaci ladi me vacanam na ussahatha katum, yada tapasi utu hoti pupphavati tada tvam bhante dakkhinena hatthangutthena nabhum paramaseyyasi, tena sa gabbham lacebat, sannipato yev esa gabbhatakkantiya ti Sakkom' sham Kosiya tam vacanam katum, na tāvatakena ambakam tapo bhijjati, hotu sampaticchimṣu Taya ca pana velaya devabha-vane attī devaputto ussannakusalamulo khinayuko, ayokkhayam patto yadiechakam samatto okkamitum, api cakkavattikale pi Atha Sakko devanam indo tam devaputtam upasakkamitvā evam sha Ehi kro marisa, sup-pabhato te divaso, a therauddhi upagata, yam sham te upatthānam agamim, ramanīye te okase vaso bhavissati,

¹ gesan A (and perhaps DC) ² garukata'AbM ³ agamim AE upagamim N

patirupe kule pati⁴andhi bhavissati, sundarehi matapituh
 vaddi etabbo bhavissasi, ehi me vacanam karohiti yaci
 Dutivam pi tatiyam pi yaci sirasi panjali kato Tato so
 devaputto evam aha Katamam tam marisa kulam yam
 tvam abbikkhanam kittayasi puappunan ti Dukulo ca
 tapaso Parika ca tapasi ti So ta⁵ca vacanam sutva
 tuttha sampaticchi Sadhu mārīca, yo tava chando so
 hotu, akankhamano sham marisa patthite kule oppajey-
 yam, kimhi kule oppājjami, andaje va jalabuje va sam-
 sedaje va opapatike va ti Jalabujaya marisa yoniya
 oppajjahiti Atha Sakko devānam indo uppatti dīvasam
 viganetva Dukulassa tapasassa arocesi Asukasmū nama
 divase tapasi utu⁶ bhavissati pupphavati, tada tvam bhante
 dakkhmena hatthangutthena nabhum param⁷eyyasiti Tas-
 mūm maharaja divase tapasi ca ute⁸ pupphavati ahosi,
 devaputto ca taithupago pac⁹patthito ahosi, tapaso ca
 dakkhinena hatthangutthena tapasiya nabhim param¹⁰asi
 Iti te tayo sannipata aheson¹¹ Nabhiparamasanena ta-
 pasiya rago udapadi, so pan assa rago nabhiparamasa-
 nam paticca, ma tvam sancipatam¹² ajjhacaram eva uanni
 Uha¹³anam pi sannipato, nillapanam pi sannipato, upa-
 dijjhayananam pi sannipato, pubbabbhagabhadato ragassa
 uppadaya amasanena sannipatu jayati, sannipata okka
 manam hotu anajjhacare pi maharaja paramasanena gab-
 bhavakkanti hoti Yatha maharaja aggi jalamanu apara-
 masanena pi upagatassa sitam byapahanti evam eva khe
 maharaja anajjhacare pi paramasanena gabbhassavak-
 kanti hoti

Catunnam vasena maharaja cattanam gabbhavakkanti
 hoti kamma vasena yonivasena kula vasena ayacanavasena,
 api ca sabbe p ete salta kamīnasambhava kammasamot-

⁴ totuti ABC " atha khe ABC " d¹⁴ vasam vid t 3 B " allapa
 nampi B " " masa e AaBMC " malare all

* samsedajam opapatikam, yadi tattha gandhabbo yato kuto ci agantva andaje kule uppajjati so tattha andajo hoti — pe — jalabuje kule, samsedaje kule, opapatike kule uppajjati so tattha opapatiko hoti, tesu tesu kulesu tadisa yesa satta sambhavanti Yathā maharaja Himavati Nerupabbatam ye keci migapalkhino upenti sabbe te sakavannam vijabitva suvauavanna honfi, evam eva kho maharaja yo koci gandhabbo yato kuto ci agantva andajam yonim upagantva sabhavavannam vijahitva andajo hoti — pe — jalabujam, samsedajam, opapatikam yonim upagantva sabhavavantuam vijahitva opapatiko hoti Evam kulavaseua sattanam gabbhavakkanti hoti

Katham ayacanavaseua sattanam gabbhavakkanti hoti idha maharaja kulam hoti apottakain bahusapatey-yam saddham pasatnam silavantam kalyanadhammam tapanissitam, devaputto ca ussauvakusalamulo cavaddhammo hoti, atha Sakko devanam indo tassa kulassa anukampaya tam devaputtam ayaceti panidhehi marisa amukaesa kulassa mahesiya kucchijo ti so tassa ayacanabetu tam kulam pauidheti Yatha mabaraja maoussa punnakama samanam manobhavāniyam ayacitva gebam upanenti ayam upagantva sabbassa kulassa sukhaaho bhavissatiti, evam eva kho mabaraja Sakko devanam indo tam devaputtam ayacitva tam kulam upaeti Evam ayacanavaseoa sattanam gabbhavakkanti hoti

Samo maharaja kumaro Sakkena devanam indena ayacito Parikaya tapasiya kucchim okkanto Samo maharaja kumaro katapuñño, matapitaro silavauto kalyana-dhammā, ayacako samattho, iinnan¹⁷ cetopanidhiya Samo kumaro nibbatto Idha mabaraja nayakusalo puriso sukatthe anupakhette bijam ropeyya, api nu tassa bijassa antarayam vivajjentassa unddbija koci antarayo bhavey-

¹⁷ hoti em AB ¹⁸ arukkija N ¹⁹ di an me ABC ²⁰ a upa all

yātu — Na hi bhante, nirupaghatam bhante bijam khip-pam samvīruheyyati — Evam eva kho maharaja Samo kumaro mutto uppānantarayehi tinnam cetopanidhiya nibbatto Apī nu kho maharaja sntapubbam taya isinam manopadosena iddho phito mahajanapado sajano samuc-chunno ti — Ama bhante, suyatī mahiya Dandakarañ-nam Mejjharanñāñ Kahogarannam Matangarannam sabbatam aranñam arapuabbhutam, sabbe p ete janapada isinam manopadosena khayam gata ti — Iadi maharaja tesam manopadosena snsāñiddha janapada nechijjanti, apī nu kho tesam manopasadena kinci nibbatteyyati — Ama bhante ti — Tena hi maharaja Samo kumaro tinnam balavantapam cetopasadena nibbatto isinimmo devanim-mito punñanimmito tu evam etam mabaraja dharehi Tayo me maharaja devaputta Sakkena devanam indena ayacitam kūlam oppaonū latame tavo Samo kumaro, Mahajanapado, Kusaraja, tayo p ete hodhisatta ti — Sunnidittha bhante Nagaseoa gabhhivakkanti, sukathitam karanam, andhakaro aloko lato, jata vijatita, nicchuddha pirappavada, evam etam, tathā sampaticchamīti

* : *

Bhante Nagisenā, bhasitam p etam Bhagavata Panc eva dabi Ananda vassasatani saddhammo thassatiti Pena eti parimibbanasamaye Subhaddeūt paribbajakena pañham putthena Bhagavata bhanitam Ime ca Subhadda bhikkhu simma vibareyyom, asuññō loko arahantehi assati, aseśivacanam etam, nissesavacanum etam, nippavivacanam etam¹ Iadi bhante Nagisenā Tathāgatena bhanitam Pano eva dabi Ananda vassasatani saddhammo thassatiti tena hi asunno loko arahantehi

¹ uppa tenta A ² ayačita ACV ³ andhakaro AC ⁴ nicchudda A
nicchudda M.

sesakan ti, evam *eva* kbo maharāja Bhagava⁴ nattham paridipayanto sesakam devamanussanam kathesi Panc *eva* danī Ananda vassasatani saddhammo thassatiti Yam pana maharaja Bhagavata bhanitam Panc *eva* danī Ananda vassasatam saddhammo thassatiti, sasanaparicchedo eso, yam pana parimibbanasamaye Subhaddassa paribbajakassa samane parikittayanto aha Ime ca Subhadda bhikkhu *samma vibareyyum* asunno loko arahantehi assati, patipattiparidipana *esa* Tvañ pana tam paricchedañ ca paridipanan ca ekarasam karosi Yadi pana te chando ekarasam katva *katbayissami*, sadhukam sunohi manasikaroḥi avimanamanase

Idha maharaja talako bhaveyya navasalilasampunno samukham uttarayamano paricchinno parivatumakato, apariyadinne yeva tasmim talake udakupari maha-megho aparaparam anuppabandhanto abhivasseyya apि nu kho maharaja tasmim talake udakam parikkhayam pariyadanam gaccheyyati — Na hi bhante ti — Kena karanena maharajati — Meghassa bhante anuppabandhanatayati — Evam *eva* kho maharaja Jinasasanavara-saddhamma-taiko acasasilagunavattapatipatti vimalana vasalilasampunno uttarayamano bhavaggam abhihhavitva thito Yadi tattha Buddhaputta acasasilagunavattapatipatti-meghavassam aparaparam anuppabandhapeyyum abhivassapeyyum, evam idam Jinasasanavara-saddhamma-taiko ciram digham addhanam uttheyya arahantehi ca loko asunno bhaveyya Imam attlam Bhagavata san-dhaya blāsitam Ime ca Subhadda bhikkhu sanima vihareyyum, asunno loko arahantehi assati

Idha pana maharaja mabatimahaaggikkhandbe jalainde apirapiram sukkba tina-kaṭṭha-gomayan upasam-hareyyum, apि nu kbo so maharaja aggikkhandho nibba-

yeyyati — Na hi bhante, bhiyyo bhiyyo so aggikkhandho jaleyya, bhiyyo bhiyyo pabhaseyyati — Evam eva kho maharaja dasasahassimbi Inkadhatuya Jinasasanavaram acarasilagonavattapatiipattiya jalati pahhaeati Yadi pana maharaja taduttarim Buddbaiputta pañcahi padhaniyangehi sammannagata satatam appamatta padaheyyum, tisu sikkhasu chandajata sikkheyyum carittas ca varittas ca silam samattam paripoteyyum, evam idam Jinasasanavaram bhiyyo bhiyyo ciram digham addhanam tittheyya, asunno loko arahaotehi assati imam attham Bhagavata sandhaya bhasitam Ime ca Subhadda bhikkhu samma vihareyyum, asunno loko arahantehi assati —

Idha pana maharaja sividdha-sama sumajjita sappabhasa-vimaladasam sanhasukhuma gerukacunnenā apara-param majjeeyum, api on kho maharaja tasinim adae mala-kaddama-rajojallam jayeyyati — Na hi bhante annadattho vimalataram yeva bhaveyyati — Evam ava kho maharaja Jinasasanavaram pakatimmalam byapagata-kilesamalaraojallam, yadi tam Buddhaputta acarasila-guna-vattapatiipatti-skillekhađbutagunena Jinasasanavaram salhkheyyum, evam idapि Jinasasanavaram ciram digham addhanam tittheyya asunno ca loko arahantehi assati imam attham Bhagavata sandhaya bhasitam Ime ca Subhadda bhikkhu samma vihareyyum, asunno loko arahantehi assati Patipattimulakam maharaja Satthusasanam patipattisarakam, patipattiyā aocantarahitaya itthatiti

Bhante Nagasena, addhammantaradhanan ti yam vadesi, katamam tam saddhammanparadhanan ti — Tin imani maharaja sasanantaradhanani, katamanī timi adhigamāntaradhanam, patipattantaradhanam, lingantaradha-

¹ obhiseyyati I ² assatthā CMI sattamā A satatam Ab a lasamattam B
³ gatamalakilesarajo ⁴ dhuta C ⁵ pa pattantara CMI

nam Adhigame maharaja antarahite suppatipāññassāpi
dhammabhīsamayo na hoti, patipattiya antarahitaya sīk-
khapadapannattī antaradhayati lingam yeva titthati, linge
antarahite pavenupacchedo hoti Imāni kho maharajī
tūni antaradhananīti — Sovīnāpīto bhante Nāgasena
panho gambhiro uttanikato, ganthī bhunno, nattha parap-
pavāda bhagga mppabha kata, tvam ganivariyasabbham
asajjati

* * *

Bhante Nāgasena, Tathagato sabbam akusalam jha-
petva sabbāññutam patto, odiññī sīvasese akusale sab-
baññutam patto ti — Sabbam maharaja akusalam jha-
petva Bhagava sabbāññutam patto, na tthi Bhagavato se-
sakūñ akusalan ti — Kūm pana bhante dukha vedana
Tathagatissa kīye uppānnapubba ti — Ama maharaja
Rajagahe Bhagavato pīdo sakalikaya khato, lohitapak-
khandikibadho uppāno, kīye abhiñne Jivakena vireko
karito sattibādhe uppānne upatthakena therena unhod-
kam pariyythān ti — Yadi bhante Nāgasena Tatha-
gato sabbum akusalam jhāpetva sabbāññutam patto,
tena hi Bhagavato pado sakalikaya khato lohitapak-
khandikā eti abidho uppāno ti yām vacanam tam mic-
chi Yadi Tathagatissa pīdo sakalikaya khato lohita-
pakkhandika eti abidho uppāno, tena hi Tathagato
sabbam akusalam jhāpetva sabbāññutam patto ti tam pi-
vacanam micchi, na tthi bhaote vīñā kammena veda-
ññitam, sabbam tam vēdayitam kammamulakam, kamma-
na vedyati Ayam pī ubhatokotiko panho tavanupatto
o tavi nibbīññitiblo ti

Na hi maharaja sabbāññ tam vēdayitam kammamul-
lakam Atthāhi maharaja kīyāñeli vēdayitīti uppajjanti,
vehi kāranehi puthusattā vēdanī vēdyanti, kītamehi at-
thāhi vītasamettilātōlī kho maharāja idh ekaccani

* * *

vedayitañi uppajjanti, pittasamutthāuñi pi kho maharaja — pe — semhasamutthanam pi kho maharaja — pe — sannipatikaní pi kho maharaja — pe — utuparinamajani pi kho maharaja — pe — visamapariharajani pi kho mahāraja — pe — opakkamikani pi kho maharaja — pe — kammavipakajani pi kho maharaja idh' ekaccañi vedayitañi uppajjanti Imehi kho maharaja atthahí karanehi puthusatta vedana vediyanți Tattha ye te satte kammanam vibhadati te mñe satta laranam patibhahanti, tesam tam vacanam miccha ti — Bhante Nagasena, yan-ca vatikam yañ ca pittikam yañ ca semhikam yañ ca sannipatikam yau ca utupajñamajam yañ ca visamapariharajam yau ca opakkamikam, sabbe te kamma-amutthana yeva, kammen eva te sabbe sāmhhavantiti — Yadı maharaja te pi sabbe kāmīmasamutthana va abadha bhaveyyum, na tesam kotthasañō lakkhanam bhaveyyum Vato kho maharaja kuppamañu dañvidhena kuppati sitena uheua jīgbacchaya pipasaya atibhuttena thanena padhaneua adhañueua upakkamena kammavipakena, tatra ye te uava vidha, na te atite nā auñgate, vattamanake bhave uppajjanti, tasma na vartabba Lamma-amhbava sabba vedaua ti Pittam maharaja kuppamañu tividhena kuppati sitena unheua viñamabhojanena Semham maharaja kuppamanam tividhena kuppati sitena unhena annapaneua Yo ca maharaja vato yañ ca pittam yañ ca semham tehi tehi kopehi kuppitva misihutva sakam sakam vedanam akaddhati Utuparinamaja maharaja vedana utuparinameea uppajjati, visamapariharaja vedana visamapariharena uppajjati, opakkamika maharaja vedana atthikiriya atthi kammavipaka, kammavipakaja vedana pubbe katena kammena npi aijati Iti kho maharaja appam kammavipakajam, bahutarajñ avasesam Tattha bala

* vibadhati M, vikhadati A ** te sabbe pl A *** jiga AaBC

sabbam kammavipakajam yevati atidhavanti, tam kammam na sakka vina Buddhañanena vavatthanam katum

Yam pana maharaja Bhagavato pado sakalikaya khato, tam vedayitam n' eva vatasamutthanam na pitta-samutthanam na semhasamutthanam na sannipatikam na utuparinamajam na visamapariharajam na kammavipakajam, opakkamikam yeva Devadatto hi maharaja babuni jatisatasabassani Tathagate aghatam handhi So tena aghatena mahatim garum silam gahetva matthake patesamiti muncī Athā añne dve sela agantva tam silam Tathagatam asampattam yeva sampaticchimus, tayam pārenā papatika bhijitva Bhagavato pade patitva ruhīram uppadesi Kammavipakato va maharaja Bhagavato esa vedana nibbattakiriyato va, tat uddham na tth' añna vedand Yathā mahāraja khettagudutthataya va bijam na sambhavati bijadutthatayā va, evam eva kho maharaja kammavipakato va Bhagavato esa vedana nibbatta kiriyato va, tat uddham na tth' añna vedana Yathā va pana maharaja kotthadutthataya va bhojanam visamam parinamati ahiradutthatayā va, evam eva kho maharaja kammavipakato va Bhagavato esa vedanā nibbatta kiriyato va, tūt uddham na tth' añna vedana

Api ca maharaja na tthi Bhagavato kammavipakaja vedanā, na tthi visamapariharaja vedana, avasesehi samutthānehi Bhagavato vedanā uppayati, Taya ca pana vedināya na sakkti Bhagavantam jīvita voropetum Nipatanti mahāraja imasmim catumahāblutike kāye itthāntha subhīsubbi vedanā Idha mahārāja ākāse khitto leddu malāpathavīyā nipatantu, api no kho so mahārāja leddu pubbe katena mahāpathavīyā nipatati — Na hi bhante, na tihī so bhāniē hetu mahāpathavīyā yena helūnā mahāpathavī kusalām vipākam patisamvedeyya,

* tīvra all " sedodīkṣā " throughout " tenju R throughout

pacceppannena bhante akammakena hetuna so leddo ma-
 haphathaviyam nipatati — Yatha maharaja mahaphathavi
 evam Tathagato datthabho, vatha leddo pnbbe akatena
 mahaphathavim nipatati evam eva kho maharaja Ta-
 thagata^{ca} pubhe akatena sa sakalika pade napatita
 Idha pana maharaja manue^{ca} mahaphathavim bhindanti ca
 khananti ca, api no kho te maharaja manue^{ca} pubbe
 katena mabaphathavum bhindantⁱ ca khananti cati — Na
 bi bhante ti — Evam eva kho maharaja ya sa «akalika
 Bhagavato pade napatita na «akalikā pubbe katena
 Bhagavato pade napatita Yo pi maharaja Bhagavato
 lohitapakkhandikabado oppanno so pi abadho na pubbe
 katena oppanno, sannipatiken eva oppanno Ye keci
 maharaja Bhagavato kayika abadha oppanno na te kam
 mabbhūbhatta, channam etecam samotthanam añnat-
 rato nibbatta Bhāntam p etam maharaja Bhagavata
 devatidevena Samyuttam¹ Kayavaralancake Moliwasivake
 reyyakarane Pittsamotthanani pi kho Sivaka idh ekac-
 cani vedayitani uppajjanti, samam² pi kho etam Sivaka
 veditabbam vatha pittasamutthañani pi idh ekaccani ve-
 davitani uppajjanti, lokassa pi kho etam Sivaka sacc-
 sammatam vatba pittasamutthanani pi idh ekaccani ve-
 davitani uppajjanti Tatra Sivaka ye te «amanabrah-
 mana evamvadino evamditthino vam kincavam puna-
 pangalo paticamvedeti sukham va dökkham va adukkha-
 masukham va sabbam tam pubbe katahetuti, van ca
 sāman natam tan ca atidhvanti, yañ ca loka sacc-
 sammatam tan ca atidhvanti, tañmā tesam samara-
 brāhmaṇānam micchā ti vadāni Semhasamutthanāni pi
 kho Sivaka idh ekaccani vedayitani uppajjarti vata-
 samutthānāni pi klo Sivaka — ² Bodhikāpi pi kho Sivaka
 — utuparināmajāni pi kho Sivaka — vīmajanikārajāri

¹ samyuttake nīt ABCM saccame ya- I ² uppānta ABC
threngtut

pi kho Sivaka — opakkamikam pi kho Sivaka ← kam-mavipākajani pi kho Sivaka idh ekaccam vedayitani uppajjanti, samam pi kho etam Sivaka veditabbam yatha kamma vipakajani pi idh' ekaccam vedayitani uppajjanti, lokassa pi kho etam Sivaka saccasammataṁ yatha kammasipakajani pi idh ekaccam vedayitani uppajjanti Tatra Sivaka ye te samanabrahmīna evamvadino evamditthino yam lincayam porisipuggalo pat̄samvedeti sukham va dukkham ↗ adukkhamasukham va *sabban tam pubbe katahetuti, yan ca 'sampan nātām tāñ cī atidhvanti, yan ca loke saccasammataṁ tan 'ca atidhvanti tasmat semanabrahmanānūmūccha ti vadamīti Iti pi mahāraja na sabba vedāni kāminavipākaja Sabbam mahārāja akusalatā jhāpetva Bhagava sabbanūtāni patto ti evam etam dhīrehi — Sadhu bhante Nigasena, evam etam, tatha sampaticchāmīti

Bhante Nigasena, tūnhe bhanathā yam kūnei karāniyam Tathā, atassa sabbān tam *bodhiy yeva mule parinīttitam, na tthi Tathāgatassa uttarum karāniyam katessa ↗¹³ paticayo ti Idan cī temisam patisallinam disenti Yadi bhante Nigasena yam kūnci karāniyam Tathāgatassa sabbān tam bodhiy yeva mule parinīttitam na tthi Tathāgatassa uttarum karāniyam katassei va paticayo, tene hi temisam patisallino ti yam vacanam mūcchi Yadi temisam patisallino, tena hi yam kūnei karāniyam Tathāgatassa salbin tam bodhiya yeva mule parinīttitam ti tam pi vacanam mūcchi Na tthi katakarāniyassei patisallinam, sakārāniyass eva pati-

¹³ J. stagah 11 10 pali ayo iti throughout paticayo A three times 1 eti + C Dho għozi ¹⁴ pi saliġġi : A seven times Hence CMibougħ-
out eti epti o + ur twice, ja saliġġi + A twice ¹⁵ palli saliġġi B twice

sallanam: Yatba nama byadhitass' eva bhesajjena karaniyam hoti, abyadhitassa kum bhesajjena, chatass' eva bhojanena karaniyam hoti, achataesa kum bhojanena, evam eva kho bbante Vagasena ea tthi katakaraniyassa patisallanam, 'sakaraniyaes' eva patisallanam Ayam pi ubhatokotiko pañho tavānppatto, so taya nibbabitabbo ti

• Yam hūci mabaraja karaniyam Tatbagatassa sabban tam bodhiya yeva male parimittitam, na tthi Tathagatassa ottarim karanijam katassa va paticavo Bhagava ca temasam patisallino Patisallanam kho mabaraja ba hugunam, sabbe pi tathagata patisallivitva sabbañutam patta, tam te sukatagunayi anossaranta patisallanam sevanti Yatha-maharaja puriso rañño santi ka laddhavaro patisalldhasabhogo tam sukatagunam anussaranto apara-param ranno upatthanam eti, evam eva kho maharaja sabbe pi tathagata patisalliyitva sabbañutam patta, tam te sukatagunam anussaraota patisallanam sevanti Yatha va pana maharaja puriso atoro dukkhitto balhagilano bhissakkam upasevitva sotthim anoppatto tam sukatagonam anussaranto aparaparam bhissakkam upasevati, evam eva kho maharaja sabbe pi tathagata patisalliyitva sabbañutam patta, tam te sukatagonam anussaranta patisallanam sevanti

Atthavisati kho panime maharaja patisallanaguni ye gune *amanupasanta tathagata patisallanam sevanti, katame atthavisati idha maharaja patisallanam patisallivamanam rakkhati, ayum vadheti, balam deti, vajjam pidahati, vyaam apaneti, yasam upaneti aratim vino-deti, ratim upadahati, bhayañi apaneti, vevarajjañi karoti, koçayam apaneti, virivam abhijaneti, rāgam apaneti, dosam apaneti, moham apaneti, mīnam nihanti vitakkam bhanjati, cittam ekaggam karoti, manasam snehavati

hāsam janeti, garukam karoti, lābhām - uppādayati, na-massiyam karoti, pītum pāpeti, pāmojjam karoti, sankhā-rānam sabhāvam dassayati, bhavapatisandhim ugghāteti, sabbasāmaññam deti. Ime kho mahārāja athavisati patisallānagunā ye gune saññapassantā tathāgatā patisallanam sevantī. Api ca kho mahārāja tathāgatā santam sukham samāpattiratūm annbhavitukāmā patisallanam sevantī pariyositasankappā. Catoki kho mahārāja kāra-nehi tathāgatā patisallanam sevantī, katamehi catuhī vihāraphāsutāya pi 'mahārāja tathāgatā patisallānām sevantī, anavajjagunabahulatāya pi' tathāgatā patisallānām sevantī, asesaariyavīthito pi tathāgata patisallānām sevantī, sabbabuddhānam thuta-thomita-vannita-pasatthato pi tathāgatā patisallānām sevantī. Imehi kho mahārāja catuhī karanehi tathāgata patisallanam sevantī. Iti kho mahārāja patisallānām sevantī, na sakaranīyataya, na katassa [vā] paticayaya, atha kho gunavisesadassāvitāya tathāgatā patisallānām sevantī — Sādhu bhante Nāgasena, evam - etam, tathā sampaticchāmiti.

Bhante Nagasena, bhāsitam p' etam Bhagavatā Tathāgatassa kho Ānanda cattāro iddhipāda bhāvitā bahikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuttitā paricittā susamā-raddhā, ākankhamāno Ānanda Tathāgato kappam vā tittheyya kappāvasesam vā ti. Puna ca bhanitam: Ito tinnam māsānam accayena Tathāgato parinibbāyissatī. Yadi bhante Nāgasena, Bhagavatā bhanitam: Tathāgatassā kho Ānanda cattāro iddhipāda bhāvitā — pe — kappāvasesam vā ti, tena hi tēmāsaparicchedo micchā. Yadi Tathāgatena bhanitam: Ito tinnam māsānam accayena

Tathagato parinibhayasati, tena hi Tathagatassa kho Ananda cattaro iddhipada bhavita — pe — kappavasesam va ti tam pi vacanam miccha Na iti tathagatanam atthane gajitam, amoghasacana buddha bhagavanto tathavacana advejjhavacana Ayam pi ubhatokotiko panho gambhiro sonipanno donnijhapayo, so tavānuppatto, bhind etām ditthijalam, ekamse thapaya, hhinda parappavadan ti

Bhasitam p etam maharaja Bhagavata Tathagataesa kho Ananda cattaro iddhipada bhavita — pe — kappavasesam va ti Temasapaticchedo ca bhanito So ca pana kappo ayukkappo vuccati Na maharaja Bhagava attano balam kittayamano evam aha iddhibalam paua maharaja Bhagava parikittayamano evam aha Tathagatassa kho Ananda cattaro iddhipada bhavita — pe — kappavasesam va ti Yattha maharaja ranno astajaniyvo bhaveyya sīghagati anilajavo, tassa raja javabalam parikitta-yanto sanegama-janapada bhata-balattha-brabmana-gaha patika-amaccajanamajjhe evam vadeyya Akankhamano me bho ayam hayavaro sagarajalapariyantam mahim anuvicaritva khanena idh-agaccheyyati, na ca tam jaganum tassam parisayam dassasya, vijati ca so javo tassa, samattho ca so khanena sagarajalapariyantam mahim anuvicaritum, — evam evg kho maharaja Bhagava attao iddhibalam parikittayamano evam aha, tam pi tevijjavam chalabrunanam arahantanam vimalakhinisa-vuam devamanusavan ca majhe nisiditva bhanitam Tathagataesa kho Ananda cattaro iddhipada bhavita bahulikata vasikata vatthulikata asottitha paricita su-amarraddha, akankhamaso Ananda Tathagato kappam va tittheyva kappavasesam va ti, vijati ca tam maharaja iddhibalam Bhagavato, samattho ca Bhagava iddhibalena kappam va thatum kappavasesam va, na ca Bhagava

tam iddhibalam tassam parisayam dasseti Anatthiko maharaja Bhagiva sabbabhavehi, garahita ca Tathagatassa sabbabhava Bhasitam p etam mahiraja Bhagavata Seyyatha pi bhikkhave appamattako pi gutho duggandho hoti, evam eva kho aham blnkkhave appamattakam pi bhivam na vannem, antamaso accharasanghatamattam puti Api nu kho maharaja Bhagava sabbabhavagatiyonijo guthasamam disva iddhibalam nissaya bhavesu chandragam kareyyati — Na hi bhante^{ti} — Tena hi maharaja Bhagava iddhibalam parikittayamano evarupam Buddhasihanadam abhinaditi Sadhu bhante Nagasena evam etam, tatba sampaticchāquti

Fallano vaggo

Bhante Nagasena bhasitam p etam Bhagavati Alhunayabam bhikkhave dhammam desem, no anabhinayati Puna ca Vinayapannattiya evam bhanitam Akankhamano Anindo sangho mām accayena khuddanukhuddikāni sikkhapadāni samuhānatutti Kū nu kho Bhante Nagasena khuddanukhuddikāni sikkhipadāni dupsaṇīttāni udāhu vāthusmūm ajamītva pīnattam, yam Bhagiva attano accayena khuddanukhuddikāni sikkhapadāni samuhānipeti Yadi bhante Nagasena Bhagavati bhanitam Abhimūlyakam bhikkhave dhammam desem, no anabhinayati, tena hi Akankhamāno Ananda sangham accayena khuddanukhuddikāni sikkhipadāni samuhānatutti yam vacanam tam amicchi Yadi Tathagatena

¹ pana ca pana Al. ² samuhānatutti As throughout It the first time

Vinayapannattiya evam bhanitam Akankhamano Ananda sangho mam accayena khuddanukhuddakani sikkhapadani samuhanatutti, tena hi Abhinñavaham bhikkhave dhammañ desemi, no anabbhinnayati tam pi vacaoam miccha Ayam pi ubhatokotiko pañho sahō sukhomo anipuno gambhiro sugambhiro dūnijjhapayo, so tavanuppatto, tattha te ñanahalavippharam dassehi.

Bhasitam p etam maharaja Bhagavata Abhinñavaham bhikkhave dhammañ desemi, no anabbhiniyati Vinayapannattiya pi evam bhanitam Akankhamano Ananda sangho mam accayena khuddanukhuddakani sikkhapadani samuhanatutti. Tam pana maharaja Tatha gato bhikkhu vimamisamano ahi okkaliissantि nu kho mama savaka mayi visaggapiyampāni¹ mam accaveti khuddanukhuddakani sikkhaq adao udako adisiseñntiti latthi maharaja cakkavattiruyi putto evam vadeyya ayam kho tatā mahajanapado sabbadeśsu sagorapariyanto dukkuro tata taratakena balena dbareium, etha tambe tati mām accayeni paccante paccante dese pajahathati, api nu kho te miharaja kūnara jītu accavena latthigate janapide sible te paccante paccante dese morceyyu ti — Na hi bhante, rajano l'hante luddhatarā kumāra raja-lolhena taduttirini diguna-tigogim jñāpadum jñākai dheyvum, kum pina te hatthagatam jñāpadam mun ceyyon ti — Evam esa kho miharaja Tati izato l'bhikkhu vimamisamano evam tha Akankhamano Anandī sangho mam accayena khuddanukhuddakini sikki ti idam

khuddakanī sikkhapadānī, ethāyam janō samūjhō vi-matiyato adhikato samsayapakkhanno katamānī tanī khuddakanī sikkhāpadānī, katamānī anukhuddakanī sikkhāpadānīti — Dukkataṁ maharaja khuddakam sikkhāpadam, dubbhasitam annkhuddakam sikkhāpadam, imāni dve khuddanukhuddakanī sikkhāpadānī Pubbakehi pī maharaja mahattberehi ettha vimati uppadiṭa, tehi pī ekajjhām na kato Dhammesanthitipariyaye Bhagavata eso panho upadittho ti — Ciranikkhittām bhante Nagasena Jinarahassam ajj etarāhi loke vivatam pakatam katan ti

Bhante Nagasena¹, bhasitam p' etam Bhagavata Na tth Ananda Tathagatassa dhammesu acariyamutthiti Puna ca therena Malunkyāputtēna panham puttho na byakasi Eso kbo bhaote Nagasena pañho dvayanto ekantani-sito bhavissaṭi ajananena va guyhakaranena va Yadi bhante Nagasena Bhagavata bhanitam Na tth' Ananda Tathagatassa dhammeso acariyamutthiti, tena hi therassa Malunkyāputtaṭsa ajanantena na byakatam Yadi jinantena na byakatam, tena bi atti Tathagatassa dhammesu acariyamutthi Ayam pī ubhatokotuko pañho tavanuppatto, so taya nibbabhitabbo ti

Bhāsitam p' etam maharaja Bhagavata Na tth Ananda Tathagatassa dhammesu acariyamutthiti Abja-kato ca therena Malunkyāputtēna puechito pañho, tañ ca pana na ajananena na guyhakaranena Cattar imāni maharaja panhabyakaranāni, Katamānī cattari ekamsabyakaranīyo panho, vibhajja byakaranīyo pañho, pati-puechabyakaranīyo pañho, tibapanīyo panho Katamo ca maharaja ekamsabyakaranīyo panbo rupam aniccan ti

¹ -Pakkhanto all ² ajanantena all ³ thaṭ panbo ti all

ekamsabyakaraniyo panho, vedana anicca ti, sanna anicca ti, sankhara anicca ti, vinnanam aniccam ti ekamsabyakaraniyo panho, ayam ekamsabyakaraniyo panho Katamo vibhajja byakaraniyo panho aniccam pana rupan ti vibhajja byakaraniyo panho, anicca pana vedani ti, anicca pana sanna ti, anicca pana sankhara ti, aniccam pana vinñanan ti vibhajja byakaraniyo panho, ayam vibhajja byakaraniyo panho Katamo patipucchabyakaraniyo panho kin nu kho eakkhosa "abbain vijanatiti, ayam patipucchabyakaraniyo panho" Katamo thapanijo panho sassato Joko ti thapanijo panho, sassato loko ti, antava loko ti, anantava Joko ti, antava ca anantava ca loko ti, n ev antava nanantava loko ti, tam jivam tam karitac ti, aenam jivam annam sarijan ti, hoti tathagato param marana ti, na hoti tathagato param marana ti, hoti ca na ca hoti tathagato param marana ti thapanijo panho, ayam thapanijo panho Bhagava mahajaja therassa Milunkyaputtassa tam thapaniyam janham na byakas! So paga pañho Linkarana thapanijo na tassa dipanaya heto sa karānam sa atthi, tasma so panho thapanijo, na tthi buddhanam bhagavantanam akāranam abetukam gīram udīrīnam ti — Sadhu bhante Nagasena, evam etam, tati sampajācel aniti

Bhante Nagasena bhavtam p etam Bhagavati

Sibbe tasinti dan lassa, sabbe li ivanti maccuno ti

Puni ca bhanstam Arūpa nibbāvīm atikkanto ti Kin nu kho bhante Nagasena arahī dinlathayā

tasati, miraye va nerayika satta jahta kathita tattā sautatta tamha jalitaggijalaka mahaniraya cavamana macceno bhayanti Yadi bbante Nagasena Bhagavata bhanitam Sabbe tasanti dandassa, sabbe bbayanti maccuno ti, tena hi Araha sabbabhayam atikkanto ti yam vacanam tam miccha Yadi Bhagavata bhanitam Araha sabbabhayam atikkanto ti, tena hi Sabbe tasanti dandassa, sabbe bhayanti maccuno ti tam pi vacanam miccha Ayam pi ubhatokotiko pañho^atavanuppatto, so taya nibbahitabbo ti

N etam maharaja vacanam Bhagavata arahante upadaya bhanitam Sabbe tasanti dandassa, sabbe bhayanti maccuno ti, thapito araha tasnim vatthusum, samuhato bhayahetu arahato, ye te maharaja satta sakilesa yesan ca gđbumatta attanuditthi ye ca sukhadukkhesu unnatavanata, tē upadaya Bhagavata bhanitam Sabbs tasanti dandassa, sabbe bhayanti maccuno ti Arahato maharaja sabbagati upacchinna, yoni viddham-si, patisandhi upahata, hhagga phasu, samuhata sabba bhavalaya, samucchinnī sahbasankhara, hatam kusalakusalam, vihata avijja, abijam vinnanam katam, daddha sabbakilesa, ativatta lokađbamina tasma araha na sao tasati sabbabhayē^b Idhā maharaja ranño cattaro mahamatta bhaveyyum, anuratta laddbayasa vissasika thapita mahati issariye thane, atha raja kismici karaniye samuppanne yavata sakavijite sabbajanassa anapeyya sabbe va me balim karonto, sadhetha tumhe cattaro mahamatta tam karaniyan ti, api un kho maharaja tesam catunnām mabamattanām halibhaya santaso uppajjeyyat — Na hi bhante ti — Kena karanena maharajati — Thapita te bhante ratna^c uttame thane, na tthi tesam bahi, samatikkantabalipo ce, avasese upadaya ranna

^a bhsyentil ABC ^b ekkilesa AC ^c pñl. B pathasñ AC patha M ^c samatikkantabalino all except Aa

ānāpitam: * sabbe va me bahū karontūti. — Evam - eva
kho mahārāja n' etam vacanam Bhagavatā arahante upā-
dāya bhanitam, thapito arahā tasmim vatthusmī, sa-
mūhato bhayahetu arahato; ye te mahārāja sattā sakilesa
jesaū ca adhimattā attānuditthi ye ca sukhadukkhesu
unoatāvanatā, te opādaya Bhagavatā bhanitam: Sabbe
tasanti dandassa, sabbe bhāyanti īaccūno ti. Tasmā
arahā na tasati sabbabhyehitu *

N' etam bhaante Nāgasena vacanajī sāvasesam, nira-
vasesavaçanain - etam· sabbe ti, tattha me uttarim kāra-
nam brūhi tam vacanam patitthāpeton - ti. — Idha ma-
hārāja game gāmasāmiko ḍāpākam anāpeyya: ehi bho
ānāpaka, yāvatā gāme gāmikā te sabbe sīgham māna
santike sannipātelūti; so: «idhu qmīti īmpaticchitva
gimanijjhe thatva tikkhattum saddam anusīcayya.
yāvatā game gāmikā te sabbe sīghasīgham sunino santike
sannipatantūti; tato te gāmikā ānipākassa vacanena tu-
ritatoritā sannipatitva gāmasāmikasę ārocenti: sanni-
patitā sāmī sabbe gāmikā, yan te karanlyam tam karo-
lūti Iti so mahārāja gāmasāmiko kutipurise sannipatento
sabbe gāmikē ānipeti, te ca ānattāna sabbe sannipatanti,
kutipurisā yeva sannipatanti, etfaki yeva me pūnikī ti
gāmasāmiko ca trīhā sampaticchatu; ailūe bahutarā au-
gatī, itthi-purisī dāsi-dāsa bhūtakī kammakarā pūnikī

maccuno ti Tasmā arabā na tasati sabbabhayēhi. Atthi maharāja sāvasesam vacanam savaseso attho, atthi sāvasesam vacanam niravaseso attho, atthi niravasesam vacanam sāvaseso attho, tena tena attho sampaticchitabbo Pañca-vidhena mahārāja attho sampaticchitabbo, ahaccapadena kho mahārāja, rāśena, ācariyavamsatāya, adhippāyā, kāra-nuttariyatāya Ettha hi⁴ ahaccapadan-ti suttam adhippetam, raso ti suttāpulomam, ācariyāvamso ti ācariyavādo, adhippāyo ti attano mati, kāranuttariyatā ti imehi catuhī samentam karanam Imehi kho mahāraja pañcahi kāra-nehi attho sampaticchitabbo «Evam eso pañho suvinicchito hotiti

Hotu bhante Nāgasena, tatha tam sampaticchāmi, thapito hotu arahā tasmim vattusmim, tasantu avasesā sattā Niraye pana nerayikā sattā, dukkhā tippa katukā vedanī vediyamānā, jalitapajjalita-sabbangapaccangā runna-kāruṇā-kandita-paridevita-lālappita-mukhā asayhatibba-dukkhabhūbhūtā attānā asaranā asaranibhūtā anap-pasokituru antima-paechima-gatikā ekantasokaparāyanā, unha-tikhina-tanda-khīra-tapana-tejavantā bhimabbaya-jnoaka-oīnida-mahāsadda samsibbita-chabbidha-jalamālā-kuli samanti satayojoānupharanaceivegā hadarijā tapati mahānirayā cavamānī maccuno bhāyantī — Aīra mahārājāti. — Nann bante Nāgasena nirayo ekanta-dukkha-vedaniyo, kissi pana te nerayikā sattā ekanti-dukkha-vedaniya nirayā cavamānā maccuno bhāyanti, kissa niraye ramantī — Na te mahārāja nerayikā sattā niraye ramanti, meccitukāmī vā te nirayā; maranass' eso mahārāja dubbhāvo yena tesam santiso uppajjatī. — Etam kho bhante Nāgisenā na saddahissāmī yam meccitukamānam

⁴ * abecasa J-AB ⁵ -varākāfī all ⁶ -esdbibbuti B ⁷ -anlonada-M
⁸ as navita- EC, as urvita- M ⁹ -as malasamakulī A ¹⁰ -asect- ABC
¹¹ ka larija B, -ya n CM ¹² -se faniy- C ¹³ -cā te AM ¹⁴ na om ABC

doso ahan ti janantassa issaradassanena santaso uppajjeyyatī — Ama bhaote ti — Iti maharaja tassa issara paradhikassa purisassa moccitukamassapi issarabhaya santaso uppajjati, evam eva kho maharaja niraya muccitukamanam pi nerayikanam sattanam maranabhaya santaso uppajjatī — Aparam pi bhante uttarim karanam bruhi yenaham karanena ukappeyyan ti — Idha maharaja puriso datthavisena asivisena dattho bhaveyya, so tena visavikařena pateyya uppateyya, vatteyya patteyya, ath aññafaro puriso balavantena mantapadena tam datthavisam asivisam anetva tam datthavisam pacca-campeyya, api no kho maharaja tassa visagatassa purisassa tasmūm datthavise sappe sotthihetu upagacchante santaso uppajjeyyatī — Ama bhante ti — Iti maharaja tatharupe ahunhi sotthihetu pi upagacchaute tassa santaso uppajjati, evam eva kho maharaja niraya parimuccitukamanam pi nerayikanam sattanam maranabbaya santaso uppajjati Anuttam maharaja sabbasattanam maranam, tasma nerayika satta niraya parimuccitukama pi maccuno bhayantī — Sadhu bhante Nagasena, evam etam, taṭha sampaticchannī

Bhante Nagasena, Uhasitam p' etam Bhagavata

Na antalikkhe, na samuddamajjhe,
na pabbatanam vivaram pavissa,
na vijjati so jagatippadeso
yattha ttito muñceyya Maccupasa ti

Puna Bhagivata^{**} paritta ca nudittha, seyyathidam
Ratanasuttam Khaṇḍhapariṇītam Mōrapariṇītam Dhajagga-

* parimuccitu AC * upapateyya B ** paccavamapeyya A (pacchacak
(khapeyya M) ** upavaja ita B ** muñceyya papakamna maccupasa B
comp. Dh v 127)

parittam Atanatiyaparittam Augulynalaparittam Yadi
bhante Nagasena akasagato pi samuddamajjhagato pi
pasada-kuti-lena-guha-pabbhara-dari-bila-vivara-pabba-
tantaragato pi na muccat: Maccupasa, tena hi paritta-
hammam miccha Yadi parittakaranena Maccupasa pari-
motti bhavati, tena hi Na antalikkhe — pe — Maccu-
pasa ti tam pi vacanam miccha Ayam pi ubhato-
kotiko pañho ganthito pi ganthitato tayānuppatto, so taya
nibbahitabbo ti

Bhasitam p' etam maharaja Bhagavata

Na antalikkhe, na samuddamajjhe,
na pabbatanam vivaram pavissa,
na vijjati so jagatippadeso .
yattha tthito muñceyya Maccupasa ti

Paritta ca Bhagavata uddittha Tañ ca pana savase-
sayukha¹a vayasampantuassa apetakkammavaranassa, na
tthi maharaja khinayukha^a thitya kiriya va upakkamo
va Yatha maharaja matassa tukkhassa sukhassa kola-
passa visreha^asa uparudddbajivitassa gatayusankharassa
kumbhasahassena pi udake akirute allastam va pallavita-
haritabhavo va na bbsveyya, evam eva kho maharaja
bhesajjaparittakamma na ubhi khinayukha^a thitiya
kiriya va upakkamo va Yasi tant maharaja mahiya
osadhan: bhesajjani tan: pi khinayukha^a akiccakaran:
bhavanti, savasesayukam maharaja vayasampannam ape-
takammavaranam parittam rakkhati gopeti, tass' athaya
Bhagavata paritta uddittha Yatha maharaja kassako
paripakte dhanne mate sassanale Udakappavesam vareyya
yam pana sassam tarunam meghasannibham vayasam-
pannam tam udañavaddhiya vaddhatu, evam eva kho
maharaja khinayukha^a bhesajjaparittakiriya thapita

¹ Atanatiyaparittam AsM. 26 tadarthaya A

patikkhitta ye pana te manussa savasesayuka vayasam-
panna tesam atthaya parittabhesajja ti bhanitani, te pa-
rittabhesajehi vaddhantutti

Yadi bhante Na-asena khinayuko marati savasesa
vako jivatu, tena hi parittabbesajjani niratthakam bontuti .
— Ditthapubbo pana taya maharaja koci rogo bhesajjehi
patinivattito ti — Ama bhante, anekasatanu ditthaniti
— Tena hi maharaja parittabhesajjakiriyā niratthika
ti yam vacanam tam miccha bhavatiti¹⁰ — Dissanti bhaote
Nagasena vejjanam upakkame bhesajjapananulepa, tena
tesam upakkamena rogo patinivattatiti — Parittao pi
maharaja pavattayamananam saddo suyati, jivha sukhati
hadayam byavaftati kantho akurati, tena tesam pavat
tena sabbabyadikayo vupasamanti, sabba itiyo apagac
chanti Ditthapubbo pana taya maharaja koci ahina
dattho mantapadena visagī patiyamano visam cikkhas-
santo uddham adho acamayamano ti — Ama bhante
ajj etarahi pi tam loke vattatutti — Tena hi maharaja
parittabhesajjakiriyā niratthika ti yam vacanam tam
miccha bhavati Kataparittam hi maharaja purissam da-
situkamo ahi na dasati vivatam mokham pidahati cora-
nam ukkhattalagulam pi na sambhavati, te lagulam
moncivā pemain karentu kopito pi hatthinago sama-
gantta uparamati pajjalitamahaaggikkhandho pi upa-
sampajjati nibbayati visam halahalam pi khayitam agadam
aharattham va pharati, vadha ka hantokama
upagantva dasabbuta sampajjanti, akkanto pi paso na
samvarati Sutapubbam pana taya maharaja morassa
kataparittassa satta vasasatani luddako nasakhi pasam
upanetum, akatasparittassa tam yeva divasam pasam npa-

¹⁰ upakkama AB C ¹¹ aturati A₁M ¹² vupasamanti ali ¹³ apac
chanti ABC ¹⁴ patiyamano M ¹⁵ pasu B ¹⁶ cikkhassa to C jk
A₁B ceblik Ma Jhk Mb ¹⁷ amicarati A₁M

nesutī — Āma bhante, suyatī, abbhuggato so saddo
 sadevake loke ti — Teoā hū maharaja parittabhesajja
 kiriya miratthika ti yam vacanam tam miccha bhavaṭi
 Sutapubbam pana taya maharaja dānayo bharīyam pari-
 rakkhanto samugge pakkhipitva gihītva kucchina pari-
 harati, ath eko vijjadharo tassa dānavaṭṭa mukhena
 pavisitva taya saddhūm abhirāmati, yadī so dānayo añ-
 nasī atha samuggam vanitva vāvari, svāha samugge vivate
 vijjadharo jenakāntam pakkamiti — Āma lhaute, suyatī,
 abhīngato so pi saddo sadevake loke ti — Dīno so
 mahārāja vijjadharo parittabaleva gahāna mutto ti —
 Āma bhante ti — Tena hū maharaja attī parittabalam
 Sutapubbam taya maharaja aparo vijjadharo Bīranasi-
 raṇno antepure mahesiya saddhūm sampatiuttlo galānam
 jatto samano khinena adācānam gato mantabaleri ti —
 Āma lhaute, suyatīti — Neṇy so maharaja vijjadharo
 parittabaleva gahāna mutto ti — Āma bhante ti —
 Tena hū maharaja attī parittabaleti ti

rakkhati kam-pāyaranena, kilesavaranena, asaddahana-taya Sattanurakkhanam maharaja parittam attana katena arakkham jahati Yatha maharaja mata puttam kucchigatam poseti htena spacarena janeti, janayitva asuci-mala-singhanikam apanetva uttamavaiasugandham upalimpati, pare akkosante va paharante va akampita-hadaya akaddhntva saminn npaneti, yadi pana tassa putto aparaddho hoti vplativaiti atha nam sa danda-muggara-janu-muthihī hanat̄ potheti, apt̄ nu kho maharaja tassa inata labhati akaddhana-parikaddhanam gaham samino upanayanam katun ti — Na in bhante ti — Kena karanena maharajati — Attano bhante aparadhentti — Evam eva kho maharaja sattanam arakkham parittam attano aparadhēna vajham karetti — Sadhu bhante Nagasena, suvinicchito panho, gahanam agahanam katam, andhakaro aloko kato, *vinivethitam ditthyalam tvam ganivarapavaram asajjati

Bhante Nagasena, tunhe bhanatha labhi Tathagato civara-pindapata senasana-gilanapaccayabhesajja-parikkaranan ti Puna ca Tathagato Pancasalam brahma-nagamam pindaya pavisitva kincid eva alabhitva yathadhotena pattena nikkhanto ti Yadi bhante Nagasena Tathagato labhi civara-pindapata senasana-gilanapaccaya-bhesajja-parikkharanam tena hi Pancasalam brahma-nagamam pindaya pavisitva kincid eva alabhitva yathadhotena pattena nikkhanto ti yam vacanam tam miccha Yadi Pancasalam brahmanagamam pindaya pavisitva kincid eva alabhitva yathadhentea pattena nikkhanto, tena hi labhi Tathagatu civara-pindapata-senasana-gi

* akampita AbB * banti Aa * potheti B * vajham all except
Aa * andhakare Ab * pu * ca param A

Janapaccā abhe¹ajja-parikkharanam t¹ tam pi vacanam
mecha Ayam pi nñhatoketiko panbo sumahanto dñ-
nibbedho tavannppatto, so taya nibhahitabho t¹

Labhi maharaja Tathagato civara-pindapata sena-
sana-gjanapaccavabhesajja-parikkharanam Panca-a-
lan ca brahmaganagamam pundaya pavisitva kincid eva
alabhitva yathadhotena pattenā nikkhanto Tan ca pana
Maras-e papimato karana t¹. — Tena hi bhante Nag-
gasena Bhagavato gnananapatham vitvattakappe abhis-
khatam kusalam kin t¹ mitthitam, adhunntthitena Marena
papimatā tam kusalam halavegaviharam kin t¹ pihitam
Tena hi bhante Nagaseo² taemū vāthusmī dvien tha-
nesu upavado agacchati kusalato pi akusalam balava-
taram hoti, Buddhalato pi Marahalm balavataram
hotiti. Tena hi rukkhassa mulato pi aggam bharataram
hoti, gunasamparikinnato pi pappyam balavataram hotiti
— Na maharaja tavatakena kusalato pi akusalam hala-
vataram nama hoti Buddhalato ca Marabalam balava-
taram nama hoti. Api c ettha karanam icchitabbam
Iatha maharaja puriso maono cakkavattissa madhum va
madhupindikam va annam va upayanam albhareyya tam
enam ranno dvarapalo evam vadeyya akalo bho ayam
ranno dassanaya, tena hi bho tava upayanam gahetva
sighasigham patinivatta pure tava raja dandam dhares
satit, tato so puriso dandahaya tarto ubbiggo tam
upayanam adaya sighasigham patinivatteyya api nn kho
so maharaja cakkavatti tavatakena upayanavikalamaatta-
lena dvarapalato dñbbalatato nama hoti annam va pana
kinci upayanam na labheyati. — Na hi bhante, issa-
pakato so bhante dvarapalo upayanam nivaresi, annena
pana dvarena sata³ahassagunam⁴ pi ranno upayanam

¹ nñbhiteva AaLBc adhuna mitjh M ² kusala AB ³ hi bho A
⁴ aigam s sham C ⁵ cakkavattu

upetiti — Evam eva kho maharaja issapakato Maro
papima Pancasalake¹¹ brahmanagahapatike anvavisi, anuvasi
jana anekani devatasatasahassant amatam dibbam ojam
gahetva upagatani Bhagavato kaye ojam odabissamāti
Bha¹²avantam namassamanī pūjyajaka thitanī

Hotu bhante Nagasena, solabha Bhagavato cattaro
pacca¹³ loka uttaenapurisassa, yacito va Bhagava deva-
manussehi cattaro pacceave paribhojjati, api ca kho pana
Marassa yo adhippayo so tavatakeśa siddho yam so
I lagavato bhojanassa antarayam akasi Ettha me bhante
kankha na chijjati, vimatiyato 'ham tattva samsayapah
khanno, na me tathā manasam pakkhandati yam Tathā-
gatassa arahato sammasambuddhaesa sadevake loka aga-
puggalavirassī + kosalayārapuññasambhavassa asamassa
anupūmassa appatimassa cbarakarū lumakam parit-
tami īpani roariyam Maro labhantarayam akasī —
Cattiro kho maharaja notaraya adiththantarayo uddissa-
katantaryo upakkhatantarayo īribhogantarayo ti Tattha
adiththantarayo nāma 'anodisea adaseñnenā abhisankha-
tam loci antarayam karoti kip parassi dinuenati, ayam
adiththantaravo nāma katamo uddissakatantaryo idh
ekacca¹⁴ pugkalā¹⁵ upādiseva uddiesa bhojuvam jati
vittam hoti, tam koci antarayam karoti, ayam uddissa-
katantarayo nāma Katamo upakkhatantarayo idha yam
kinci upakkhatāni hoti apatiggalitam tattva koci antari-
yam karoti, ayam upakkhatantarayo nāma Katamo
īribhogantaravo idha yam kinci paribhogum tattha koci
antaravam karoti, ayam paribhogantarayo nāma Ime kho
mālārja cattaro antarayā¹⁶ Yam jana Miro papima
Pascisilake brahmanagahapatike anvavisi, tam n eva
Bhagavato īribhogar na' upakkhatam na uddissakatam,

¹¹ patita to ACM ¹² patimāhi ¹³ AC ¹⁴ cattaro une mab FC (catt
to eek MJ) ¹⁵ arakkhatam ICM ¹⁶ apūggabhi ICM

anāgataṁ asampattam adassanera antarayam katam, tam
jana n ekassa Bhagavato yeva, atbhā kho ye tena sama-
yena nikkhanta abbhagata sabbe pi te tam divasam bho-
janam na labhimsu Nahan tam maharaja paseamti sa-
devake loke samarake sabrahmake sassamanabrahmaniya
pajaya sadevamanussaya yo tasea Bhagavato nnd ssaka-
tam npakkhatam paribhogam antarayam kareyya sace
loci issaya uddissakatam upakkhatam paribhogam anta-
rayam kareyya phaleyyva tassa muddha satadla va sa-
hassadha va

Cattaro me maharaja Tathagatassa kenacī anavaraniya guna katame cattaro labbo maharaja Bhagavato uddissakato upakkhato na sakka kenacī antarayam ka-
tum sariranugata mahāraja Bhagavato byamappabha na
sakka kenacī antarayam katum, sabbannutam maharaja Bhagavato nanaratanam na sakka kenacī antarayam katum, jivitam maharaja Bhagavato na sakka kenacī anta-
rayam katom Ime kho maharaja cattaro Tathagatassa kenacī anavaraniya guna Sabbe p ete maharaja gura
ekaīā aroga akuppa sparupakkau a aplusani kiriyani Adassanena maharaja Maro paṭuma nihiyitva Pancasalake brahmanagahapatike anvavisi Yatha maharaja rāmo paccante dese visame adageangna nihiyitva cora pantham dusenti yadi pana raja te core passeyya api no kho te cora sotthim labheyyun ti — Ya hi bhante, pharaṇuna phalapeyya satadha va sahasadha va ti — Evam eva kho maharaja adassanena Maro papuma nihiyitva Panca salake brahmanagahapatike anvavisi Yatha va pana maharaja itthi sapatika adassaneda nihiyitva parapuri am sevati, evam eva kho maharaja adassanena Maro papuma nihiyitva Pancasalake brahmānagahapatike anvavisi, yadi

* sattadha AC " aroga A * phalapeyya BC * satadha A throughout

maharaja itthi samikassa sammukha parapurisam⁶ sevati,
 apि nu kho sa itthi Sotthum labheyyati — Na hi bhante,
 haneyyapi tam bhante samko, vadheyyapi, bandheyyapi,
 dasittam va upaneyyati — Evam eva kho maharaja
 adassanena Maro papima nihiyitva Pañcasalake brahmana-
 gahapatike anvavisi Yadi maharaja Maro papima Bha-
 gavato uddissakatam upakkhatam paribhogam antarayam
 kareyya phaleyya tassa muddha satadha va sahassadha-
 va ti — Evam etam bbante Nagaseña, corikaya katam
 Marena papimata, nihiyitva Maro papima Pañcasalake
 brahmanagahapatike anvavisi Sace so bhante Maro pa-
 pima Bhagavato uddissakatam ppakkhataṁ paribhogam
 antarayam kareyya, muddha va 'ssa phaleyya satadha va
 sahassadha va, kayo va 'ssa bhusimethi viya vikireyya
 Sidhu bhante Nagasena evam etam, tatha sampatic-
 chamti

Bhante Nagasena, tamhe bhanatha Yo ajananto pa-
 natipatam karoti so balavataram apunnam pasavatiti
 Puna cī Bhagavati Vinayapannatti ja bhanitam Anupatti
 ajanantassati Yadi bhahte Nagasena ajanitvi panati-
 patam karonto balavataram apūnam pasavati, tena hi
 Anupatti ajinanta-sati yan vacanam tam miccha Yadi
 Anupatti ajanantassa tena hi ajanitva panatipatam ka-
 ronto balavatiram apūnam pasavatiti tam pi vacanam
 micchi Ayam pi ubhatekotiko panho duruttaro dura-
 tikkimo tas anupatto, so taya nibbhibitabbo ti

Bhavetum ; etam maharaja Bhagavati Yo ajananto
 pīnatū itam karoti so balavataram ajuannam pasavatiti
 Puna cī Vinayapannatti ja Bhagavat bhanitam Ani-
 patti ajanantassiti Tattha atthātaram attu, kātamam

⁶ type # 1 the earliest, AB twice ⁷ phaleyya ABCM ⁸ kireyya
 Vol II ⁹ so in AC ¹⁰ tathā a laram A talli a tara]

atthantarawi atthi maharaja apatti sañnavimokkha, atthi apatti no sannavimokkha, ya yam maharaja apatti sañnavimokkha tam apattum arabbha Bhagavata bhanitam Anapatti ajanantassati — Sadhu bbante Nagasena, evam etam, tatha sampaticchamiti

Bhante Nagasena, bhasitam p' etam Bhagavata Tathagatassa kho Ananda na evam hoti aham bhikkhusangham pariharissamuti va mamuddesiko bhikkhusangho ti va ti Puna ca Metteyyassa bhagavato sabhavagunam paridipayamanena evam bhanitam So anekasahassam bhikkhusangham pariharissati seyyatha pi aham etarahi anekasatam bhikkhusangham parihamamti Iadi bhante Nagasena Bhagavata bhanitam Tathagatassa kho Ananda na evam hoti abam bhikkhusangham parihamamti va, mamuddesiko bhikkhusangho ti va ti, tena hi anekasatam bhikkhusangham parihamamti yam vacanam tar miccha Iadi Tathagatena bhanitam seyyatha pi aham etarahi anekasatam bhikkhusangham parihamamti, tena hi Tathagatassa kho Ananda na evam hoti aham bhikkhusangham parihamamti va, mamuddesiko bhikkhusangho ti va ti tam pi vacanam miccha Ayam pi ubhatoktiko panho tavanuppatto, so tayū nibbahitabbo ti

Bhasitam p' etam mabaraja Bhagavata Tathagatassa kho Ananda na evam boti aham bhikkhusangham parihamamti va, mamuddesiko bhikkhusangho ti va ti Metteyyassapi bhagavato sabbavagunam paridipayamanena Bhagavata bhanitam So anekasahassam bhikkhusangham pariharissati seyyatha pi abam etarahi anekasatam bhikkhusangham parihamamti Etasmi ca maharaja panhe eko attho savaseso, eko attho duravaseso Na maharaja Tathagato pariaya anugamiko, parice paua Tathagatassa

anugamika Sammati maharaja esa ahān ti, māmati, na
 paṭamatto eso Vigatam maharaja Tathagatassa pemam,
 vigato sineho, mayhañ ti pi Tathagatassa gahanam na
 thi, upadaya pana avassayo hoti Yatha maharaja pa-
 thavī bhuminaththanam sattanam patittha hoti upassayam
 hoti, pathavuttha cete satta, na ca mahapathavīya mayh
 ete ti apekkha hoti, evam eva kho maharaja Tathagato
 sabbasattanam patittha hoti upassayam, Tathagatattha c
 ete satta, na ca Tathagatassa mayh ete ti apekkha hoti
 Yatha va pana mahatimahamegho abhivassanto tina-
 rokha pasu-mannsanam uddbum deti santatiñ anu-
 paleti, utthupajivo cete satta sabbe, na ca maha-
 meghassa mayh ete ti apekkha hoti, evam eva kho
 maharaja Tathagato sabbasattanam kusaladhamme janeti
 anupaleti, Satthupajivo cete satta sabbe, na ca Tatha-
 gatassa mayh ete ti apekkha hoti, tam kissa hetu
 attinuditthiya palinatta ti — Sadhu bhante Nagasena,
 sunibbethito panho bahuvidhehi karanehi, gambhīro utta-
 kato ganthi bhīmo,* gahanam agahanam katam, andha-
 karo aloko kaño, bhagga trappavada, Jinaputtanam
 cakkhun uppūditan ti.

Bhante Nagasena, tumhe bījanatha Tatthagato abhej
 jañjariiso ti Puna ca bhanatha Devadattena ekappa-
 laram panca bhikkhusatani bhinnantī ladi bhante
 Nagasena Tathagato abhejjaparisso, tena hi Devadattena
 ekaj paharam panca bhikkhusatani bhinnantī yam vaca-
 lam tam inicetī ladi Devadattena ekapi il irani panca

* pahari karati M pahavijo ALC * ta ca maharaja pa havijo
 ABCM * tatthagatattata ABC (tathagata, cete ti) * ca cm all
 * utthipati to ALC * andhakare ALC

bhikkhusatāni bbinanāni, tena hi Tathagato abhejjapariso
ti tam pi vacanam miccha Ayam pi nibhatokotiko
pañbo tavannppattu gambbiru dñnnivethiya, ganthito pi
ganthitaro, etthāyam jano avoto nivuto ovato pihipto pari-
yonaddho, ettha tava nanabalam dassehi paravadesutu

Ahhejjapariso mabaraja Tathagato, Devadattena ca
ekappaharati pañca bhikkusatāni bbinanāni Tan ca
pana bhedakassa halena, bhedake vijjamane na tthi
maharaja ahhejjam nāma Bhedake sāti māta pi puttena
bhijjati, putto pi matara bhijjati, pita pi puttena bhijjati
putto pi pitara bhijjati, hbata pi hbaginiya bhijjati bba-
gini pi bbatara bhijjati, sakāyo pi sabayena bhijjati, nāva
pi nanadarusanghatita umivegasajnpaharena bhijjati, ruk-
kho pi madhukappasampannapha^o anilañalavegabhihato
bhijjati, suvannam [—]pi jativantam lobena bhijjati Apī
ca maharāja n' eso adbippayn vinnūnam, n esa hoddhanam
adbimutti, n' esu panditanam cbando Tathagato bbejjapariso ti Apī c ettha karanam atthi yena karanena Tatha-
gato vuccati abbejjapariso ti Kālamam ettha karanam
Tathagatassa maharaja kateba adanena va appiyāvacanena
va anātthacariyaya va asamanatītaya v2 yato kontoci
caryam carantassa pi parisa bhinna ti na sntapubbam,
tena karanena Tathagato vñecati abbejjapariso ti Taya
p etam maharāja ñatabbam atthi kñci nañange Bod-
dhavacane snttagatam imina najna karanena Bodhisat-
tassa kateba Tathagatassa parisa bhinna ti — Na tthi
bhante, no c etam loke dissati nu pi suyatī, sadhu bhante
Nagasena, evam etam, tatba sampaticchamati

Dutiyo vaggo

* * *

¹ vejhito AC ² ovoto om BM ³ għallha AaC^b għall ta'B { għam-
tata M } ⁴ regappaharena A ⁵ ⁶ adjuġġi AaM apudjeni B

Bhante Nagañena, bhasitam p etam Bhagavatv
Dhammo hi Vasettha 'settho Jane tasminī ditthe c eva
dhamme abhisamparayan cati Puna ca upasako gih
sotapanno piññapayo ditthippatto vinnatasasano bhikkhum
va samaneram va puthujjanam abhivadeti paccut-
thetī Yadi bhante Nagasena Bhagavata bhanitam
Dhammo hi Vasettha 'settho Jane tasminī ditthe c eva
dhamme abhisamparayān' cati tena hi upasako gih
sotapanno piññapayo ditthippatto vinnatasasano bhikkhum
va samaneram va puthujjanam abhivadeti paccutthetī
yam vacanam tam miccha Yadi upasako gih
sotapanno piññapayo ditthippatto vinnatasasano bhikkhum
va samaneram va puthujjanam abhivadeti paccutthetī, tena hi
Dhammo hi Vasettha 'settho Jane tasminī' ditthe c eva
dhamme abhisamparayan cati tam pi vacanam miccha
Ayam pi ubhatokotiko panho tavanuppatto, so taya nib-
bahitabbo ti

Bhasitam p etam maharija Bbagavata Dhammo
hi Vasettha 'settho Jane tasminī ditthe c' eva dhamme
abhisamparayan cati Upasiko ca gih
sotapanno piññapayo ditthippatto vinnatasasano bhikkhum
va samaneram vi puthujjanam abhivadeti paccutthetī Tattha pana
karanam atthi katamam tam karanam visati kho pan
ime malirajā samanassa samanakaruna dhamma dve ca
hingani veli samano abhividana-paccutthana samuanana-
pujaniraho hoti katame visati samanassa samanakaruna
dhamma dve ca hingani settho yamo, aggo niyamo, caro
vihare samyamo samvaro khanti soraccam ekattacariya
ekattibhirati paññasallinam hirottappam viriyam appamado
sikkhasaniradanam uddeśo paripuñcha siladiabhirati nira-
layata sikkhipadaparipūta kasavadharanam bhandu

* * paccutthetī all ** tan oñ C ** karuna A throughout ha
raja CM throughout ** salinam ACM ** sikkhapadana o AbCM
* Paripūta A&B paripurata Ab

bhavo, mīne kho maharaja visati samanageca samanakarana
 dhamma dve ca lingam. Ete gne bhikkhn samadaya
 vattati, so tesam dhammanam annuttara paripunnatta
 sampunnatta samannagatatta aekhabbum¹ arahanta
 bhūmim okkamati, cettam bhummantaram okkamati
 arahatta² samannagato ti arahati upasako sotapanno bhikkhum
 puthujjanam abhivadetum pacentthatum. Khinasavehi so
 samanwam upagato na tthi nte zo samavo ti arahati
 upasako sotapanno bhikkhum puthujjanam abhivadetum
 pacutthatum izzaparisam so upagato, naham tam
 thavam upagato ti arahati upasako sotapanno bhikkhum
 puthujjanam abhivadetum pacutthatum Labhati so Pa-
 tumokkhuddesam sotum, naham tam labbam³ eotu ti
 arahati upasako sotapanno bhikkhum puthujjanam abhivadetum
 pacutthatum So anne pabbajeti upasampadeti
 Jina⁴ samam vaddheti, aham etam na labbam⁵ latu ti
 arahati upasako sotapanno bhikkhum puthujjanam abhivadetum
 pacutthatum Appamanesu so eikkhapadeu
 samattakari naham tesu vattam⁶ arahati upasako sota-
 panno bhikkhum puthujjanam abhivadetum pacutthatum
 Upagato zo samanalin⁷ am, Bodhādhipayē thito, tena
 ham lingena duram apagato ti arahati upasako sotapanno
 bhikkhum puthujjanam abhivadetum pacentthatum. Par-
 rutakacchalamo so ananjita amandito, anulittacilavandho,
 aham pana mandana-vitthu-analhirato ti arahati upasako
 sotapanno bhikkhum puthujjanam abhivadetum pacut-
 thatum. Api ca maharāja ve te visati samanakarana
 dhamma dve ca lingam sabbe p⁸ ete dhamma bhikkhusa
 samvijjanti, so yeva te dhamme dñireti anne pi tatthi
 eikkhapeti, so me agagio eikkhyanan⁹ ca na tthiti arahati
 upasako sotapanno bhikkhum puthujjanam abhivadetum

¹ upasamahinna C.M. ² samannagato C.M. ³ sama tu A₂(A₃)C sa
 matta E kari ati

paccutthatum Apि ca yathā maharaja rajakumāro purohitassa santike vijjam adhiyati khattadhammam sikkhati, eo aparena samayena abhisitte acariyam abhivadeti pacutthet; sikkhapako me ayan ti, evam eva kho maharaja sikkhapako vamsadharo ti arahati upasako sotapanno bhikkhum puthujjanam abhivadetum paccutthatum Apि ca maharaja imma p etam pariyüyena jauahi bhikkhubhumiya mihantatam asamavipulabhavim yadi maharaja upasako soçipanno arahattam sacchikaroti, dve vata tassa gatiyo hhavanti, anañña tasmim yeva divase pari-nibbayeyya va bhikkhubhavam va upagaccheyya, acala hi sa maharaja pabbajja mahati accuggati, yad idam bhikkhubhumi ti — Nāngato bhante Nagasena pañho sunībhethito bdlavata kubuddhina tiv, na y imam panham sunmattho anño evām vimivethetum annatra tavādisena buddhumati ti

Bhante Nagasen, tomhe bhanatha Tathāgato sabba-tattvam abitam apanetva hitam upadahitati Pesa ca bhanathu Aggikkhandhupame dhammapariyüye bhaūnam lue sattlumattanam bhikkhuṇam unhalobitam mukhato uggatan ti Aggikkhandhupamam bhante dhammapariyam desentena Tathagatena sittumattinam bhikkhuṇam hitam apanetvā abitam upadahitam Yadi ubaute Nāgisevi Tatīgato sabba-tattvam abitam apanetva hitu: upidalati tena hi Aggikkhandhupame dhammapariyüye bhānnamint sittumattinam bhikkhuṇam unhalobitam mukhato uggeta p ti yadu vtevnam tam micchi Yadi Aggikkhandhupame dhammapariyüye bhaūnāne sattumattinam bhikkli ūpīmehalobitam mukhito uggatam,

tena hi Tathāgato sabbasattānam ahitam apanetva hitam upadahatī tam pī vacanam micchā Ayam pī ubhatokotiko pañho tavānuppatto, so taṇa nibbūtablio ti

Tathagato maharaja sabbasattānam ahitam apanetvā hitam upadahati Aggikkhaodhupame ca dhammapariṇaye bhaumamane satthimattānam bhikkhunam onhalo hitam mukhato uggatam Tañ ca pana na Tathagatassa katena, tesam yeva attano katenati — Iadi bhante Nigasena Tathāgato Aggikkhandhūpam dhammapari-

tani patanti, evam eva kho maharaja Tathagato dhammam desayamano anunaya-patigham na karoti annaya-patighavippamutto, dhammam deseti, evam dhamme desiyamane ye tattha samma patipanna te bujjhanti, ye pana miccha patipanno te patanti Yatha va pana maharaja kassako dhañnam ropetukamo khettam kasati tassa kasantassa anekasatisahassamitinan maranti, evam eva kho maharaja Tathagato paripakkamanase satte bodhento anunaya-patighavippamutto dhammam deseti, evam dhamme desiyamane ye tattha samma patipanna te bujjhanti, ve pana miccha patipanno te tinani viya maranti Yatha va pana maharaja mahusse rasahetu yante ucchum pilayanti tesam ucchum pilayamanapam ye tattha yantamukhigata knayo te pilayanti, evam eva kho maharaja Tathagato paripakkamanase satte bodhento dhammayantam abhipilayati ye tattha miccha patipanna te kimi viya maranti — Naou bhante Nagasena te bhikkhu taya dhammadesanaya patita ti — Api nu kho maharaja tacchako rukkham rukkanto ujukam parisud dham karotiti — Na hi bhante, vajjaniyam bhante apanetva evam idam tacchako rukkham ujukam parisuddham karotiti — Evam eva kho maharaja Tathagato parisam rukkanto na sakkoti bodhaneyye satte bodhetum, miccha patipanne pana satte apusetva evam ete bodhaneyye satte bodheti Attakatesa pana te maharaja miccha patipanna patanti Yatha maharaja kadal velu assatari attajena hannanti, evam eva kho maharaja ye te miccha patipanni te attakatenā hañnanti patanti Yatha maharaja cora attaketenā cakkhuppatanam solaropanam siacchedanam papnnanti, evam gva kho maharāja ye te micchi patipanna te attaketenā hannanti Jinasasana pa-

¹³ yattena A ¹⁴ P ayanti ABC ¹⁵ knayo A ¹⁶ evameva te N
evameva kho te I bC ¹⁷ has and A ¹⁸ patanti om M

Bhagavata bhanitam Kayena samvaro sadhuti,^१ tena hi Selassa brahmanassa kosohitam vatthaguyham dassesiti^२ yam vacanam tam mecha Yadi Selassa brahmanassa kosohitam vatthaguyham dassesi, tena hi Kayena sam varo sadhuti tam pi vacanam mecha Ayam pi ubhatokotiko panho tavansoppatto, so taya nibbalitabbo ti

Bhasitam p etam maharaja Bhagavata Kayena samvaro sadhuti Selassa ca brahmanassa kosohitam vatthaguyham dassitam Yassa klo maharaja Tathagate kankha uppanna tassa bodhanatthaya Bhagava iddhiya tappatibhagam kayam dasseti so yeva tam patihariyam passatiti — Ko pan etam bhante Nagasena saddalissati yam parisagato eko yeva tam guyham passati, avasesa tattva eva/santa na passanti Ingha metvam tattva karanam upadisa karanena mam sannapehit — Ditthapubbo pana taya maharaja koci byadhito puriso parkinno i atimitttehit — Ama bhante ti — Api nu kho maharaja parisa passat etam vedanam yaya so puriso vedanaya vedyatiti — Na hi bhante attana yeva so bhante puriso vedyat ti — Evam eva kho maharaja yass eva Tathagate kankha uppanna tass eva Tathagato bodhanaya iddhiya tappatibhagam kayam dasseti so yeva tam patihariyam passati Yatha va pana maharaja kancid eva purisam bhuto aviseyya api na kho sa maharaja parisa passati tam blutagahan ti — Na hi bhante so yeva aturo tassa bhutassa agamanam passatiti — Evam eva klo maharaja yass eva Tathagate kankha uppanna so yeva tam patihariyam passatiti — Dukkaram bhante Nagasena Bl agavati katam yam ekassa pi adassaniyam tam dassentenati — Na maharaja Bhagava guyham

^१ dassesi AaM ^२ passant ti all ^३ kho sa mab AC ^४ bhante om AaB ^५ kinclidera ACM kocidera B ^६ s2 om B ^७ ekassapi B

dassesi, iddhiya pana chayam dassesiti — Chayaya pi
 bhante ditthaya dittham yeva hoti gnyham yam disva
 nittbam gato ti — Dokkarañ capi maharaja Tathagato
 karoti bodhaneyye satte bodhetum Yadi maharaja Ta-
 thagato kiriyan kiriyan hapeyya, bodhaneyya satta na
 bujjheyum, yasma ca kho maharaja yogannu Tathagato
 bodhaneyye bodhetum, tasma Tathagato yena yena yogena
 bodhaneyya bujjhanti tena tena yogena bodhaneyye bo-
 dheti Yatha mahāraja bhisakko sallakatto yena yena
 bhesajjena aturo arogo hoti tena tena bhesajjena aturam
 upasankamati vamaniyam vameti, vitrecañiyam vireceti,
 anulepaniyam anuhimpeti, pannvasaniyam anuvañeti, evam
 eva kho maharaja Tathagato yena yena yogena bodha-
 neyya satta bujjhanti tena tena yogena bodheti Yatha
 va pana maharaja itthi mulhagabbha hrisakkassa adassan-
 myam guyham dasseti, evam eva kho maharaja Tathagato
 bodhaneyye bodhetum adassaniyam guyham iddhiya cha-
 yam dassesi Na tthi maharaja adassaniyo vama okaso
 pungalam upadaya Yadi mahāraja koci Bhagavato ha-
 dayam disvā bujjheyya, tassa pi Bhagava yogena hadayam
 dasseyya Yogañnu maharaja Tathagato desanakusalo
 Nann maharaja Tathagato therassa Vandassa abhimottuni
 janitva tam devabhañnam netva devakannayo dassesi
 imina yam kulaputto bujjhissatiti, tena ca so knlaputto
 bujhi Iti kho maharaja Tathagato anekapariyayena su-
 bhanimittam hilento garahanto pñnechhanto tassa bodba-
 nahetu kakutapadiniyo accharayo dassesi Evam pi Ta-
 thagato yogannu desauakñealo Puna ca param mahāraja
 Tathagato therassa Cullapantbakassu bhatara nikkaddhi-
 tassa dukkhitasu dummanassa upagantva sukkhumam
 colakhandam adāsi imina yāin kulaputto bujjhissatiti,

* nit bagato I nithagato M * kiriyan oice Aññi * Jrogo C **
 anulopati A anulepati B ** tassapi B ** kapotapad M

so ca kulaputto tena kāranena Jinasāsane vatsibhāvam
 pāpuni Evam-pi Tathāgato yogāññū desanākusalo
 Puca ca param mahāraja Tathāgato brāhmaṇassā Mo-
 gharājassa yavatatiyam pañham puttho na byākāsi
 evam-imassa kulaputtassa māno upasamissati, mauū-
 pasama abhisainayo bhavissatīti, tena ca tassa kulaput-
 tassa māno upasami, māñnopasama so brāhmaṇo chasu
 abhūññāsu vasibhāvam pāpom. Evam-pi Tathāgato yo-
 gaññū desanakusalo ti. — Sadhu bhante Nāgasena, su-
 mbbethito pañho bahuvidhehi kāranehi, gahanam aga-
 hanam katam, andhakaro aloke kato, ganthi bhinno,
 bhagga parappavada, Jinaputtāpam cakkhum taya uppā-
 ditam, nippatibhānā tutthiyā, tvam ganivarapavaram
 āsajjāti

Bhante Nāgasena, bhāsītam p' etam therena Sā-
 riputtena Dhammadīrapatuna. Parisuddhavacīsamacāro
 avuso Tathāgato, na itthi Tathāgatassa vacīduccaritam
 yam Tathāgato rakkheyya ma me idam paro aññāsiti
 Puna ca Tathāgato therassa Sudinnassa Kalandaputtassa
 aparādhe parajikam paññapento pharusāhi vacahi mogha-
 purisavādena samudacari, tena ca so thero moghapurisa-
 vādena garuttaṇea tasito vippatusāri nāsakkhi ariyamag-
 gam pativijjhitum Yadi bhante Nāgasena parisuddha-
 vacīsamacāro Tathāgatho, na itthi Tathāgatassa vacī-
 duccaritam, tena bi Tathāgatena therassa Sudinnassa
 Kalandaputtassa aparādhe moghapurisavādena samudā-
 cinnan-ti yam vacanam tam miccha Yadi Bhagavata
 therassa Sudinnasse. Kalandaputtase aparādhe mogha-

¹¹ andhakire AbC ¹¹ bhinna M^c ¹² cakkhu B ¹³ ruddhitaseni V,
 garuddhittasena Ab, garadīnattasena C, the passage wanting in I ¹⁴
 tathāgato V, ne (sic) C om A, the passage wanting in B

purisavādena samudācinnam, tena hi: parisuddhavacīsamācāro Tathāgato, na-tthi Tathāgatassa vaciduccari-tan-¹²ti tam-pi vacanam micchā. Ayam-pi nibhatokotiko pañhe tavānuppatto, so tayā nibbāhitabbo ti.

Bhāsitam-pi etam mahārāja therena Sāriputtena Dhammasenāpatinā. Pariṇuddhavacīsamācāro āvuso Tathāgato, na-tthi Tathāgatissa vaciduccari-tan-¹³ti yam Tathāgato rakkheyya: mā me idam paro apūnāsiti Aya-mato ca Sudinnase Kalandaputtassa aparādhe pārājikam paññāpentena Bhagavatī moghapuricavādena samudācinnam. Tañ ca panñ na detthacittena, asārambhena yā-thāvalakkhanena. Kiñ-ca tattha yāthāvalakkhanam. Yassa mahārāja puggalassa imasmīn attabhāve catusaccābhisa-mayo va hoti, tassa purisattāmogham, aññam kayi-ramānam aññena samhavatī, tena vuccati moghapuriso ti. Iti pi mahāraja Bhagavatā āyasmato Sudinnase Kalandaputtassa sabhāvavacanena samudācinnam, no abhū-tavādenāti. — Sabhavam-pi bhante Nāgasena yo akko-santo bhanati, tassa mayām kahāpanam dandām dharema, aparādho yeva so, vattham nissāya visum vohāram īca-rantō akkosatīti. — Atthi pana mahāraja sutapubham tayā khalta tassa abhivādanam vā pacutthānam vā sak-kāram vā opāyanānuppadānam vā ti — Na hi bhante, yato kuto cīyattha kathaci khalito paribhāsaparaho hoti tajjanāraho, uttamangam pi 'ssa chindanti, bananti pi bandbanti pi ghātentī pi jāpenti pīti — Tena hi ma-hāraja Bhagavatā kīryā yeva katā no akiriyā ti. — Kīryam-pi bhante Nāgasena kurumanena patirūpena kā-tabbam annechchavikenā, savanena pi bhante Nāgasena Tathāgatassa sadevako loko ottapati hīriyati, bhiyyo das-sanena, tat' uttarim upasankāmanēna payirupāsanenāti —

¹² yatava-ABC the first time, C also the second. ¹³ kiñci tattha AbCM

¹⁴ purisattam M ¹⁵ kīryāpanam A

Api nn kho maharaja tikkchako abhisanne kayē kupte
 dose sinehaniyani bhesajjani detiti — Na hi bhante, tinhani lekhaniyani bhesajjani arogakamo detiti — Eyam
 eva kho maharaja Tathagato sabbakilesabyadhipasamanaya anusatthim deti Pharusa pi maharaja Tathagatassa
 vaca satte sinehayati, muduke karoti Yatha maharaja unham pi udakam yam kincī sinehaniyam sine-
 hayati, mudnā karoti, evam eva kho maharaja pharusa pi Tathagatassa vaca atthavati hoti karunashagata
 Yatha maharaja pitu vacanam pottanam atthavantam hoti
 karunashagatam, evam eva kho maharaja pharusa pi Tathagatassa vaca atthavati hoti karonashagata Pha-
 rusa pi maharaja Tathagatassa vaca sattabam kilesappa-
 hanī hoti Yatha maharaja duggandham pi gomuttam
 pitam, virasam pi agadam khayitam sattanam byadhum
 hanti, evam eva kho maharaja pharusa pi Tathagatassa
 vaci atthavati hoti karunashagata Yatha maharaja
 mahanto pi tulapñijo parassa laye nīpatitva rojam na
 karoti, evam eva kho maharaja pharusa pi Tathagatassa
 vaca na kassaci dukkhām uppadeviti — Suvinicchito
 bhante Nagasena, panho bahuli karanehi, sadhu bhante
 Nagasena, evam etam, tathā sampaticchamīti

Bhante Nagasena, bhasitam p etam Tathagateni

Acetanain brahmāni assunantam
 jinain ajinantam imam pafasain
 draddhaviriyodhavam appamatto
 sukhaseyyam pucchisi kesa hetuti

¹ Anha C ² Aroga AC ³ vijā amaja, CBM ⁴ appahana : AP
⁵ kusal M ⁶ hoti em ACM ⁷ sru antara all ⁸ (Jano Jat. 307
⁹ 1) ¹⁰ ejar antara all ¹¹ kassa !

Puñca ca bbanitam:

Iti phandasanarukkho pi tāvad-e ajjhabhāsatha:
mayham-pi vacanam atthi, Bbāradvāja, sunohi me ti

Yadi bhante Nāgasena rukkho acetano, tena bi phandanena rukkhena Bbāradvājena saha sallapitam ti yac vacanam tam micchā. Yadi pbandanena rukkhena Bhāradvājena saddhim gallapitam, tena bi rukkho acetano t tam - pi vacanam micchā. Ayam - pr ubbatokotiko pañc tavānuppatto, so tayā nibhābitabbo ti

Bhāsitam - p' etam mahārāja Bhagavatā: rukkho acetano ti. Phandanena *ca rukkhena Bhāradvājena saddhim sallapitam. Tañ - ca pañca vacanam lokasamaññāya bhanitam, na - tthi mahārāja acetanassa rukkhassa sallapo nāma, api ca mahārāja tasmim rukkhe adhivattbāya devatāy' etam adhivacanam rukkho ti, rukkho sallapatiti c' esā lokapannatti. Yathā mahārāja sakatam dhaññasssa paripūritam dhaññasakatan - ti jano voharati, na ca tam dhaññamayam sakatam, rukkhamayam sakatam, tasmim sakate dhaññassa pana ākīriktattā dhaññasakntau - ti jano voharati; evam - eva kbo mahārāja na rukkho sallapati, rukkho acetano, yā pana tasmim rukkhe adhivatthā devatā tassāy' etam adhivacanam rukkho ti, rukkho sallapatiti c' esā lokapannatti. Yathā vā pana mahāraja dadhim manthayamāno takkam manhemiti voharati, na tam takkam yam so mantheti, dadhim yeva so manthento takkam manhemiti voharati; evam - eva kbo mahārāja na rukkho sallapati, rukkho acetano, yā pana tasmim rukkhe adhivatthā devatā tassāy' etam adhivacanam rukkho ti, rukkho sallapatiti c' esā lokapannatti. Yathā vā pana mahārāja asantam sādhetukamo asantam sādhemiti vo-

² tava deva ACM " ca om. AC. ³ sakatam om BC in the first place

⁴ manthamāno BC " dsjh, BM ⁵ na om BC.

harati, asiddham siddhan ti voharati, evam esā lokasamañña, evam eva kho maharaja na rukkho sallapati, rukkho acetano, ya pana tasmim rukkhe adhivatthā devata tassay' etam adhivacanam rukkho ti, rukkho sallapatiti c' esā lokapannatti Yaya māharāja lokasamañña janu voharati, Tathāgato pi tay' eva lokasamañña sattanam dhammad desetiti — Sadhu bhante Nigasena, evam etaqn, jatha sampaticchāmiti

Bhante Nigasena, bhisitant p etam dhammasangitik irakehi therehi

Cundī-sī bhāttum bheñjītva kammīraasiti me sotimi ibidham sampiuet Buddho pabūlham marināntikan ti

happhalo, ayuvioasakataya mahapphalo, Bbagavato jivita haranataya mahapphalo Tattha me karanaṁ bruhi, parappavadasam niggahaya Etthayam janu sammulho lobhavasena, atibahum khayitena lobhitapakkhandika uppavaṇa ti Ayam pi ubhatokotiko pañho tavanuppatto, so taya nibbahitabbo ti

Bbasitam p etam maharaja dbammasangitikarakehi tberehi

Cundassa bhattam bhonjutva kammarassati ne sutam abadham samphusā Buddho pabalham maranastikan ti

Bbagavata ca bhanitam Dve me Ananda pindapata sama samaphala samavipala, ativiya anehe pindapatehi mahapphalatara c eva mahavisamsatara ca, latame dve yan ca pindapatam paribhunjitva Tathagato anuttaran sammasambodhim abhisambujhi, yan ca pindapatam paribhunjutva anopadesesaya nibbanadbatnya parinibbavati me dve pindapata sama samaphala samavipala ativiya anebe pindapatebi mahapphalatara c eva mahavisamsatara cati So ca paua pindopato bahugono anekan samso Devata mahaṭaja hattha pasannamanasa ayam Bhagavato pacchimo pindopato ti dibbam ojam sulara maddave akirimso Tan ca pana sammapakam labupakam manontam bahurasam jatharaggitejas a hitam, na maharaja tatonidam Bhagavato koci anuppanno rogo oppanno, apि ca maharaja Bhagavato pakatidubbale sarire khine ayusankhare uppanno rogo bhiyyo abhivaddhi Yatha maharaja pakatiya jalamanu, aggi annasminn upadane dinne bhiyyo pajjalati, evam eva kho maharaja Bhagavato pakatidubbale sarire khine ayusankhare uppanno rogo bhiyyo abhivaddhi Yatha vā pana maharaja

soto pakatiya sāndamano abhivatte mahameghē bhiyyo
 mahogho udakavahāko hoti, evam eva kho mabaraja Bhagavato pakatidubbale sarire khine aysankhare uppanno
 rogo bhiyyo abhvaddhi Yatha va pana maharaja pakatiya bhisanno dhatukucchi annasmim ajjhohare bhiyyo
 ayameyya, evam eva kho maharaja Bhagavato pakatidubbale sarire khine aysankhare uppanno rogo bhiyyo
 abhvaddhi Na tthi mahāraja tasmin pindapate doso na
 ca tassa sakka dosę aropetun ti

Bhante Nagasena, kena karabena te dve pindapata
 sama samaphala samavipaka ativiya annehi pindapatehi
 mahapphalatara c eva mahanisomsātara cati — Dhama-
 numajjana samapattivasena maharaja te dve pinda-
 pata sama samaphala samavipaka ativiya annehi pinda-
 patehi mabapphalatara c eva mahanisamshtara cati —
 Bhante Nagasena katamesam dhammanam anumajjana-
 samapattivasena te dve pindapata sama samaphalā sa-
 mavipika ativiya annehi pindapatehi mahapphalatara c
 eva mahnisunsatara cati — Navānnam mahāraja anu-
 pabbavīharasamāpattinam anuleśna patuloma-samāpajjana-
 vasena te dve pindapūti sama samaphala samavipaka
 ativiya anel pindapatehi mahapphalatara c eva ma-
 hanisamsatara cati

Bhante Nagasena dvīṇ yeva divasesu adhimattani
 Tathagato navanupubbavīhārasamāpattiyo nūloma-pati-
 lomūn samāpajjti — Āma mahārājati — Acchari-
 yam bījute Nagasena abbhutai bhante Nagasena, yam
 māsmim Buddhikkhette asadisa parama-dīnam tam pi-
 meli dvīṇ pñlapitehi agamitam Acchariyam bhante
 Nagasena, abbūta n bhante Nagasena yāva mahantā
 navanupul bavīhārasamāpattiyo yatra hi nāma navanu-

va patanti Bhagavato pade patita ti — Yatha ca bhante
 Nagasena dve sela¹ pasanam sampaticchimsu, tath' eva
 papatika pi sampaticchitibba ti — Sampaticchitam pi
 maharaja idh ekacca paggharati passavati natthanam
 upagacchati Yatha maharaja udakan panina gahitam
 angulantarikah paggharati passavati nattharam upagac-
 chati, khiram taklam madhum sappi telim macchuraean
 mamsarzam panina gahitam angulantarikah paggharati
 passavati natthanam upagacchati, evam eva kho ma-
 haraja sampaticchanattham upagatanam dvinnam selanam
 sampaharena pasanato papatika bhijitva yena va
 tena va patanti Bhagavato padé patiti Yatha va pana
 maharaja sanha sukhuma-snu raju samain pulnam mut-
 thina gahitam angulantarikah paggharati passavati nat-
 thanam upagacchati evam eva kho maharaja sampatic-
 chanattham samagacechantanam dvinnam selanam sam-
 paharena pasanato papatika bhijitva yena va tena va
 patanti Bhagavato pade patita Yatha va pana inaha
 raja kabalo mukhena gahito idh ekacca mukhato muc-
 citva paggharati passavati natthanam upagacchati evam
 eva kho maharaja sampaticchaoattham samagacchantanam
 dvinnam selanam sampaharena pasanato papatika bhij-
 itva yena va tena va patanti Bhagavato pade patita ti
 — Hotu bhante Nagasena selehi pasano samjaticchito
 hotu atha papatikaya pi ajaciti katabba yath eva ma-
 hapathaviya ti — Dvadasime mahataya apacitum na ka-
 ronti katame dvadasa ratto ragavasena apacitum na ka-
 ronti duttho dosavasena mulho mohavasena uddhato
 manavasena, niggund² avisesatava atithaddho unisedha-
 nataya hino hinabhadrayaya vacanakaro amissaratiya
 papo kadariyataya dukkhipito patidukkhanantaya Iud-

¹ ra om C ² yalba ca BM ³ mali u C ⁴ ⁵ pata ti all ⁶ pul an
 ACU ⁷ kabalo ACU ⁸ nunc tva al ⁹ ¹⁰ pata l all ¹¹ atise lb
 A ati sedh C

dho lobhābhībbutataya, ayūhito atthasadhanena apacitum na karoti. Ime kho mahāraja dvādaśa apacitum na karonti. Sā ca pāṇī papatikā pasanasampahārena bhijjītvā animittakatādisā yena vā tena yā patamāna Bhagavato pāde patita. Yathā mahāraja sanha-sukhuma-antī-rajo anilabalasamahito animittakatādiso yena vā tena vā abhikirati, evam-eva kho mahāraja sā papatikā pīsanasampahārena bhijjītvā animittakatādisā yeṣā vā tena va patamāna Bhagavato pāde patitā. Yaḥ pana mahāraja sā papatikā pāsānato vismī na bhaveyya, tam-pi te selī pāsānapapatikam uppatītvā gankeyyumi. Lā pana mahāraja pajatika na bhuññmatthā na akāsatthā, pāsānasampahāravegenā bhijjītvā arññuttakatādisā yeṣā va tena vā patamāna Bhagavato pade patitā. Yathā vā pana mahāraja vātāmandalikāya ukkhitte purānapannam animittakatādisam yena va tena yā patiti, evam-eva kho mahāraja esa papatikā pasanasampahāravegenā animittakatādisā yena va tena vā patamāna Bhagavato pade patitā. Api ca mitharāja akataññussi kādariyassa Devadattassa dukkhānubhavaṇīya sā papatikā Bhagavato pāde patitā ti — Sidhu bhante Nigāseṇa, epiṁ-etaṁ, tathā sampaticchāmīti

— — *

Bhante Nigaseṇa, bhāsham p' etam Bhagavati
Asavīnam khuya samano hotīti. Vesa ca bhanitam

Catubhū dhammehi samangobhūtam,
tam ve param samanum āśa loka ti

nasavassa sakilesass eva hoti Yadi bhante Nagasena
asavananam khaya sañano hoti tena hi

Catubbi dhammehi samangibhutam
tam ve naram samanam rhu loke ti

yam vacanam tam miccha. Yadi 'catubbi dhammehi
samangibhuto samano hoti, tena hi Asavananam khaya
samano hotiti tam pi vacanam miccha Ayam pi ubha
tokotiko panho tavaṇupparatto se taya nibbalitabbo ti.

Bhasitam p etam maharaja Blagavata Asavanam
khaya samano hotiti Bhanitan ca

Catubbi dhammehi samangibhutam
tam ve naram samanam abu lde ti

Tad idam maharaja vacanam tesam tecam pugga
janam gunavasena bhanitum

Catubbi dhammehi samangibl utam
tam ve naram samanam rhu loke ti

Idam pana¹ niravaṇesavacanam Asavanam khaya
samano hotiti Apि ca maharaja ye keci kilesupasamaya
patipanna te sabbe upaday upadaya samano khinasavo
aggam akkhayati Yatha maharaja yam kanicci jalaja-
thilajapupphant vassikam tesam aggam akkhayati avases-
sami yam kanicci vividhani pupphajatim sabbani tam pup-
phani yeva, upaduy upaduy paşa vassikam yeva puppham
jutissa patthitum pihaynam, etam eva kho maharaja
ye keci kilesupasamaya patipanna te sabbe upaduy upa-
dya samano khinasavo aggam akkhayati Yatha ve
paşa maharaja sabbadhanetum sāhi aggam akkhayati,
ya keci avasesa vividha dhannajatiyo ta sabbi upaday

upadaya' bhojanani satirayapanaya, sahi yeva tesam aggam akkhayati evam eva kho 'maharaja ye keci kilesupasamaya patippanna te sabbe upadaya upadaya samano khirasavo aggami akkbavatiti — Sadhu bhante Nagasena, evam etam tatha sampaticchamiti

Bhante Nagasena, bhasitam p etam Bhagavata Mamam va bhikkhave pare vannati bhaseyyum dhammassa vi — sanghassa va vannam bhaseyyum, tatra tumhehi na anando na somanassapi na cetaso ubbillavitattani karanivan ti¹ Puga ca Tathagato Selassa brahmaṇassa yathal huece vanne brahmaṇamane anandito sumano ubbillavito bhuvo uttarum sakagunam pakittesi

Rāja ham asmi Sela dhammarūpa anuttaro,
dhammena cakkam vattesi, cakkam uppattiattivon ti

Yadi bhante Nagasena Bhagavata bhanitum Mamam va bhikkhave pare vannati bhaseyyum dhammassa vi — sanghassa va vannam bhaseyyum, tatra tumhehi na anando na somanassapi na cetaso ubbillavitattam karanivan ti, tena hi Selassa brahmaṇassa yathal huece vanne brahmaṇamane anandito sumano ubbillavito bhuvo uttarum sakagunam pakittesi vam vacanum tam micci² Yadi Selassa brahmaṇe yathal huece vanne brahmaṇamane anandito sumano ubbillavito bhuvo uttarum sakagunam pakittesi, tena hi Mamam va bhikkhave pare vannam bhaseyyoni dhammassa vi — singhastu vi vanam bhaseyyum, tatra tumhehi na anando na somanassapi na cetaso ubbillavitattam karanivan ti tam ji va evam micchi³ Avam ji ubhatokotiko jihō tasutupatto, so tavi nibbalyatibē⁴ ti

Bhasitam p etam maharaja Bhagavita Mānam vi
bhikkhave pare vāñnam bhavevum dhimmassa vi —
vāñbhassa vā vannum bhaveyom, tatra tumhehi na anando
na sotassa na cetaso ubbillavittattam karaniyan ti
selassa ca brahmanasca vathabhucce vāne bhannamīne
bhivyo uttarum sakagonam pakittum

Rūpa lām asmi Sela dhammaraja anuttaro,
dhammena cakkām vattemi, cakkām appativattiyu ti

Pithamām maharaja Bhagavata dhammasa sabhava
ari a-lakkhanam sabhavam avittham bhutum taccham
tathatthum jāridīpavāmanena ñhamitam Mamām vi
bhikkhave pare vannam bhaveyom dhimmassa vi —
vāñbhassa vā vāñbhassum bhaveyom, tatra tumhehi na anando
na sotassa na cetaso ubbillavittattam karaniyan ti
Rūpa lām bhagavata Selissa brahmanasca vathabhucce
vāne ñhamitamane bhivyo uttarum sakagonam pakittum
Rūpa lām asmi Sela dhammaraja anuttaro ti tum na
pakkaheto na vasabeto na pakkaheto na antevieikamya-
tiva attha klo anuklung uva kufi nena ñivasena evam
dhammaññūkumarā bhavissati tūpani ca minava-
santanan ti, evam Rūpo uttarum sakagonum ñhamitum
Rūpa lām asmi Sela dhammarājā anuttaro ti — Sudha-
lante ñānasena evam etam, tathā sumptiechumiti

Niggaho nāmī bhante Nāgisenī batthacchedo padacchedo vadho landhanam karuna' miranam santativikorūpam Na etam vacanam Bhagavato vattam, na ca Bhagava arahati etam vacanam vattum Yadi bhante Nagisenī Bhagavati bhanitam

Ahimsayam param loke piyo hohsi mamako ti,
tena hi

Niggañhe niggabarabām, pigganhe paggarabāhan ti
tam vacanam tam miccha Yadi Tathagatena bhanitam

Niggañhe niggabarabām, pagganhe paggarabāhan ti,
tena hi

Ahimsayam param loke piyo hohsi mamako ti
tam pi vacanam miccha Ayam pi ubhatokotiko panho
tavānuppi atto, so tava nibt thitabbo ti

Bhāratām pi' etam maharaja Bhagavati

Ahimsayam param loke piyo hohsi mamako ti
Bhanitam ca

Niggañhe niggabarabām, pagganhe paggarabāhan ti

Ahimsayam param loke piyo hohsi mamako ti,
sabbesam maharajā tathagatanam acumatain etam, e ca
anusatthi, esa dharmadesana, dharmo hi maharaja
ahimsalakkhano, sabbavacanam etam Yam jana ma-
haraja Tathagato tha

Niggañhe niggabarabām, pagganhe paggarabāhan ti
bhāsa esa Uddhatām maharaja cittam ni gahetabbam,
linam cittam paggahetabbam, akusalam cittam niggag-
hetabbam, kusalūn cittam paggahetabbam, ayoniso ma-
pasikaro niggahetabbo, yoniso masasikaro paggahetabbo

kunapam micchubhiyati, evam Jinasasanavarē khalito panamiyati Yam pana te maharaja Tathagato panamesi, tesam atthakamo hitakamo sukhakamo visuddhikamo evam īme jati jara-byadhi-maraneua parimuccissantiti panimesiti — Sadhu bhante Nagasena, evam etam, tatha sampaticchamoti

Tatiyo vaggo *

Bhante Na-asena, bhasitam p' etam Bhagavati Etad aggam bhikkhave mama savakanam bhikkhunam id thumantanam, yad idam Mahamoggallano ti Puna ca kira so lagulehi paripothito bhinnasiso sañcunnitatthi manisa dhamani-niyaya-parikatto parinibbuto Yadi bhante Na-asena thero Mahamog-allano iddhiya kotum gato, tera hi la-ulehi paripothito parinibbuto ti yam vacanam tam miccha Yadi lagulehi paripothito parinibbuto, tena hi iddhiya kotum gato ti tam pi vacanam miccha K n na samitthio iddhiya attano upaghatam apanayitum, sade-vakassa pi lokassa patisaranum bhavitum araho ti Yam pi ubhatokotiko panho tavanuppatto, so taya mitbalntabbo ti

Bhasitam p etam maharaja Bhagavata Ltad aggam bhikkhave uama savakanam bhikkhunam iddhnantanam, yad idam Mahamoggallano ti Ayasma ca Mahamoggallano lagulahato parinibbuto, tan ca pana kam-mudhigrahitenati — Nann bhante Nagasena iddhimato

iddhivisañcīpi kāmavipīkva pī dve acintivā, acintivēna
 acintivānam apīvāñtibhi rūpā Yathā tūna bhante keci
 phalakīma kāpitthena kāpittham pothenti, ambena ambam
 pothenti, evam eva kho bhante Nagasena acintivēna
 acintivānam pothayitvā apīvētibban̄tī — Acintivānam pī
 maharaja ekam adhūmatīm balavataram Yathā maharā-
 ja mahiñca rajano honti kāmavipīkva, kāmavipīkvanī pī
 tesam eko sālbe abhilābhavīva nānam pīvatteti evam eva
 kho maharāja tesam acintivānam kāmavipīkvanī yeva
 adhūmatīm balavataram, kāmavipīkvanī veva sabbe abhi-
 lābhavīva nānam pīvatteti, kāmādhu-gahitassa avasesa
 kīrya okasam na labhanti Idhī pana maharāja koci
 jorīo kīmīcid esa pakaran̄aparajjhanti, na tasse mata
 na pita va bhagini-bhātaro va sakhī-sahayaka va tāyanti,
 athā kho rājā yeva tattha abhilābhavīva nānam pīvatteti,
 kim tattha karānam aparadīkata, evam eva kho
 maharāja tesam acintivānām kāmavipīkvanī yeva adhū-
 matīm balavataram, kāmavipīkvanī yeva sālbe abhi-
 lābhavīva nānam pīvatteti, kāmādhu-gahitassa avasesa
 kīrya okasam na labhanti Yathā va pana maharāja
 mahiñca davañdahe samutthite gītāsahassram pī udākam
 na sakkoti nītāpetum, athā kho ažzi yeva tattha abhi-
 lābhavīva nānam pīvatteti, kim pīttha kīrānam balavati
 tejassa, evam eva kho maharāja tesam acintivānām
 kāmavipīkvanī yeva adhūmatīm balavataram, kāmavipīkvanī
 veva sabbe abhilābhavīva nānam pīvatteti, kāmādhu-gahitassa
 avasesa kīrya okasam na labhanti Tasmī
 maharāja avasimato Mahāmoggallānāsa kāmādhu-gahit
 tassa lagulehi pothivamanassa iddhīyā samannabharo nahositi
 — Sadhu bhante Nagasena, evam etam, tathā sampa-
 tiechāmīti

* Kapitthera Kapittha M * Mo om M * Kāmavipīkva yeva alii
 + atto balavatato kāmavipīkva M throughout ** davañdahe M

Bhante Nagasena, bhasitam p' etam Bhagavata,
 Tathagatappavedito⁶ bhikkhave dhammavinyo vivato virocati no paticchanno ti Puna ca Patimokkhuddeso kevalāñ ca Vinayapitakam pihitam paticchannam Yadi bhante Nagasena Jinasāsane yuttam va pattam va samayum vi labhetha, Vinayapannatti vivata sobheyya, kena karanaena kevalam tattha sikkha samyamo nivamo sila-
 ḡuṇa-acara pannatti attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso
 Yadi bhante Nagasena Bhagavata bhanitam Tathagatap
 vedito bhikkhave dhammavinyo vivato virocati no pati-
 cchanno ti tena hi Patimokkhuddeso kevalāñ ei Vi-
 navayapitakam pihitam paticchannan ti yam vacanam tam
 miccha Yadi Patimokkhuddeso kevalan ca Vinaya-
 pitakam pihitam paticchannam, tena hi Tathagatappa-
 vedito bhikkhave dhammavinyo vivato virocati no pati-
 cchanno ti tam pi vacanam miccha Ayam pi ubhato-
 lotiko pañho tavañbpratto, so tava nibbahitabho ti

evam evā kho maharaja vamso eko sabbesam pabbakanam
 tathagatanam, vad idam bhikkhumajjhē Patimokkhuddeso,
 avasesanam pihipto Yatha ya pana maharaja mahiva gana
 vattanti, sevvathidam malla atona pabbata dhammagiriya
 brahmagiriya nataka naceaka laughaka pi aca manibhadda
 punnabaddha candima-surita siridevata kahidevata siva
 vasudeva ghanika asipasa bhaddiputta, te-am tesam ra
 hasam tesu tesu ganesu teva carati, avasesanam pihipto,
 evam eva kho maharaja vamso eko sabbesam pabbakanam
 tathagatanam, vad idam bhikkhumajjhē Patimokkhuddeso,
 avasesanam pihipto Evam pabbakanam
 tathagatanam vamsavagga Patimokkhddeso simam
 katva pihipto katham dhammaseca garukatta Patimokkhuddeso simam
 katva pihipto dhammo maharaja garuko bharayo, tattha sammattakari anuam iradheti tam tattha
 paramparasammattakaritaya paponati, na tam tattha pa
 ramparammattakaritaya paponati, ma cayam caradhammo varadhammo assamittakarinam hattha ato onito
 avashato hihito khiluto garahito bhavatu, na cayam caradhammo varadhammo dojyata onato avashato hihito
 khiluto garahito bhavatut evam dhammaseca garukatta Patimokkhuddeso simam katta pihipto Yattha maliraya
 sira vara-parata ubbijata-jatimanta-rattalohitacandimam
 nāma Savarapuram arucatam olatam avantam illitum
 khilutam garahitam bhavatu, evam eva kh mohitoy
 ma cayam caradhammo varadhammo paramparammatt
 akarinam hattigato onito avashato hihito khiluto
 garahito bhavatu, ma cayam caradhammo varadhammo
 dojyanagato onito avashato hihito khiluto garahito bhavatiti
 evam dhammaseca garukatta Patimokkhddeso simam katva

* * *

* a o + C * a o a (for pabbata) M * L p p t te e * kai
 levata LM * vacudeti C sub-substitutes M tu u vijeta V
 eta tu C eta leba I * ap para M * titad pata AB * x mala
 M * vijeta AB * wa ega ATM

I thito Katham bbikkhubhumiya garukatta Patimokkhud-
 deso sūmām kātā pīhito bhu khubhāo kho maharaja atu-
 livo appamano anagghaniyo na sakkt̄ kenacī agghapetun
 toletum parimetum mī vām evārupe bhikkhubhave thito
 lokena sāmasamo bbavatutti bhikkhunam veva antare Pa-
 timol khuddeso carati Tātha maharaja loke varapavara
 lhandam, vattham vā attharanam vā gaja turanga-ratha-
 cūvanna rajata mani-metta-itthuatanadini vā nijjitatam
 masuri vā sabbe te rajanam upāgacchānti, evam esa
 kho maharaja yāvata loke sikkha sugatagamapariyatti-
 acara-samyama-silasamvāraguna sabbe te bhikkhusāvham
 upagata bhāvanti Evam bbikkhubhumiya garukatta Pa-
 timol khuddeso sūmām kātā pīhito ti — Sadhu bha:te
 vāga:ena evam etam tātha sāmpaticchānti

Bhasitam p etam maharaja Bhaṭṭavata Saṃajana-
muśāvade parajiko hotī Bhanita ca Saṃpajanamu-
savade labukam apattum ajajjati ekassa cantike desana-
vatthukan ti Tañ ca pana vatthuvacena garuka-labu-
kam hoti Tam kum mannae maharaja idha koci
puriso para-a panina paharam dadeyya, taesa tumhe
kum dandam dharethati — Yadi so ḥante aha ॥३॥
kkhamamiti, taesa māvam akkhamamīgne kahajanam ha-
rapemati — Idha pana maharaja so yeva puriso tava
panina paharam dadevya, taesa pana ko dando ti —
Hattham pi ssa bhante ghedapeyyama, ; idam pi che-
dapeyyama, ॥४॥ kilaccheyjam chedapeyyama,
sabl am pi tam geham vilempipeyyama, ulhato^j te
tava cattimam kulam samugħħitippeyvamati — Ko pañ
ettha maharaja niseso, kum karinam jid ekasse j ipi-
pahire sukhomo kahapano dande, sam tava jaŋgpahare
hatthaccheyjam padaccheyjam tava kilaccheyjam salbi
gehadinani obhatogaese tari cattinakuli samugħito ti
— Minn-antarena bhante ji — Biuñ evi klo maharaja
sunji jipnamussejja ido vatthuvacena * aruka labuko hotī —
Nadhu bhante Nacacena, evam etam, tali i samj atieel īmni

Bhante Nagasena, 'apari^pakke nane bujjhanam na tthi,
 pari^pakke nane na sakka nimesantaram pi agametum
 abatikkamaniyam pari^pakkamanasam, kasma Bodhisatto
 kalam vi洛eti kamhi kale uppajjamiti Aparipakke
 nane bujjhanam na tthi, pari^pakke nane na sakka nime
 santaram pi agametum, kasma Bodhisatto kulam vi洛
 eti kamhi kule uppajjamiti Yadi bhante Nagasena
 pubbe va Bodhisattassa matapitaro niyata, tena hi kulam
 vi洛etiti yam vacanam tam miccha, yadi kulam vi洛etit
 tena hi pubbe va Bodhisattassa matapitaro niyata ti
 tam pi vacanam miccha Ayam pi ubhatokotiko panno
 tavanuppatto, so taya nibb^hahitabbo ti

Niyata inaharaja pubbe va Bodhisattassa matapitaro,
 kulan ca Bodhisatto vi洛eti Kira ti pana kulam vi洛
 eti ye me matapitaro te khattiya udahu brahmama tu
 evam kulam vi洛etit Atthannam maharaja pubbe va
 anagatam oloketabbani hoti, katamesam atthannam vani
 jassa maharaja pubbe va vikkayabhandam oloketabbam
 hoti, hatthinagassa pubbe ta sondaya anagato maggo
 oloketabbo hoti, sakati^kassa pubbe va anagatam tittham
 oloketabbam hoti, niyyamakassa pubbe va anagatam tiram
 oloketva nava pesetabba hoti, bhisakkassa pubbe va ayum
 oloketva aturo upasankimtabbo hoti, uttarasetussa pubbe
 va thirathirabhavam janitva abhiruhitabbam hoti, bhi^k
 khussa pubbe va anagatam kalam paccavekkhitva bho
 janam bhunjitabbam hoti, bodhisattanam pubbe va kulam
 oloketabbam hoti kbattiyakulam va brahmanakulam va
 ti Imesam kbo maharaja atthannam pubbe va anagatam
 oloketabbam hotiti — Sadhu bbante Nagasena, evam
 etam, tatha simpatiechāmūti

Bhante Nagasena, bhasitam p etam Bhagavata Na
 bhikkhave attanam patetabbam yo pateyya vathadhammo
 karetabbo ti Puna ca tumhe bl anatha Yattha katthaei
 Bhagava savakanam dhammam desavamano anekaparivā-
 vena jatiya jaraya byadhino maranassa samuccheda-
 dhammam deseti, yo hi Loci jati jara-byadhi maranam
 samatikkamati tam paramaya pasanīcāva pasameatiti
 Yadi bhante Na asena Bhaosvati bhasitam Na bhik-
 khave attinam patetabbam, yo pateyya vathadhamm
 karetabbo ti, tena hi jatiya jaraya byadhino maranass
 samuccheda- dhammam desetiti yam vacanam tam mic-
 cha Yadi jatiya jaraya byadhino maranass samuccheda-
 dya dhammam deseti, tena hi Na bhikkhave attasat
 patetabbam, yo pateyya vathadhammo karetabbo ti
 tam pi vacanam miccha Ayam pi ubhatoketiko parle
 tavanoj patto eo tava mīlaluhitabbo ti.

narasi gunapunjo sattanam vaddhikaro silava ma
 vinassiti sattanam anukampaya maharaja Bhagava sikh
 kapadam pannapesi Na bbikkhave attanam patetab
 bam yo pateyya yatbadbammo karetabbo ti Idam
 ettha maharaja karanam yena karanena Bhagava patik
 khipi Bhositam p etam maharaja tberena Kumara
 kassapena vicitrakathikena Payasitajannassa paralokam
 dipayamanena Tatha yafha kho rajanna samanabrab
 mana silavanto kalvadhamma ciram digham addhanam
 titthanti, tatha tatha bahujanahitaya patipajjanti bahu
 janasukhaya lokanukampaya atthaya hitaya sukhaya
 devamanussanao ti Kena panu karanena Bhagava sa
 madapesi jati pi maharaja dukkha jara pi dukkha,
 byadhi pi dukkha, maranam pi dukkham, soko pi duk
 kho paridevo pi dukkho dukkham pi dukkham, doma
 nassam pi dukkham upayaso pi dukkho, appiyehi sam
 payogo pi dukkho, piyehi vippayogo pi dukkho, matu
 maranam pi dukkham, pitumaranam pi dukkham, bhatu
 maranam pi dukkham bhagiuimaranam pi dukkham
 puttamaranam pi dukkham daramaranam pi dukkham,
 natimaranam pi dekkhañ natthiyasanam pi dukkham,
 rogabyasanam pi dukkham bhogabyasanam pi dukkham,
 silabyasanam pi dukkham ditthiyasanam pi dukkham,
 rajabhayam pi dukkham, corabhayam pi dukkham, veri
 bhayam pi dukkham, duhikkhabhayam pi dukkham ag
 gibhayam pi dukkham, udahabhayam pi dukkham, umi
 bhavam pi dukkham avattabhayam pi dukkham, kum
 bhilabbhayam pi dukkham susukabhayam pi dukkham,
 attanuvadabhayam pi dukkham paranuvadabhayam pi
 dukkham, dandabhayam pi dukkham, duggatibhayam pi
 dukkham, parisasarajjabhayam pi dukkham, ajivikabha
 yam pi dukkham maranabhayam pi dukkham, vettehi

" lokanukampakaya ABC " byadhi AB " sarajjampi B * ajivika
 M aj tika C

tājanam¹-pi dukkham, kasābi tājanam²-pi dukkham, addhadāñdakehi talanam³-pi dukkham, hatthacchedanam⁴-pi dukkham, pādacchedanam⁵-pi dukkham, hatthapādacchedanam⁶-pi dukkham, kannacchedanam⁷-pi dukkham, nā-sacchedanam⁸-pi dukkham, kannana-sacchedanam⁹ pi dukkham, bilaugathālikam¹⁰ pi dukkham, sankhamundikam¹¹-pi dukkham, Rabumukham¹²-pi dukkham, joti-mālakam¹³ pi dukkham, hatthapajotikam¹⁴-pi dukkham, eiakavattikam¹⁵-pi dukkham, cirakavasikam¹⁶-pi dukkham, eneyyakam¹⁷ pi dukkham, bahusamamsikam¹⁸-pi dukkham, kahāpanakam¹⁹ pi dukkham, khārapatacchikam²⁰-pi dukkham, palīghapari-vattikam²¹-pi dukkham; palatapithakam²²-pi dukkham, tattena [pi] telena osiñcanām²³-pi dukkham, sunakhehi khādāpanam²⁴-pi dukkham, juvasūlarepanam²⁵ pi dukkham, asinā sisacchedanam²⁶-pi dukkham, evarūpani evarūpani maharāja bahuvidhani anekavidhāni dukkhani samsāragato anubhavati. Yatha mahārāja Humavante pabbate abhi-vattam udakam Gangāya nadīyā pāsana-sakkhara-khara-marumba-āvatta-gaggalaka-ūmīkavankacadika-āvarana-nivarana-mulaka-sakhāsu²⁷ pariyyottharati, evam²⁸ eva kho inahāraja evarupani evarūpāni lāhuvidhāni anekavidhāni dukkhāni samsaragato anubhavati. Pavattam mahārāja dukkham, appavattam sukbam²⁹; appavattassa gūnam pa-vatte ca bhayam dīpaya mano mahārāja Bhagava appa-vattassa -sacchikiriyāya jāti-jara-byādhī-maranasanāti-kamāya samādapesi. Idam³⁰ ettha mahārāja kāranam, yena kāranena Bhagavā samadapesitī — Sādhu bhante Nāgasena, sunibbethito pañho, sukhathitam karanam, evam etam, tathā sampaticchāmīti³¹.

¹ -chedawpi BCM throughout ¹⁵ evarūpani once CM ¹⁶ abhivuttham M ¹⁷ -adikā- C, -madikā A. ¹⁸ evarupani once C.

Bhante Nagasena, bhasitam p etam Bhagavata Mettaya bhikkhave cetovimuttiya asevitaya bhavitaya bahulika taya yanikataya vatthukataya anuttitaya paricitatayi susamarraddhaya ekadasa anisamsa patikankha katame ekadasa sukhām supati, sukhām patibujjhati, na papakam supi nam passati manussanam piyo hoti amanussanam piyo hoti devata rakkhanti nassa aggi va visam va sattham va kamati tuvatam cittam samadhiyatī mukhavanno vipasidati asammulho skalam karoti uttarum appativijjhanto brahma lokupago hotiti Pnna ca tumle bhanatha Samo kumaro mettavihari migasanghena parivuto pavane vicaranto Pihyakkhena ranna viddho visapitena sallena tatth eva mucchito patito ti Yadi bhante Nagasena Bhagavata bnamitam Mettaya bhikkhave — pe — brahma lokupago hotiti tena hi Samo kumaro mettavihari migasanghena parivuto pavane vicaranto Pihyakkhena ranna viddho visapitena sallena tatth eva mucchito patito ti Yam vacanam tam miccha Yadi Samo knmaro metta vihari migasanghena parivuto pavane vicaranto Pihyakkhena ranna viddho visapitena sallena tatthi eva mucchito patito tena hi Mettaya bhikkhave — pe — nassa aggi va visam va sattham va kamatiti tam pi vacanam miccha Ayam pi ubbafokotiko panho sumipuno pari sanho sukhumo gambhiro api sunipunanam manujanam gatte sedam moceyyi so tavanuppatto vijatehi tañc mahajatajatitam anagatanam Jinapottanam cakkhum debi nibbahanayati

Bhasitam p etam mabaiaja Bhagavata Mettaya bhikkhave — pe — nassa aggi va visam va sattham va kamatiti Samo ca knmpro mettavihari migasanghena parivuto pavane vicaranto Pihyakkhena ranna viddho visapitena sallena tatthi eva mucchito patito Tattha

pana mahārāja kāranam atthi. Katamam tattha kāranam: n' ete mahārāja gunā poggalassa, mettābhāvanāy' ete guna. Sāmo mahārāja kumaro ghatam nkkhipanto tasmim khane mettabhāvanāya pamatto ahosi. Yasmim mahārāja khane poggalo mettam samāpanno hoti, na tassa puggalassa tasmim khane aggi vā viśam va sattham vā kamati, tassa ye keci abhitakāmā upagantvā tam na passanti, na tasmim okāsam labhanti; n' ete mahārāja gunā puggalassa, mettābhāvanāy' ete gunā Idha mahārāja puriso sangāmasūro abhejjakavacnjālikam sandayhitva sangāmam otareyya, tassa sarā khittā upagantvā patanti vikiranti, na tasmim okāsam labhanti; n' eso maharāja guno sangamasurassa, abhejjakavacajālikāy' eso guno, yassa sarā khittā upagantvā patanti vikiranti. Evam eva kho mahārāja n' ete gunā puggalassa, mettabhāvanāy' ete gunā; yasmim mahārāja khane poggalo mettam samāpanno hoti na tasse puggalassa tasmim khane aggi va viśam vā sattham vā kamati, tasse ye keci abhitakama upagantvā tam na passanti, tasmim okasam na labhanti, n' ete mahārāja gunā puggalassa, mettābhāvanāy' ete gunā Idha pana mahārāja puriso dībbam antaradhānam mulam hatthe kareyya, yāva tam mūlam tassa batthagatam hoti tāva na añño keci pakatumanusso tam purisam passati, n' eso mahārāja guno purisassa, mulass' eso guno antaradhānassa, yam so pakatumanusseñam cakkhapathe na dissati. Evam eva kho maharāja n' ete gunā poggalassa, mettābhāvanay' ete guna; yasmim mahārāja khane poggalo mettam samāpanno hoti na tasse puggalassa tasmim khane aggi va viśam vā sattham vā kamati, tassa ye keci abhitakāmā upagantvā tam na passanti, na tasmim okāsam labhanti; n' ete mahārāja gunā poggalassa, mettābhāvanay' ete guna. Yathā va pana mahārāja

purisam sukatam mahatimahālenam - anupavītthām maha-tumahamegbo abhivassānto na sakkoti temayitum, n' eso maharaja guno purisassa, mahalenassa so guno, yam mahatimahamegbo abhivassamāno na tam temeti; evam eva kho mahāraja n' ete guna pñggalassa, mettābhāvanāy' ete guna, yasmim mahārājā khane puggalo mettamī sama-panno hoti na tassa puggalassa tasminnī khane aggi va visām va sattham' vā kamati, tassa ye keci ahitakāma upagantvā tam na cpassanti, na tassa sakkonti ahitam kātum, n' ete mahāraja guna pñggalassa, mettabhāvanāy' ete guna ti — Acchariyam bhante Nāgasena, abbhutam bhante Nagasena, sabbapapanivāranā mettabhāvanā ti — Sabbakusalagunavaha mahāraja mettābhāvana lutanam-pi abitanam pi, ye te sattā viññanabaddhā sabbesam ma-hanisamā mettabhāvana samvibhajitabba ti

Bhante Nagasena, īnsalakārissa pi akusalakarissa pi vīpako samasamo udahn koci vīseso atthiti — Atthi mahāraja kusalassa ca akusalāssa ca vīseso, kusalam mahāraja sukhaśpākam caggasamvattanikam, akusalam dukkhavīpākam nirayasamvattanikam ti — Bhante Na-gasena, tumhe bhanatha Devadatto ekantakanbo ekanta-kāhehi dhammehi samannagato, Bodhisatto ekantasukko ekantasukkehi dhammehi samannāgato ti. Puna ca De-vadatto bhave bhave yasena ca pakkhena ca Bodhisat-tena samasamo hoti, kadae adhikataro vā Yadā Deva-datto nagare Baranasiyam Brahmadattassa rāñño pu-rohitaputto ahosi, tadā Bodhisatto chavakacandālo ahosi vijādharo, vijānu pariyaputvā akale ambaphalāni mbbat-tesi; ettha tava Bodhisatto Devadattato jatiyā nihino

वाचा ए निः पुना ए परम यदा देवदत्त राजा
 अहो महामहिपति सब्बलक्षणसमांग, तदा बोधिसत्त्व
 तस्युपभूगो अहो हथिनगो सब्बलक्षणसम्पन्नो,
 तस्मै चरुगतिलासम असाहमानो राजा वाधम रेचन्तो
 हथाचर्यम इवं अवेच असिक्खितो ते अचर्या हथिनगो,
 तस्मै अकासगमानम नामा करानम करोहितः, तत्था
 पि तवा बोधिसत्त्व देवदत्ततो जटिया निः, लामको
 तिरच्छनाऽतो पुना ए परम यदा देवदत्त मानुसो
 अहो पवाने नाथार्थिको, तदा बोधिसत्त्व महापथवी
 नामा माक्कातो अहो, एथा पि तवा द्रेसति विशेषो मा-
 नुष्ठासा ए तिरच्छनागता स ए, एथा पि तवा बोधि-
 सत्त्व देवदत्ततो जटिया निः पुना ए परम यदा
 देवदत्त मानुसो अहो सौन्तरो नामा नेष्टो बाला
 बालातारो नागबालो तदा बोधिसत्त्व चाडांतो नामा
 नागराजा अहो, तदा सो लुद्धालो तम हथिपागम घटेति
 तत्था पि तवा देवदत्त वा अधिकातारो पुना ए परम
 यदा देवदत्त मानुसो अहो वानाचारानो अशेतवासः
 तदा बोधिसत्त्व सकुनो अहो तिरु मन्तज्जहवि तदा
 पि सो वानाचारानो तम सकुनाम घटेति, तत्था पि तवा
 देवदत्त वा जटिया अधिकातारो पुना ए परम यदा
 देवदत्त कालाभू नामा कासिराजा अहो, तदा बोधिसत्त्व
 तपासो अहो खण्टिवादी, तदा ए राजा तस्य तपासेषा
 कुद्धो हथ्यपादे वाम्साकालिर विषया चेदपेति, तत्था पि
 तवा देवदत्त येवा अधिकातारो जटिया ए यासेना ए
 पुना ए परम यदा देवदत्त मानुसो अहो वानाचारो
 तदा बोधिसत्त्व नांडिये नामा वानरांदो अहो, तदा पि
 सो वानाचारो तम वानरांदम घटेति सद्धिम मतारा
 कानित्थभृतिकेना ए, तत्था पि तवा देवदत्त येवा
 अधिकातारो जटिया पुना ए परम यदा देवदत्त मा-
 नुसो अहो असेलालो कारम्भियो नामा, तदा बोधिसत्त्व
 पांदारालो नामा नागफाया अहो, तत्था पि तवा देवा-

latto yeva adhikatato jatiya Puna ca pacam yada
 Devadatto manussō ahosi pavane jatilako tada Bodhi-
 satto Tacchako nama mahasukaro ahosi, tattha pi tava
 Devadatto yeva jatiya adhikatato Puna ca param yada
 Devadatto Cetisu Suraparicaro nama raja ahosi upari-
 purisamatte gagane vēhasangamo, tada Bodhisatto Kapilo
 nama brahmano ahosi, tattha pi tāvī Devadatto yeva
 adhikatato jatiya ca yasa-na ca Puna ca param yada
 Devadatto manussō ahosi Samo nāma tada Bodhisatto
 Ruru naina migaraja ahosi, tattha pi tava Devadatto
 yeva jatiya adhikatato Puna ca param yada Devadatto
 manusso ahosi luddako pavaničao, tada Bodhisatto hat-
 thinago ahosi, so luddakē tassa hatthinagase sattak-
 khattum dante chinditva harī tattha pi tava Devadatto
 yeva yomiyā adhikaturo Puna ca param yada Devadatto
 ugalo ahosi khattiyyidhammo so yavata Jambudipe pade-
 sarajano te sabbe anuyuttē akasi, tada Bodhisatto Viđhuro
 nama pandito ahosi, tattha pi tava Devadatto yeva ya-
 sena adhikatato Punī ca param yada Devadatto hat-
 thinago hutva latukikaya sakunikaya puttakē ghatesi,
 tada Bodhisatto pi hatthinago ahosi yuthapati, tattha
 tava ubho pi te samasama ahesum Punī ca param
 yada Devadatto yakkho ahosi Adhammo nama, tada
 Bodhisatto pi yakkho ahosi Dhammo nama, tattha pi
 tava ubho pi samasama abesum Puna ca param yada
 Devadatto naviko ahosi pancaneam kulasatanam issaro,
 tada Bodhisatto pi naviko ahosi paecannam kulasatanam
 issaro, tattha pi tāvī ubho pi samasama va ahesum
 Puna ca param yasa Devadatto satthavaho ahosi pan-
 kannam sakatasataoam issaro, tada Bodhisatto pi sat-
 thavaho ahosi paecaoam sakafasatanam issaro, tat-
 tha pi tava ubho pi samasama ahesum Puna ca

param yaññā Devadatto Sākho nāma migarājā ahosi, tadā Bodhisatto pi Nigrodho nāma migarājā ahosi; tattha pi tāva ubho pi samaññamā ahesum. Puna ca param yadā Devadatto Sākho nāma senāpati ahosi, tadā Bodhisatto Nigrodho nāma rājā ahosi; tattha pi tāva ubho pi samaññamā ahesum. Puna ca param yadā Devadatto Khan-dahalo nāma brāhmaṇo ahosi, tada Bodhisatto Cando nāma rājakomāro ahosi; tadā¹⁵ ayam Khandahalo yeva adhikataro. Puna ca param yadā Devadatto Brahma-datto nāma rājā ahosi, tadā Bodhisatto tassa putto Ma-bāpademo nāma kumāro ahosi, tadā so rājā sakaputtam corappapate khipāpesi; gato kutoe¹⁶ pītā va pottānam adhikataro hoti visittho ti tattha pi tāva Devadatto yeva adhikataro. Puna ca param yada Devadatto Ma-bāpatāpo nāma rājā ahosi, tadā Bodhisatto tassa putto Dhamma-pālo nāma kumāro ahosi, tada so rāja sakaputtassa hat-thapāde sīsañ ca chedāpesi, tattha pi tāva Devadatto yeva uttarō adhikataro. Ajj' etarahi ubho pi Sakyakule jāyimsu, Bodhisatto Buddho ahosi sabbaññū lokanāyako, Devadatto tassa atidevavasse sasane pabbajitā iddhum nibbattetva Boddhalayam akasi. *'Jin-nu kho bhante Nāgasena yam mayā bhanitam tam sabbam tatham udābu vitathan'-ti* — *Yan-tvam maharaja bahuvidham kāra-nam osāresi, sabban-tam tath' eva no aññathā tu.* — *Yadi bhante Nagasena kenho pi aukko pi samasamagatika honti, teva hi kusalam pi akusalam - pi samasamavipākam hotitu.* — *Na hi maharāja kusalam - pi akusalam pi samasamavipākam hoti, na hi mahārāja, Devadatto sab-bajanehi pativiruddho, Bodhisatto ñ-eva pativiruddho, yo tasse Bodhisatte pativirodho so tasnum tasnum yeva bhave paccai phalam deti.* Devadatto pi maharaja issa-

¹⁵ kutoe pi pītā I C ¹⁶ ca AB ¹⁷ abdevasse A, devatlevasse M

¹⁸ tassa C ¹⁹ hi eam EL

rye thito janapadesu arakkham deti, setum sañham pun-
 na-salam kareti, sañmana-brahmananam kapaniddhika-va-
 nibbakanam nathana-pathanam vathapanuhitam danam deti,
 tassa sovipakena bhave bhave sampattiyo patilabhati
 kass etam maharaja sakka vattum vina daueru damena
 samyamena uposathakammena sampattum anubhavissatitu
 Yam pana tvam maharaja evam vadesi Devadatto ca
 Bodhisatto ca ekato anugarivattanttu, so na jatisatassa
 accayena samagamo ahosi ut jatisahassassa accayena,
 ni jatisata-sahassassa accayena, kadaci karahaci bahun-
 um ahorattanam accayena samagarho ahosi Yam pan
 etam maharaja Bhagavata kanakacchhapamam upadas-
 tam n anussattapatilabhyat, tathupainam maharaja imes-
 sum samagamam dharehi Ni maharaja Bodhisattassa
 Devaditten eva saddhum samagamo ahosi, thero pi ma-
 haraja Sriputto anekesu jatisatasahassesu Bodhisattassa
 jita ahosi, mahapita ahosi, cullapita ahosi, lhata ahosi,
 putto ahosi, bhagimeyyo ahosi, mitto ahosi Bodhisatto
 pi maharaja anekesu jatisatasahassesu therassa Sam
 tuttassa jita ahosi, mahapita ahosi, cullapita ahosi,
 lhittu ahosi, putto ahosi, bhagimeyyo ahosi, mitto ahosi
 Sabbe pi maharaja sattakaya-pariyapanu samsaratosam
 anugati-samsaratosetra vuyhanta appiyehi pi piyehi pi sama-
 pacchanti Yathu maharaja udikani sotena vuyham-
 tam suci-asuci-kalyina-pipakena samagacechati, evam
 eva kho maharaja sabbe pi sattakaya-pariyapanu samsa-
 ratatosam anugati samsaratosetra vuyhanta appiyehi pi
 piyehi pi samapracchanti Devadatto maharaja yakkho sa-
 minno attani Adhimuro pare adhamme mirojetva sattapan-
 iisa vasenktivo sittbu ca vasasutapashassani mahamiraye

* Asparaddhita M " an e etc B " na uressa + pat RCM
 Jatisahassesu A " Jatisahassesu A " A satta kay Ab " au im
 " " C au Im B " au Im A

pacci Bodhisatto pi maharaja yakkho samano attana Dhammo pare dhamme nivojetva cattapannasa vasse kotiyo catthin ca vasseatacchassapi sage modi sabba kama-camanpi Api ca maharaja Devadatto imasmin bhave Buddham anasadamivam asadayitva samaggan ca saugham bbinditva pathavim pavisi Tathagato bujjhitva sabbadhamine parinibbuto upadhisankhye ti — Sudhu bhante Nagasena evam etam fatha sampaticchamiti

Bhante Nagasena, bhavetam p etam Bhagavata

Sace labhetha khanam va raho va
numantakam va pi labhetha tadiam
sabba pi utthiyo kareyyu papam,
sunam aladdhi pithasappina saddbin ti

Puna ca kathiyati Mahosadhaesa thariya Amari
nama utthi gamake thapita pravutthapatika raho niunni
vivitta raja atisamam simikam karitva sahassena ruman
tivamina papam nakasiti Yadi bhante Nagasena Bha
gavata bhavitam

Sace labhetha khanam va raho vi
numantakam va pi labhetha tadiam,
sutta pi utthiyo kareyyu papam
sunam aladdhi pithasappini siddlin ti

Tenibhi Mahosadhaesa thariya Amari nama utthi gamake
thapita pravutthapatika raho niunni vivitta raja atisamam
simikam karitva sahassena numantivamira papari nakasiti
yuri vacanam tuu miccha Yahi Mahosadhaesa thariya

Amara nama ut्ति gamake thapita pavutthapatika raho
nisiṇṇa vivitta rajāpatisamam samikam karitva sabaseṇa
nimantiyamana pāpam nakaśi, tena bi

Sace labhetha kbanam va raho va,
nimantakam va pi labhethā tadiśam,
sabba pi utthiyo kareyya pāpam,
annam aladdha pithasappina saddhīn ti

tam pi vacanam mīccha Ayam pi abhatokotiko pasho
tavanuppatto so taya nibbahitabbo ti

Bbāntam p etam maharaja Bhagavati

Sace labhetha Khanām va raho va,
nimantakam va pi labhethā tadiśam,
sabba pi utthiyo kareyya pāpam
annam aladdha pithasappina saddhīn ti

Kathijati ca Mahesadhassa bhariya Amara nama
uttbi gamake thapita pavutthapatika raho nisiṇṇa vivitta
rajāpatisamam samikam karitva sabaseṇa nimantiyamana
pāpam nakaśi. Kareyya sa maharaja utthi sabaseṇam
labhamana tadiśena purisena saddhīm pāpakkammam, na
sa kareyya sace kbanam va raho va nimantakam va pi
tadiśam labheyya Vicinanti sa mabaraja Amara utthi
na addasa khanam va raho va nimantakam va pi tadiśam
Idhaloke garababbhaya khanam na passi, paraloke
nirayabhyā khanam na passi, latukavipakam papan ti
khanam na passi, piyam na mancitukama khanam na
passi, samikasse garukataya khanam na passi, dhammam
apacayanti khanam na passi anariyam garahanti khanam
na passi, kiriyam na bhunditukama khanam na passi
Lvarupehi bahukehi karanehi khanam na passi Raho
pi sa loke vicinitva na pastānti (apam nakaśi Sace sa

kanta udahu Tathagatassa atulam vipulam asamam patibhavyam datthukama pakkanti. Yadi bhante Nagasena Bhagavata bhanitam Vigatabhayasantasa arahanto ti tena hi nagare Rajagahe Dhanapalakam hatthim Bhagavati opatantam disva pañca khinasavasatani pariccajita Jina varam pakkantam disavidisam ekam thapetva theram Anandan ti yam vacanam tam miccha Yadi nagare Rajagahe Dhanapalakam hatthim Bhagavati opatantam disva pañca khinasavasatani pariccajita Jina varam pakkantam disavidisam ekam thapetva theram Anandam tena hi Vigatabhayasantasa arahanto ti tam pi vacanam miccha Ayam cpi ubhatokotiko panho tava-nuppatto so taya nubhahitabbe ti

Bhasitam p etam maharaja Bhagavata Vigatabha vasatasa arahanto ti Nagare ca Rajagahe Dhanapalakam hatthim Bhagavati opatantam disva panca khinasavasatani pariccajita Jina varam pakkantam disavidisam ekam thapetva theram Anandam Tan ca pana na bhava, napi Bhagavantam patetukamataya Xena pana maharaja hetun arahanto bhayeyum va taseyyum va so hetu arahantanam samocchino tasma vigatabhaya-santasi arahanto Bhayati nu maharaja mahapathavi khanante pi bhindante pi dharente pi samudda pabbata-girisikhare ti Na hi bhante ti — Kena karanena maharajati — Na tthi bhante mahapathaviya so hetu Xena hetuna mahapathavi bhayeyva vi taseyya va ti — Fram eva kho maharaja na tthi arahantanam so hetu Xena hetuna arahanto bhayeyum vi taseyyum va Bhayati nu maharaja girisikharam chindante va bhindante vi patante vi aggina dharente vi ti — Na hi bhante ti — Kena karanena maharajati — Na tthi bhante gri-

sikharassā so hetu yena hetuna gurjāsikharam bhayeyya
 va taseyya va ti — Evam eva kho maharaja na tthi
 arahantanam so hetu yena hetnī arahanto bhayeyyum
 va taseyyum va Yadi pi maharaja lokadhatusatas-
 hassesu ye leci sattakayapariyaparna sabbe pi te satti-
 hattha ekam arahantam upadhasitī taseyyum na bha-
 veyya arahato cittassa kūñci annathattām, kinkaranūm
 atthana-m-anavakasqtaya Api ca maharaja tesam khinti-
 savanam evam cetopariyafakko ahos! ajja parivirap-
 vare jinivariwasabhe nagaravaram anspavitthe vithiyi
 Dhanpalako hatthi apatisati, asamsayam atidevadevam
 upatthako na pariccajissati, yadi miyam sablo pi Bhag-
 gavantam na pariccajissama Anandassa guno pakato na
 bhavissati, na h' eva ea Tathagatam sainupagamissti bat-
 thināgo, banda mayam apagaechama, evam idam mihato
 janakayassa kilesabandhanamokkho bhaviesati, Anandassa
 ca guno pakato bhavissatiti Evam te arahanto ēnivam-
 sam disva disavidisam pakkanta ti.— Suvißhatto ßarte
 Nagasena panho, evam etam, na tthi arahantīrañ bhay-
 yam va santaso va amsañsam disvi te aral rto pak-
 kanta disavidisan ti

upamahi orato khamito upasanto nijjhattim gīto Yadi
bhante Nagasena Tathagatassa ta upama annata tena hi
Buddho asabbanou, yadi nata tena hi okassa pasayha
vimalasapekho panamesi, tena hi tassa akarunnata sam
bhavati Ayam pi uhhatokotiko panho tavānuppatto eo
taya nibbahitabbo ti

Sabbannu maharaja Tathagato, tahi ca upamahi Bhā-
gavī pasanno orato khamito upasanto nijjhattim gato
Dhamma-sami maharaja Tathagato, Tathagatappavediteh
eva te opammehi Tathagatam aradhesum tosesum pa-a
desum, tesan ca Tathagato pasanno sadhuti abbhau
modi Yatha maharajī itthi samikassa santaken eva
dhanena samikam aradheta toseti pasadeti tan ca samiko
sadhuti abbhau modati evam eva kho maharaja Catu-
meyyaka ca Sakya Brahma ca Sahampati Tathagatap
pavediteh eva opammehi Tathagatam aradheum tosesum
paadesum, tesan ca Tathagato pasanno sadhuti abbhau
modi Yatha va pāo maharaja kappako ranno san-
taken eva suvannapanakena ranno uttamangam pasadha
yamano rajanam aradheta toseli pasadeti, tassa ca rāja
pasanno sadhuti abbhau modati yathicchitam anuppadeti
evam eva kho maharaja Catumeyyaka ca Sakya Brahma
ca Sahampati Tathagatappavediteh eva opammehi Ta-
thagatam aradhesum tosesum pasadesum, tesan ca Ta-
thagato pasanno sadhuti abbhau modi Yatha va pana
maharaja saddhūhariko upajjhayabhatan pindapatam
gabettva upajjhayassa upanamento upajjhayam aradheta
toseti pasadeti, tan ca upajjhayo pasanno sadhuti ab-
bhau modati, evam eva kho maharaja Catumeyyaka ca
Sakyī Brahma ca Sahampati Tathagatappavediteh eva
opammehi Tathagatam aradhesum tosesum paadesum

tesāñ ca Tathāgato pāsaceno sañjhūtibhīnnumoditva
sañjhīdukkhaparimuttiva dhammam desesiti — Sadhu
Bhante Nagasena, evam etam, tathā cāmpaticechamīti

Satiyo vāggo

Bhante Nagasena, bhūsitam p etam Bhūgasati

Santhavito bhūyam jatam, mīketā jyoti rūpo,
anīketam asanthavam, etam te munidae caro ti

Puna ca bhūnitam

Vihare karave rāmme, vāsay' ethā bahusūcute ti

Bhasitam p etam maharaja Bhagavatā

Santhavato bhayam jatam, niketa jayati rajo,
aniketam asanthavam, etam ve munidassanan ti

Bhanitam ca

Vihare karaye ramme, vasay ettha bahussute ti

Yam maharaja Bhagavata bhamitam Santhavato —
pe — dassanan ti tam sabhavavacanam asesavacanam
missesavacanam nippariyayavacanam samananuccavam
samanasaruppam samanapatrupam samanaraham samana
gocaram samanapatipada samanapatipatti Yatha ma-
haraja arannako migo aranne pavane caramano niralayo
aniketo vathiechakam sayati, evam eva klo maharaja
bhikkhuna

Santhavato blayam jatam niketa jayati rajo,
aniketum asanthavam, etam ve munidassanan ti

cintetabbam Yam pana maharaja Bhagavata bhanitam

Vihare karaye ramme, vasay ettha bahussute ti

tam dve attavase sampassamanena Bhagavata bhanitam,
katame dve Vibradanain nama sabbabuddhehi vannitam
anumatam thou tam pasattham tam te viharadanam da-
tva jati jara marana parimuccissantiti, ayam tiva pa-
thamo anisamso viharadane Pnna ca param vihare
vijjamine bhikkhuniyō byattasanketa bhavissanti, sula
bhais dassanam dassanakamanam, anikete duddassana
bhavissantiti, ayam dutiyo anisamso viharadane Ime
dve attavase sampassimanena Bhagavata bhanitam

Vihare karaye ramme, vacay ettha bahussute ti,
 na tattha Buddhaputtena alayo karanayo nikete ti —
 Sadhu bhante Nagasena, evam etam tatha sampatic-
 chamiti

Bhante Nagaseha, bhasitam p etam Bhagavata

Uttithe na ppamajjeyya, udare samyato siyi ti

Puna ca Bhagavata bhānitum Aham kho pan' Udayi
 app ekadī imīna pattenā samatittikam pi bhunjamī bhīyyo
 pi bhunjīmiti Yadi bhante Nagasena Bhagavati bhanitam

Uttithe na ppamajjeyya, udare samyato siyi ti,

Tena hi Aham kho pan' Udayi app ekadī imīna pattenā
 samatittikam pi bhunjīmi bhīyyo pi bhunjīmiti yam
 vacanam tam miecha Yadi latthagatena bhanitum
 Aham kho pan' Udayi app ekadī imīna pattenā samatittikam
 pi bhunjīmi bhīyyo pi bhunjīmiti tena hi

Uttithe na ppamajjeyya, udare samyato siyi ti

tam pi vacanam miecha Ayam pi ulhatokotiko puñlo
 tavanuppatto, so tasya nibbahitalbo ti

Bhāsitam p etam mahārāja Bhagavata

Uttithe na ppamajjeyya udare samyato siyi ti

Bhanitam ca Aham kho pan' Udayi app ekadī imīna
 pattenā samatittikam pi bhunjīmi bhīyyo pi bhunjīmiti
 Yam mahārāja Bhagavati bhanitam

Uttithe na ppamajjeyya, udare samyato siyi ti

tam sabhavavacanam tisevacanam nissesaictiām pī
 Tariyayavacanam bītavacanam taechavacanam yathava
 vacanam āvitaritavacanam isivacanam inuivacanam bīt
 gavantavacanam arthantavacanam pīceekabuddhīvacanam
 jinavacanam sabbannuvacanam, Tathagatassa ṭrūhito
 amū asambuddhīssa vacanam Udare ṭsaiyato mahar
 raja panam pī hanti adūnūm pī adiyati pīradaram pī
 gīcchati me a pī blānat mayam pī pivati, mataram
 pī jīvita voropeti pītānam pī jīvita voropeti, arahan
 tam pī jīvita voropeti sangham pī bhindati dutthena
 cittena Tathagatassa Johitam pī uppadehi Nanu ma
 haraja Devadutto udare samyato sangham bhinditva
 kappatthīam kamīm ayūm Evarupam maharaja an
 iām pī bahuvidham karanam disva Bhagavata bhanitam

Uttithe na ppamajjeyya, udare samyato siya ti

Udare samyato maharaja catusaccabhisamayam abhisameti
 cattari san anñaphalām sacchikruti catusu patisambhi
 dasu utthasu samapattisu chasu ca abhinnasu vā
 bhāvam papunati kevalan et̄ samanadhammam pureti
 Nanu mahāja᳚ sukapoṭato udare samyato hutvā yava
 Tavatimsabhiwanam lampetva Sakkam devanam indam
 upattbanam upanesi Evarupam maharaja annam pī
 bahuvidham karanam disva Bhagavata bhanitam

Uttithe na ppamajjeyya udare samyato siya ti

Yāti pana maharaja Bhagavata bhanitam Aham kho
 pan Udayi app ekada mūna patternā samatittikam pī
 bhiñjamī bhiyyo pī bhiñjamī tam katakicca nīthi
 takūryena siddhatthena vīśitavosangena niravaranaena sab
 banouna sayambhuva Tathagatena attanam upīdaya bha
 nitam Yatha maharaja vantassa virittassa anuvasitassa

* yathavaca am B yathavaca am AC ḥāpana M ad ya AC *

at hasu ca san apāt su AC *

atura^a sappayakiriva icchitabba hoti, evam eva kho maharaja cakile^cassa adittha acca^a^b odare samvamo karaniyo hoti. Yatha maharaja manuratac^a sappabha-^a s^a jatimanta^a abhijatiparisoddbesa mayas^a-nibhan-^a pari odhanera karanivam na hoti, evam eva kho maharaja Tath^a-ata^a boddhas^aaye paramum vata^a a kiriya karanesu avaranam ra hotiti. — Sadhu bhante Nagasena, evam etam, tatha ^ampati^cechamit^a

Bhante Nagasepa, bhasitam p etam Bhagavata ^aham asmi bhikkhave & ahmu^a yacayogo sada pavata pan^a antimadehadharo anuttaro bhise^aakko sallakatto ti Puna ca bhasitam Bhagavata Etad aggam bhikkhave mama savakanam bhikkhunam appabudhanam yad idam Bakkulo ti Bhagavato ca sanre bahokkhaitum abadho uppanno disce^ati Yadi bhante Nagaseva Tathagate anuttaro, tena hi Etad aggam bhikkhave mama savakanam bhikkhunam appabudhanam yad idam Bakkulo ti vacanam tam meechi Yadi thero Bakkulo uppabudhanam a^ago, tena hi Aham asmi bhikkhine brahma^ano yacayogo sada pavatapan^a antimadehadharo anuttaro bhise^aakko sallakatto ti ^at^am pi vacanam meechi lyam pi ubhatokotiko panbo tavanuppatto, so tavi nibb^ahitabbo ti

Bhasitam p etam mabura^aja Bhagavata ^aham asmi bhikkhave brahma^ano vacayogo sad^a payatapan^a antimadehadharo anuttaro bhise^aakko sallakatto ti Bhavita^an ca Etad aggam bhikkhave mama savakanam bhikkhunam appabudhanam yad idam Bakkulo ti Tao ca pana bahuracanam agamanam adhigamanam parivattinam uttara^a

* paramitasssa B " -dhero Aai C and eH throughout " baku^a M throughout

vijjamanatam sandhaya bhasitam. Santi kho pana maharaja Bhagavato savaka thanacankamika, te thanena cankamena diwarattim vitinamenti, Bhagava pana maharaja thanena cankamena misajjaya sayanena diwarattim vitinameti, ye te maharaja bhikkhu thanacankamika te tena angena atireka Santi kho pana maharaja Bhagavato savaka ekasamika, te jivitabetu pi dutiyam bhojanam na bhunjanti, Bhagava pana maharaja dutiyam pi yava tatiyam pi bhojanam bhunjati, ye te maharaja bhikkhu ekasanika te tena angena atireka Anekaviddham ina haraja tam karananī tesam tesam tam tam sandhaya bhanitam Bhagava pana mahajaya anuttaro silena sa madhina pannaya vimuttiya vimuttiyanadassanena, dasahi ca balehi catubhi vesajjehi attharasahibuddhadhammehi chahib asadharanehi panehi Kevale ca buddhavisaye tam sandhaya bhanitam Aham asmi bhikkhave brahmano yacayogo sada payatapani antunadehadharo anuttaro bhiksako sallakatto ti Idha maharaja manussesu eko jatima hoti, eko dhanava, eko vijava, eko sippava, eko suro, eko vicakkano, sabbe p'ete abhibhaviya raja yeva tesam uttan o hoti, eva eva kho maharaja Bhagava sabbisattanum ago jettho settho Tam pan' ayasma Bakkulo appabadho abhos, tam abhiniharavasena So hi maharaja Anomadassissa bhagavato udaravatabadhe op panne Vipassissa ca bhagavato atthasatthiya ca bhikkhusatasahassanam tinapupphakaroge uppanne sayam tapaso samano nanabhesajjeln tam byadbim apanetva appabahatam patto, bhanito ca Etad aggam bhikkhave mama savakanam bhikkhunaari appabadhanam yad idam Bakkulo ti Bhagavato maharaja byadhimhi uppajjante pi anuppajjante pi, dhutangam adiyante pi antidyante pi,

¹ te (in the second place) om AB ² ca dn M ³ suto ABM ⁴
Vipassissa bl ag ABCs ⁵ dhutangar C

na - tthi Bhagavatā sadiso koci satto. Bhāsitam - p' etam mahārāja Bhagavatā devātidevena Saṃyuttamikāyavara-lañcīke: Yāvatā bhikkhave sattā apadā vā dipadā vā catuppadā vā bahuppadā vā rūpino vā arūpino vā saññino vā asaññino vā nevasaññī-nāsaññino vā Tathāgato tesam aggam - akkhāyatī araham sammāsambuddho ti. — Sādhū hante Nāgasena, evam - etam, tathī sampaticchāmīti

Bhante Nagasena, bhasitam p' etam Bhagavata Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho anuppannasā maggassa uppādetā ti. Puna ca bhanitam. Addasa kho 'ham bhikkhave purānam maggam puranam aūjasam pubbakehi sammaṇambuddhehi anuyātan - ti. Yadi bhante Nāgasena Tathāgato anuppannassa maggasea uppādetā, teva hi. Addasa kho 'ham bhikkhave purānam maggam purānam aūjasam pubbakehi sammāsambuddhehi anuyātan ti yam vacanam tam miccha. Yadi Tathāgatena bhanitam Addasa kho 'ham bhikkhave purānam maggam puranam aūjasam pubbakehi sammāsambuddhehi anuyātan ti, teva hi. Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā ti tam - pī vacanam miccha. Ayam - pī ubhatokotiko pañho tañānuppatto, so taya nibbahitabbo ti.

Bhāsitam p' etam mahārāja Bhagavatā Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammā-ambuddho anuppannassa maggasea uppādetā ti. Bhanitañ - ea: Addasa kho 'ham bhikkhave purānam maggam puranam aūjasam - pubbakehi sammaṇambuddhehi anuyātan - ti. Tam dvayam pī sabhāvavacanam - eva. Pubbakanam mahārāja Tathāgatānam antaradhānenā asati anusāsake maggo antaradhāyi, so tam Tathāgato maggam Inggam paluggam - rulham pītum paticchaonam acañ-

caranam paññācakkhuna sammāsamvino addasa pubbakehi
 sammāsaṁbuddhehi ānuyātam, tankū anā āha Addasā kho
 'ham bhikkhave purānam maggam purānam añjasam pubba-
 kehi sammāsaṁbuddhehi anuyatan ti Pabbakānam maha-
 rāja tathagatanam antaradhānenā āsatī anusāsake luggam
 paluggam rūlham pihitam paticchannam maggam yam dāni
 Tathāgato sañcaranam akāsi, tankaranā aha Tathāgato
 bhikkhave araham sammācambuddho anuppannassa mag-
 gassa uppādetā ti Idha maharāja ṛañño cakkavattissa
 antaradhānenā maniratanam giriñkharaute nihyati, apa-
 rassa cakkavattissa sammāpatipattiya upagacchatī; api nu
 kho tam maharāja maniratanam tassa pakatan ti —
 Na hi bhante, pakātikam yeva tam bhante maniratanam,
 tena pana nibbattan ti — Evam eva kho maharāja
 pakātikam pubbakehi tathagatehi anucinnam atthangikam
 sivam maggam asatī anusāsake luggam paluggam rūlham
 pihitam paticchannam asañcaranam Bhagava paññācakk-
 khunā sammāsaṁmāno uppādesi sañcaranam akāsi, tan-
 karanā aha Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsa-
 buddho anuppannassa maggasse uppādetā ti Yathā va
 pana maharāja santam yeva puttam yonīya jñayitva māti
 janīka ti veccati, evam eva kho maharāja Tathāgato
 santam yeva maggam luggam paluggam rūlham pihitam
 paticchannam a-añcaranam paññācakkhunā sammāsaṁmāno
 uppadesi sancaranam akāsi, tankaranā āha Tathāgato
 bhikkhave araham sammāsaṁbuddho anuppannassa mag-
 gasse uppādetā ti Yathā va pana maharāja koci puriso
 yam kūñci natthim passati, tena tam bhandān nibbat-
 titum ti jano voharaft, evam eva kho maharāja Tathā-
 gato santam yeva maggam luggam paluggam rūlham pi-
 hitum paticchannam asañcaranam sammāsaṁmāno uppadesi

³ tan kṣetra sm. CM twice -rānamaka V thrē times ⁴ dasi nāni ABC
⁵ pakātikanti V

sancaritam akasi, tankirana aha Tathagato bhikkhave araham sammisambuddho anuppannasena maggassa uppadeva ti । यथा वा पान महाराजा कोऽपि पुरिष्ठा वानमेदधेति भूमिम् निराति, तस्य एति भूमिम् जनो वहारति, न एति भूमिम् तेन पवत्तिता ताम् भूमिम् कारणम् कत्वा भूमिसमिक्तो नामा होति, एवम् एवा लोको महाराजा Tathāgato संताने येवा maggam-luggam paluggam rullham pihitam pūticchannam a-sancaranam panotiya स न्मासमानो अप्पदेषि sāncaranam इति tankarana aha Tathagato bhikkhave araham sammisamī uddho anuppannissa maggassa uppadeva ti — Sadhu bhante नगसेना, एवम् एताम् तिथे sampūticchamati

Bhante Nagasena, भृष्टम् पि एतम् Bhagavata Pubbe वा हम् मनुष्याभूतो समानो सत्तानाम् विहे थकाजातिको अहोस्मि ति Puna ca भृष्टम् Lomasikassapुनाम् इति समानो अनेकासते पाने ग्रहयत्वा वजपेय्यम् महायानाम् यज्ञाति यथा भante Nagasena Bhagavata भृष्टम् Pubbe वा हम् मानुष्याभूतो समानो सत्तानाम् अविहेत्काजातिको अहोस्मि ति, तेन हि Lomasakas sapena इति अनेकासते पाने ग्रहयत्वा वजपेय्यम् महायानाम् यज्ञाति ति यम् वाचनाम् ताम् मीचा यदि Lomasakassapena इति अनेकासते पाने ग्रहयत्वा वजपेय्यम् महायानाम् यज्ञाति तेन हि Pubbe वा हम् मनुष्याभूतो समानो सत्तानाम् अविहेत्काजातिको अहोस्मि ति ताम् पि वाचनाम् मीचा आयम् पि उभातोकतिको पानो तावनुपपत्तो, सो तया निब्बहिताब्द्धः ति

Bhasitam pि एतम् मानुष्या Bhagavata Pubbe वा हम् मनुष्याभूतो समानो सत्तानाम् अविहेत्काजातिको अहोस्मि ति Lomasakassapena ca इति अनेकासते पाने

ghatayitva vajapeyyam mahayannam yajitam;⁷ tañ ca pana ragavasena viśāññina, no sacetanenati — Atth une bhante Nagasena puggala panam hanati, katame attha ratto ragavasena panam hanati, duttho dosavasena panam hanati mulho mohavasena panam hanati, mani manavasena panam hanati, luddho lobhavasena panam hanati, akincano jivikathaya panam hanati balo hassavasena panam hanati, rājñi vinayanavasena piññam hanati Ime lho bhante Nagasena attha puggala panam hananti Pakatikam yeva bhante Nagasena Bodhisattent katan ti — Nr maharaja pakatikam Bodhisattena kitam Yadi maharaja Bodhisatto pakatibhāgna oraineyyi mahayam yajitum, na y imam gātham bhaneyya

Sasamuddapariyayam mūlum sagarikundalam
na icche saha mindaya evam Sayha vijanaliti

Evaivadi maharaja Bodhisatto saha dassanena Candavatiya rajakannaya viśannī ahosi khittacitto ratto, viśannibhuto akulakulo turitaturito tena vikkhitta-bhantulita cittena mahatimaha-pasughata-galaruhira-sañcayam vajapeyyam malfiyannam yaji Yati a maharaja ummatako khittacitto jalitam pi jatavedam akhainati, kupitam pi asivisam ganhati, *mattam pi hatthim upeti samaddam pi atiradassi pakkhandati, candanikam pi oh gallam pi on addati lantakādhanam pi abhruhati, patate pi patati, asucim pi bhakkheti, naggo pi ratiyā cūrati ⁸ annam pi bahuvidham aliriyam kaioti, evam eva lho maharaja Bodhisatto saha dassanena Candavatiya rajakannaya viśāññī ahosi khittacitto, viśannibhuto akulakulo turitaturito tena vikkhitta-bhanta lolita cittena mahatimaha-pasughata-galaruhira-sancayam vājapeyyani

⁷ batth Aa throughout ⁸ vi ayanayavase ⁹ Abi C vinayavase a M
¹⁰ ratto em M

mahayannam yajr Khuttacittena maharaja katham papam
 ditthadhamme pi na mahasavajjam hoti, samparaye vi
 pakena pi no tatha Idha maharaja koci ummattako vaj-
 jham apajjeyya, tassa tumhe kim dandam dharethati —
 Ko bhante ummattakassa dando bhavissati, tam mayam
 pothapetva niharapema, eso va tassa dando ti — Iti kho
 maharaja ummattakassa aparadhe dandō pi na bhavati,
 tasma ummattakassa, kate pi nā doso bhavati, satekiccho
 Evam eva kho maharaja Lomasikassapo 14 saha das-
 sanenī Candavativī rajakannaya visanni ahosi khittacitto
 ratto, visanuibhuto visatapayato akulakulo toritaturito
 tena vikkhitta-bhanta-luhta cittena mahatimaba pasu-
 ghata-galaruhira-sañcayam vajapeyyam mahayanñam yajr
 Yada ca pana pakaticitto ahosi patiladdhasati, tada
 puna d eva pabbajitvā pancabhuonayo nibbattetva brah-
 malokupago ahositi — Sadhu bhante Nagasena, evam
 etam, tatha samyaticechamīti

Bhante Nagasena, bhasitañ p etām Bhagavata
 Chaddanto pagarajā

* Vadissam etao ti paramasanto
 kaññam addakkhi dbajam isinain,
 dukkhena phutthass udapadi sañña
 arahaddhajo sabbhi avajharupo ti

Puna ca bhanitam Jotipalamanavo samano Kassapam
 bhagavantam arahantam sammasambuddham mundakavā-
 dena samanakavadena, asahbhabe pharusahi vacahi akkosi
 paribhasiti Yadi bhante Nagasena Bodhisatto tiraccha-
 nagato samano kāsavam ablōpujayi, tena hi Jotipalena

* katena doso M ¹⁴ visatapayato A visatapayano M

manavena Kassapo bhagava arabam sammasambuddho mundakavadena samanakavadena asabbhah pharusahi vacah akkuttho paribhasito ti yam vacanam tam miccha Yadi Jotipalena manavena Kassapo bhagava aritham sammasambuddhe mnndikavadena samanakavadena asabbhah pharusahi vacah akkuttho paribhasito, tena hi Chaddantena nagarajena kasavam pujitan ti tam pi vacanam miccha Yadi tiracchanagatena Bodhisattena kakkhila-kharu-katuka-svedanam vediyamanena luddakena nivattham kasavam pujitan, kmo manusabhuto samano paripakkañano paripakkaya bodhiya kassepam bhagavantam arahantam sammasamputtidham dasabalam lokana yakam uditoduam jahtubyanobhasain pavaruttamani para-rucira Kasikakasavam abhiparitum disva na pujayi Ayam pi ubhatokotiko panho tavanuppatto, so taya nibbahitabho ti

Bhasitam p etam mahajati Bhagavata Chaddant nagaraja

Vadhissam etan tr paramasinto
kasavam addaikkhi dhajam tsinam
dukkhena phutthass udapadi sanña
arahaddhajo sablehi vijjharpuro ti

Jotipalena eti manavena Kassapo bhagava aritham sammasambuddho mundakavadena samanakavadena tsab ubhah phurusahi vacah akkuttho paribhasito Tan eti lana jatinasena kulavasena Jotipalo nahiraja manavo issaddhe appasanne khale paccajato, tise matipitao Bhagini-bhataro disi-dasi-cetika-parivaraka-manusae Brhma devti Brhunagarukha te brhmani eva uttama pavari ti avasese pabbajite guruhanti jugechanti, tesam vacinam sutva Jotipalo manavo Ghatikireni kumbhakarena sattharam dissevati jakkosito evan ala kmo puna te mundakena esaminikena dittheniti Yatha

dañam atthāsi na ¹cabhūvassitī Bhanitañ ca ²Kassa-
 passa tathāgatasā kuti ovassatī. Ghatikāro mahārā³
 kūnibhakāro silavā Lālyānadhammo ussannakusalamū⁴
 andhe jinne mātāpitato poseti, tassa asammukhā anāpucc
 yev ⁵essa ghare tinam haritvā bhagavato kutin chādesun
 so tena tinaharanena akampitam asañcahitam susanthita;
 vīpulam ⁶isamain pītum patilabhi, bhiyyo somanassañ ⁷c
 atulam uppadesi ⁸kho vatā me bhagavā lokuttamo suvis
 sattho ti, tena tasā ⁹dīthadhammiko vīpāko nibbatto N
 li maharaja tathāgato tavatakena vikārena calati Yath
 mahāraja Sineru guirajā anekasatasahassavatasam-pahāren
 pi na kampati na calati, ¹⁰mahodadhi varapavañ asagar
 anekasatanahuta-mahagangā-satasahasrehi pi na pūrat
 na vikāram āpajjati, evam eva kho maharāja tathāgato
 na tavatakena vikārena calitu Yam pana mahāraja
 tathāgatasā kuti ovassati, tam mahato janakayassa anu
 kampiya Dve ¹¹me miharaja atthavase sampassamanā
 tathāgatā sayamnumitam paccayam na patisevanti ayam
 aggadakkhineyyo satthā ti bhagavato paccayam datva
 devatānumissi sabbaduggatito parimuccissantīti; pāthīram
 dissetva vuttim ¹²pariyoniti mā aññe upavadeeyun ti
 Ime dve atthavase sampassamanā tathāgatā sayamnum
 mitam paccayam na patisevanti Yadi mahārāja Sakko
 ta tam kutin anovassam kareyya Brahmañ vā sayam vā,
¹³vijjim bhaveyya tam yeva kārunam sādosam sang
 gaham imē vibhusam katvā lokam sammohenti adhi
 katun kūrontīti, tasma tam kāranam vajjaniyam Na
 maharaja tathāgatā vattlumi yācanti, tāya avatthuyācañya
¹⁴paribhasiyā bhavansitī — Sidhu bhante Nāgasena,
 evam etam, tathā ¹⁵sīmpaticebamīti .

¹ pātheram II, -harum 4 ² bhaveyya sāsayjam ABC, kareyya sīr
 yeva sādosam V ³ yeva tam Aal

Bhante Nagasena, bhasitam p etam Tathagatena
 Aham asmi bhikkhave brahmano yacayogo tu Puna ca
 bhamitam Rāja ham asmi Selati Yadi bhante Nagasena
 Bhagavata bhamitam Aham asmi bhikkhave brahmano
 yacayogo tu, tena hi Raja ham asmi Selati yam va-
 canam tam miccha Yadi Tathagatena bhamitam Raji
 ham asmi Selati tena hi Aham asmi bhikkhave brah-
 mano yacayogo tu tam pi va-canam micchi Khattivo
 va hi bhaveyya brahmano ta, na tdu ekaya jatiyā dve
 vanna nama Ayam pi ubhatoketiko panho tivarus-
 iatto. so tava nibbahitabha tu

jinācinnainānusatthi-paveni-vamsa-dharano, tenāpi kāra-nena Tathāgato brāhmaṇo ti vuccati. Brahmaṇo nāma brahāsukhavihāra-jjhānaṁjhayī, Bhagavā pi maharaja brahāsukhavihara-jjhānaṁjhayī, tenāpi kāra-nena Tathāgato brāhmaṇo ti vuccati Brāhmaṇo nāma sabbabhavābhava-gatisu abhyātivattitam anucaritam jānāti, Bhagavā pi maharāja sabbabhavābhava-gatisu abhyātivattitam anucaritam jānāti, tenāpi kāra-nena Tathāgato brāhmaṇo ti vuccati Brahmaṇo ti mahārāja Bhagavato n' etam nāmam mātara katam, na pitara katam, na bhātara katam, na bhagīniya katam, na mittāmaccehi katam, na īatīsālohitēhi katam, na samanabrahmānehi katam, na devatāhī katam Vi-mokkhantikam etam buddhanam bhagavantanam nāmam, bodhiya yeva mūle Mārasenam vīdhanutvā atītānāgata-paccuppanne papake akusale dhamme bāhetvā saha sabbaññutāflanassa patīlabha patīladdha-pātubhūta-sa-muppannamatte saccika paññātti, yad idam brahmaṇo ti Tena kāra-nena Tathāgato vuccati brahmaṇo ti — Kena pana bhante Nagasena kāra-nena Tathāgato vuccati rājā ti — Rajā nāma mahārāja yo koci rājjam kāreti lokam antīsāsatī, Bhagavā pi mahārāja dasasahas- sunhī lokadbātovā dhammena rājjam kāreti, sadevakam lokam samārakam sabrahmākam sassāmanabrahmanim pajam anusasati, tenāpi kāra-nena Tathāgato vuccati rāja ti Raja nāma maharāja sabbajanāmanusse abhibhavītvā nandayanto īatīsangham socayanto amittasangham mahā-timahāyasasiriharam thirasāradandam anunasatasalakālan-katam ussapeti pandara-vimala-setaccbattam, Bhagava pi mahārāja socayanto Mārasenam miccha patipannam nandayanto devamanusse samma patipanne dasasahas-

*7 -jatinivatī- Ab (C once) *7 abucaritam B 14 -passa ca pat- AB
 *7 sac hiha ABC " thirasāradandam om ĀsCM, khanti thirasāradandam
 nānāvara AbII " anuna om P

simbi lokadhātuñā mahatimahayasañinharam khanti-thira-
 saradandam ñānavara-satañalakālankatam neñāpeti agga-
 varavimitti-pandaravimalañetacechattam, tenāpi kāranena
 Tathāgato vuccati rājā ti. Rājā nāma upagata-sampatta-
 janānam phahunnam-abhivandanīyo bhavatī, Bhagavā pī
 mahārāja upagata-sampatta-devamanussānam habunnam-
 abhivandanīyo, tenāpi kāranena Tathāgato vuccati rāja ti,
 Rājā nāma yassa Lassaci arādhakasā pasiditva varitam
 varam datva kāmena tappayatī, Bhagava pī mahārāja
 yassa kañacī kāyena vācāya manacā arādhakacca pasi-
 ditva varitam varam-anuttaram abbadeukkhapariññutum
 datvā asesakāmavarena [ca] tappayatī, tenāpi kāranena
 Tatbāgato vuccati rājā ti. Rājā nāma anam vikkamantam
 vigarabati jāpeti dbamseti, Bhagavato pī mahārāja
 sāsanavare ānam atiklamanto alajī maññubhāvena oññito
 bilito garahito bbavitvā vajati Jinañcaanavaramhā, tenāpi
 karānena Tathāgato vuccati rājā ti Rāja nāma pubba-
 kānam dhammikānam rājunam pavenimannatthiyā dham-
 mādhammam-anodipayitvā dhammeha rajjam kārayamāno
 pihayito piyo patthito bhavatī janamanussānam, ciram
 rajakulavamsam thapayati dhammagunabaleha, Bhagavā
 pī mahārāja pubbakānam sayabhbūnam pavenimanusat-
 thiyyā dhammādhammam-anodipayitvā dhammena lokam-
 anusañamāno pihayito piyo patthito devamanusānam ciram
 sāsanam pavatteti dhammagunabaleha; tenāpi kāra-
 nena Tathāgato vuccati rāja ti Evam anekavidham
 maharāja karānam yena kāranena Tathāgato brāhmaṇo
 pī bhaveyya rājā pī bbaveyya, sonipuno bhikkhu kap-
 pam-pī no nam sampadeyya, kum atibahuñ bhanitena,
 sankhittam sampaticchitabban ti. — Sadhu bhante Nā-
 gasena, evam-etaññ, tatha sampaticchitāmitu.

¹¹ varita- ACM " alajī all except Aa or Ab " no om AC, no na
 M, tam C, the passage wanting in B " atibahuñ M

Bhante Nagasena, bhasitam p etam Bhagavata

Gathabhipitam me abhojaniyam,
sampa^ssatam brahma n esa dharmo,
gathabhipitam panudanti buddha
dhamme sati brahma vuttir esati

Puna ca Bhagata parisaya dhammam desento kathento
anupubbikatham pathamam tava danakatham katheti,
paccha silakutham, taesa Bhagavato sabbalokissarasea
bhasitam sutva devamanusa abhisankhantvā danam
denti, tassa tam uyyoptam da^m sivaka^m paribhunjanti
Yadi bhante Nagasena Bhagavata bhanitam Gathabhipitam
me abhojaniyan ti, tena hi Bhagava danakutham
pathamam kathetū yam vacanam tam miccha Yadi,
danakatham pathamam katheti, te^{ga} hi Gathabhipitam
me abhojaniyan ti tam pi vacanam miccha Kinkaranam
yo so bhante dal khineyyo gihinam pindapatada-
nassa upakam kathetū tassa te dhammakhatham sutva
pa^sannacitta aparaparam danam denti, ye tam danam
paribhunjanti sabbe te gathabhipitam paribhujanti
Ayun pi ubhatokotiko janho nipuno gambhiro tatanup-
pito, so taya nibbahitabbo ॥

Bhasitam p etam mahiraja Bhagavata

Gathabhipitam me abhojaniyam,
sampa^ssatam brahma n esa dharmo,
gathabhipitam panudanti buddha
dhamme sati brahma vuttir esati

Katheti ca Bhagavat^{*} pathamam danakutham Tañ ca
pana kiriya^m sibbesan tatrigatana^m pathamam dan-
kathaya tattva cittam abhiramapetvā pacchi sile niyojeti
Yahi mahiraja manus^a starunadarakanam pathamam

* upubb- ACV ** Bhante Bha- BC

tava kilabhandakan deni sevvathidam vamkakam ghatikam cingulakam pattalhakam rāthakam dhannkam paccha te sake sake kamme mvojenti evam eta kho maharāja Tathazato pathamam tava danakathava cittam abhiramapetva paccha sile mvojeti. Katha va pana ma haraja bhisakko nama atraoam pathamam tava catuhapancaham telam paveti halakaranava siuehanava paccha vireceti evam eta kho maharāja Tathagato paṭhamam danakathava cittam abhiramapetva paccha sile mvojeti. Davakanam maharaja danapatinam cittam mudokam hoti maddavam vimddham tena te danasetu+ankameda dana navaya *ameara*araparam anugacchanti ta ma tecam pathamatu Lammabhumum anusacati na ca tena viññat-tum apajjatit

Bhante Nagacena vinoatt n ti vam vade¹ kati pana ta viññattiyo ti — Dve ma n aharaja viññattiyo kava viññatti vacivivñatti cati Tattha atthi Layavivñatti savajja atthi anavajja atthi vacivivñatti savajja atthi anavajja Katama kavavivñatti savajja idh ekacco bhikkhu kulam upagantva anokase thito thanam bhanjati ayam Layavivñatti savajja taya ga viññāpitam ariva na paribl̄ojanti so ca puogalo aryanam samaye onato hoti hil to khilto garabito paribhute acittukito bh nnajito t eva sankham gacchati Puna ca param maharaja idh ekacco bhikkhu kulam upagantva anokase ti to galam panan etvā morapekkhitam pekkhati evam ure jasen titi tena ca te pas+anti avam ; kavavivñatti savajja, tāva ca viññāpitam ariva na paribhunjanti so ca ju+alo aryanam samaye onato Ioti filito khilto garabito paribl̄uto acittukalo bhanjito t eva sankham gacchati Puna ca param maharaja idh ekacco bhikkhu hanukava

¹ kan AsP ² cl x laken Lb (or La) ³ n yo e I ABC ⁴ na om AM ⁵ bhanjati CM ⁶ t eva ali enzgo L

va bhamukaya va angeethena va viññapeti, ayam pi kavayinnatti savajja taya ca viññapitam ariya na paribhunjanti, so ca puggalo aryanam samaye onato hoti hilto khilto garahito paribhuto acittikato bhinnajivo t eva sankham gacchati Katama kayaviñnatti anavajja idha bhikkhu kulani upagantva sañcito samahito sampajano thane pi atthané pi yathannsatthum gantva thane titthati, datukamesu titthati adatukamesu pakkamati, ayam kavyinnatti anavajja, taya ca viññapitam ariya paribhunjanti, so ca puggalo aryanam samaye vannito hoti thnto pasattho sallakhitacaro parisuddhajivo t eva sankham gacchati Bhasitam p etam maharaja Bhagavata devatidevena

Na ve yacanti sappanña ariya ḡrahanti yacanam
uddissa ariya titthanti, esa ariyaoa yacana ti

Katama vacivinnatti savajja idha maharaja bhikkhu vacaya bahuvidham viññapeti civara-pindapata senasana-gilanapaccayabhesajja-parikkharam ayam vacivinnatti savajja taya ca viññapitam ariya na paribhunjanti so ca puggalo aryanam samaye onato hoti hilto khilto garahito paribhuto acittikato bhinnajivo t eva sankham gacchati Puna ca param maharaja idh ekacco bhikkhu paresam savento evam lhanati imina me attho ti taya ca vacaya paresam savitaya ta-sa labho uppajjati ayam pi vacivinnatti savajji taya ca viññapitam ariya na paribhunjanti so ca puggalo aryanam samaye onato hoti hilto khilto garahito paribhuto acittikato bhinnajivo t eva sankham gacchati Puna ca param maharaja idh ekacco bhikkhu vacivippharena parisaya saveti evan ca evan ca blikkunam dñtabban ti, tan ca te vacanam sutva parikkittam abhiharanti, ayam pi vacivinnatti savajja, taya ca viññapitam ariya na paribhunjanti so ca puggalo aryanam samaye onato hoti hilto

khilto garabito paribhuto acittikato, bhinnajivo t eva
 sankham gacchatu "anu mahārāja" therō pi Sariputto
 attham gate sunye rattibhāse gīlano sampano therena
 Mahamoggallanena bheṣayam pucchivamano vacam bhindi,
 taesa tena vacibhedenā bhesayam uppajj, atha therō
 Sariputto vacibhedeua me imam bheṣayam uppannam *
 ma me ajivo bhiyiti apavabhedabbaya tam bheṣayam pa-
 jah na upajivi Eiam pi tacivionatti savajja, tava
 ca vinnapitam arya na paribhunjanti, so ca puggalo ar-
 yānam samaye onato hoti khilto garabito paribhuto
 acittikato, bhinnajivo t eva sankham gacchi ati
 katama vacivinnattu anavajja idha maharaja bhikkhu
 sati paccave bhesayam vinnapeti natigavariteu kulesu,
 ayam vacivinnattu anavajja, taya ca vinnap tam arya
 paribhunjanti, so ca puggalo aryanam samsye vannito
 hoti thotmto pasattho parisudhajivo t eva sankham
 gacchatu, anumato tathagatehi arahantehi sammātambud
 dhehi Tam pana maharaja Tathagato Kasibhaṇḍavajassa
 brahmaṇas a bhojanam pajahu, tam evethana vinivetbarā-
 kadihana-niggaha patikanmena nibbattam, tama Tathā-
 gato tam jundapatam patikkhi * na upajviti — Sabba-
 kālam bhante Nagasena Tathagate bhanjamāne devata
 dibbam ojam patte ākraoni, uduku sukarungaddave ca
 madhupavase cati dvisu yesa jundapateu ākirkhenti —
 Sabbakalani maharaja Tathagate bhanjamāne devata dil-
 bami ojam gal etvā ujatitthiva uddhatuddhate ālope āki-
 ranti Yatha maharaja ra so sudo ra so blujantasse
 supam gahetvā opatitthitvī kabale kalale supari ākiri
 evam eva klo maharaja sabbakalani Tathagate blu-
 jamāne devatā dilbami ojam gahetvā ujatitthitvī uddhat-
 addhate ālope dibbali ojam ākiri — Verajitam pi

maharaja Tathāgatassa sokkhayavapulake bhuñjamānassa devata dibbena ojenā temayitvā temayitvā upasambarine, tena Tathāgatassa kāyo upacito ahositi — Lābhā-vata bhante Nāgasena tasam devatānam yā Tathāgatasea sari-rapatijggane satatam samitam ussukham apāuna. Sādhu bhante Nāgasena, evam etam, tathā sampaticchāmiti

Bhante Nāgasena, tumhe bhanatha Tathāgatena catubhi ca asankhey耶hi kappānam kappasatasahasseṇa ca etth' antare sabbaññutaññanam paripācetānī mahato janakayassā samuddharanāyātī Pūna ca Sabbaññutam pat-tāra appossukkataya cittam nāmī, no dhammadesanāyātī Yathā nama bhante Nagasenā isēāso vā isasauterāvī vā bahuke divase sāngāmatthaya opāsanam sikkhitvī sam-patte mahayuddhe osakkeyya, evam-eva kho bhante Nāgasena Tathāgatena catubhi ca asankhey耶hi kappānam kappasatasahasseṇa ca etth' antare sabbaññutaññanam paripācetānī mahato janakayassā samuddharanāyā sabbaññutam pattena¹ dhammadesanāyā osakkitam . Yathi vā pana bhante Nagasena mallo vā mallantevāvī vā bahuke divase nibbuddhain sikkhitvā sanopatte mallayuddhe osakkeyya, evam eva kho * hhaute Nāgasena Tathāgatena catubhi vā asankhey耶hi kappānam kappasatasahasseṇa ca etth' antare sabbaññutaññanam paripācetvā mahato janakayassā samuddharanāyā sabbaññutam pattena dhammadesanāyā osakkitam . Kīn ou kho bhante Nāgasena Tathāgatena bhayā osakkitam, udahu apakataṭāya osakkitam, udahu dubbiṭatāya osakkitam, udahu asabbāññu-

¹ bhuñjmane all ² temayitva once AB ³ ca om ABM ⁴ kapp-
om V throughout, B three times ¹⁰ puna ca bhanitam V ¹¹ is
badham AaCa ¹² ca om AaBM ¹³ apakataṭāya ABH, apakatta Aa

tava osakkitam Kim tattha karanam rogha me evam
 karanam bruh kankhavitaranaya Tadi bhante Nagasena
 Tathagatena catuh ca asankheyehi kappanam kappa-
 sata-sahasseena ca ethi antare sabbannutananam paripa-
 citam mahato janakayassa samuddharanava, tena hi
 sabbai nutam pattaesa apposukkatava cittam nami, no
 dhammadesanayati yam vacanatu tavi miccha Yadi
 sabbannutam pattaesa apposukkataya cittam nami no
 dhammadesanaya, tena hi Tathagatena catuh ca asan-
 kheyyehi kappanam kappamata-sahasseena ca ethi antare
 sabbannutananam paripacitam mahato janakayassa sa-
 mundi aranayati tam yu vacanam miccha Ayam pi
 ubhatokotiko panho gambhiro dunnibbedho tavanuppatto,
 so tava nibbahitabbo ti

Paripacitam ca maharaja Tathagatena catuh ca
 asankheyyehi kappanam kappamata-sahasseena ca ethi
 antare sabbannutananam [paripacitam] mahato janakay-
 assa samuddharanava, patti-sabbai-nutam ca appos-
 ukkatava cittam nami, no dhammadesanava Tam ca
 gava dhru massa gambhira-niguni-duddasa-durabulodba-
 sukhuma duppaticchedhatam sattaman ca alavaramatas-
 sakka-vaditthiva dalhasug ahutatin ca disva kin nu kho
 kathin nu kho ti apposukkatava cittam nami, go

nam pativedhacintanamanasam yev etam Yatha maharaja ranno khattiyassa muddhayasittassa dovanika-anikattha-parisaJJ-a-negama bhata-balattha - amacca-rajanpa rajupajivine Jane disva evam cittam uppajjeyya kin nu kho kathan nu kho imme sanganhussamiti, evam eva kho maharaja Tathagatassa dbammassa gambhira-nipunaduddasa duranubodha-sukhuma-dappativedhatam sattanan ca alayaramatam saikkayaditthiy dhalhasuggahitatan ca disva kio np kho kathan nu kho ti apposukkhataya cittam nami no dhammadesanaya, sattanam pativedhacintanamanasam yev etam Api ca maharaja sab besam tathagatanam dhammata ega yam Brahmuna ayacita dhammam desenti Tattha pana kim karanam te tena samayena manussa tapasapariibhajaka samanabrahmana sabbe te Brahmadevata houti Brahmagauka Brahma parayana tasna tassa halavato vasavato natassa pannatassa uttarassa neccuggetassa onamanena sadevako loko onamissati okappessati adhimuceissatiti imina va maharaja karanena taJJagata Brahmuna ayaota dhammam desenti Yatha maharaja koci raja va rajamahamatto va yassa onamati apacitum karoti balavatarassa tassa onamanena avasesa janata onamati apacitum karoti evam eva kho maharaja Brahma onamite tathagatanam sadevako loko onamissati Pujitapujako maharaja loko, tasma so Brahma sabbesam tathagatanam ayacati dhammadesanaya tena ca karanena tathagata Brahmuna ayacita dhammam desentiti — Sadhu bhante Nagasena sunibbethito panho atibhadrakam veyyakaranam, evam etam, tatha sampaticchamiti

Pancatiro vaggo *

* n uddhabhi cittassa AbC * Jvi o BC * suggah B ** desentit
 all * guru ka M ** ca ACM em B ** sun vethito B

Bhante Nagasena, bhasitam p' etam Bhagavata

Na me acariyo atthi sadiso me na vijjati,
sadevakasmim lokam na tthi me patipuggalo ti

Puna ca bhanitam Iti kho bhikkhave Alaro Kālamo acariyo me samano antevasum mam samanam attana samasamam thapesi ulāraya ca mam pujāya pujesiti Yadi bhante Nagasena Tathāgatena bhanitam

Na me acariyo atthi, sadiso me na vijjatiti

Tena hi Iti kho bhikkhave Alaro Kālamo acariyo me samano antevasini madī samanam attana samasamam thapesiti yam vacanam tam micchā Yadi Tathāgatena bhanitam Iti kho bhikkhave Alaro Kālamo acariyo me samano antevasum mam samanam attana saṅgaśinam thapesiti, tena hi

Na me acarivo atthi, sadiso me na vijjatiti

Tan pi vacanam miccha Ayam pi ubhatokotiko pañho tivānuppatto, sa tayi nibbahitabhi o ti

Bhasitum p' etam maharāja Bhagavatā

Na me acariyo atthi, sadiso me na vijjati
sadevakasmim lokam na tthi me patipuggalo ti

Bhanitam ca Iti kho bhikkhave Alaro Kālamo acariyo me samāno antevasum mam samanam attana samasamam thapesi ulāraya ca mam pūjāya pūjesiti Tan ca pana vacanam pubbeva sambodhā anaññisambuddhaññi bodhi-sattass eva sato acariyabbhāvam sandhiya bītātam Panca me maharāja pubbeva sambodhī anabhisambuddhaññā bodhi-sattass sato acarivā, vēti aruṇītlo Bodhi-vattha tūṭīla tūṭīla dīvaññū vīthāmēti katarie ja ca te te maharāja atthi brāhmaṇi jājanatte Bodhi-vitte

lakkhanani pariganhimsu, seyvathidaui Ramo, Dhijo,
 Lakkhano, Manti, Yanno, Suyamo, Subhojo, Sandatto,
 te tassa sotthim pavedayitva rakkhakummarum akamsu, te
 ca pathamam acariya Puna ca parum maharaja Bodhi-
 dhetattesa pita Suddhodano raja yam tena samayena
 abhijatam udiceam jutivantum padakam veyyañaranam
 chaliningavantam Sibbainittam numa Brithmanam upanetva
 sovinnena bhunkareñ uadakam onojetvi imam kumaram
 sikkhipeliti idasi, ayam dutiyo acariyo Puna ca parum
 maharaja. Ii sa devata Bodhisattam samvejesi, yassu
 vacanam sutu Bodhisutto sanniggo ubbiggo tasminu yesu
 khane nekkhammam rikkhamitya pabbaji, avam tatiyo
 acariyo Puna ca parum maharaja Aliso Kalimo yam
 catuttho acariyo Puna et parum maharaja Uddako
 Runajutto, ayam pañcavmo acariyo Ime kho maharaja
 puñbe ya sambodhi anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattassa
 esto janañ acariya Te ca janañ acariya lokiydhamme
 lokañmum et paua maharajja lokuttare dhamme sabbani-
 purasampratinivedhiñ nî tthi Tathagatissa anuttiro anu-
 vikalo. Suyamo bhū maharāja Tathagato aniccañvako,
 tasmiñ kiranti Tathagatenā thanitam

nam upajjeeyum, ti etam thanam vijjatii Desenta pi
bhante Nagasena nibbe pi tathagata sattatimsa bodha-
pakkhiye dhamme desenti, kathayamana ca cattari arya
saccani kathenti, sikkhapenta ca tisu sikkhasu sikkhapenti,
anusasamana ca appamadapatipattiya anusasanti. Yadi
bhante Na-asena abbesam pi tathagatanam eka desana
eka katha eka sikkha eka nosatthi, kena karanena dve
tathagata ekakkhane na uppajjanti. Ekena pi tava bud
dhoppadena ayam loko obhasajato, yadi dutivo buddho
bhavevyaz dvinnam pabhaya ayam loko bhiyyosomattaya
obhasajato bhavevya, ovadamana ca dve tathagata sukham
ovadeeyum, anusasamana ca sukham anusaseyyum Tattha
ne karanam bruh yatha ham nissamsayo bhaveyyan ti

Ayam maharaja dasasahassi lokadhatu ekabuddha
dharani, ekass eva tathigatassa gunam dhareti, yadi
dutivo buddho uppajjeyya nayam dasasahassi lokadhatu
dhareyya, caleyya kampeyya nameyya onameyya vinameyya
vikireyya viddhamseyya natthanam upagaccheyya. Yatha maharaja nava ekapurisasantan
bhaveyya ekasmim purise abhirubhe samupadila bha
veyya, atha dutivo puriso agacchreyya tañcio nyuna van
nena vayena pamanena kisa thuleva sabbaugapaccangaena
so tam navam abbirubeyya, API nu sa maharaja nava
dvinnam pi dhareyyatu — Na hi bhante caleyya kam
peyya nameyyi onamevvā vinameyya vikireyya viddham
seyya viddhamseyya natthana n upagaccheyya osidessa
udake ti — Evim eva klo maharaja avain dasasahassi
lokadhatu ekabuddhadharani ekass eva tatha atissa gunam
dhareti, yadi dutivo buddho uppajjeyyi navam dasasahassi
lokadhatu dhareyya, caleyya kampeyya nameyya
onameyya vinameyya vikireyya viddhamseyya viddhamseyya
natthina n upagaccheyya. Yatha vi pana uahariya

topakkhājātā bhaveyyum. Idam tava mahārāja ekam
 kāranam yena kāranena dve sammāśambuddhā ekakkhane
 na oppajjanti Aparam-pi mahārāja uttarum karanam
 sunohi yena kāranena dve sammāśambuddhā ekakkhane
 na oppajjanti Yadi mahārāja dve sammāśambuddhā
 ekakkhane uppajjeeyum, aggo Buddha ti yam vacanam
 tam micchā bhaveyya, jettho Buddha ti yam vacanam
 taṇi micchā bhaveyya, settho Buddha ti yam vacanam tam
 micchā bhaveyya, visittho Buddha ti — uttamo Buddha
 ti — pañaro Buddha ti — asamo Buddha ti — asama-
 sano Buddha ti — appatimo Buddha ti — appatibhago
 Buddha ti — appati-puggalo Buddha ti yam vacanam tam
 micchā bhaveyya Idam-pi kho tvam maharaja kāra-
 nam atthato sampaticcha yena kāranena dve sammāśam-
 buddhā ekakkhane na oppajjanti Api ca kho maharaja
 buddhanam bhagavatānam sabhāvapakati esā yam eko
 yeva buddho loke uppajjati, kasmā kāranā mahantatāya
 sabbaññubuddhagunānam Aññam-pi mahārāja yam
 loke mahantam tam ekan yeva hoti. pathavī mahārāja
 mahanta, sa ekā yeva; Sagaro mahanto, so eko yeva;
 Sineru giriñcī mahanto, so ekō yeva; Ākāso mahanto,
 so eko yeva; Sallo mahanto, so eko yeva; Māro ma-
 hanto, so eko yeva; Mahābrahmā mahanto, so eko yeva;
 Tathāgato araham sammāśambuddho mahanto, so eko
 yeva lokāmīm. Yatth' ete uppajjanti tattha aññassa
 okāso na hoti Tasmā mahārāja Tathāgato araham
 sammāśambuddho eko yeva lokāmīm uppajjatiti — Su-
 kathito bhaute Nāgasena pāñho opammehi kāranebi, ani-
 puno p' etam sutvā attamano bhaveyya, kim-pana
 mādiyo mahāpañño; sādhū bhaute Nagasena, evam- etam,
 tathā sampaticchāmīti

Sanghe Gotami dehi, sanghe dinne aban c' eva pujito bhavissami sangho cati Na kho mahataja tavatakena vassikasatikanuppadanamattakena sangho Tathagatato adhiko nama hoti visittho va Yatha maharaja mata-pitaro puttananam uchchadenti parimaddanti nahapenti sambahenti, api nu kho maharaja tavatakena uchchadana parimaddana-nahapanā-sambahanamattakena putto matapituhi adhiko nama hoti visittho va ti.— Na hi bhante, akamakaranīya bhante juttā matapitunnam, tasma matapitoro puttuam uchchadana parimaddana-nahapanā sambahanam karonti — Evam eva kho maharaja na tavatakena vassikasatikanuppadanamattakena sangho Tathagatato adhiko nama hoti visittho va Apī ca Tathagato akamakaranīyam karento matuccbaya tam vassika satikam sanghassa dapesi Yatha va pana maharaja kocid eva puriso ranño upayauam aharevya tam raja upayanam anūtarassa bhatassa vi balathassa va sena-
jatisse vā purohitassa va dadeyya, api nu kho so maharaja puriso tavatakena upayanapatilabhamattakena ranna adhiko nama hoti visittho va ti — Na hi bhante raja-bhattiko bhante so puriso rajupajivī, tamthāne thapento raja upayanam detiti — Evam eva kho maharaja na tavatakena vassikasatikanuppadanamattakena sangho Tathagatato adhiko nama hoti visittho va, atha kho Tathagatobhattiko Tathagatopajivī, tamthāne thapento Tathagato saoghassa vassikasatikam dapesi Apī ca maharaja Tathagatassa evam abesi sabhavañatipujanīyo sangho, mama sintakena sangham jatijujessimuti sanghaesa vassikasatikum dapesi Na maharaja Tathagatato titano yeva jatipujanam vanneti atha kho ye loke patipujanarala tesum pi Tathagato patipūjanīm vanneti Bhavitam p etum maharaja Bhaavata devatidevena Majjhimanikava-

varalancake Dhammādayadadhampariyaye ^४ appiecha-patipattum pakittayamanena Asu yeva me purimo bhikkhu pujjataro ca pasamsataro cati Na tthi maharaja bhavesu koci satto Tathagatato dakkhineyyo va uttaro va adhiko va visittho va, Tathagato va uttaro adhiko visittho Bhasitam p etam maharaja Samyuttanikaya-vare Manavagāmikena devaputtena Bhagavato prato thatva devamaussamajhe

Vipulo Rajagahikanam giri settho pavuccati
Seto Himavatam settho, adicco aghagaminam
Sainuddo udadhinam settho, oakkhattanan ca candima,
sadevakassa lokassa Buddho aggam pavuccatiti

Ta kho pan eta maharaja Manavagāmikena devaputtena gatha sugita na duggita subhasita na dubbhasita anumata ca Bhagavata Nanu maharaja therena pi Sari-puttena dhammasenapatina bhanitam

Eko manopasadō saranagamanam añjalippanamo va ussahate tarayitum Marabalañisudane Buddhe ti

Bhagavata ca bnañitarñi devatidevena Ekapuggalo bhikkhave loke uppajjamano uppajatu bahujanahitaya bahujanasukhaya lokanukampaya atthaya hitaya sukhaya devamanussanam, katamo ekapuggalo Tathagato araham saññasambuddho — pe — devamaussao ti — Sadhu bhaute Nagasena evam etam, tatha sampaticchamiti

Bhante Nagasena, bhasitam p etam Bhagavata Gihino va ham bhikkhave pabbajitassa va sammapati-

^३ pasamsataro B ^४ va om AC ^५ udadhi am AbM ^६ aggo M (add so SV II 30 v 9) ^७ pi om AC ^८ añjalippanamo C ^९ añjalippanamo BM ^{१०} ca om AM ^{११} kumpakaya all

pattim vannemi, gihī va bbikkhave *pabbajito va samma patipanno sammapati*pattadikaranam aradhako hoti nayam dhammam kusalān ti. Yadi bhante Nagasena gihī odatavasano kamabbogi pūttadarasambadhasayanam ajjhavasanto kasikacandanam paccanubhonto mala-gandha-vilepanam dharento jatarupa rajatam sadiyanto manikanaka-vicitta molibaddho sahama patipanno aradhako hoti nayam dhammam kusalām, pabbajito pi bhandu kasavavatthavasano parapindam ajjhupagato catnū si-lakkbandhesu samma panpurakari diyaddhesu sikkha padasatesu samadaya yattanto terasatu dhutagunesu anavasesam vattanto sammā patipanno aradhako hoti nayam dhammam kusalām, tattha bhante ko viseso gihino va pabbajitassa va, aphalam hoti tapokimma, iratthika pabbajjā, vanjha sikkhapadagopana mogham dhu-tagunasamadanam, kūm tattha dokkhām anucinnena pannama sukhen eva sukhām adhigao abban ti.

Bhasitañ p etam maharaja Bhagavata Gihino va ham bbikkhave pabbajitassa va sammapati*pattim vannemi gihī va bbikkhave pabbajito va samma patipanno sammapati*pattadikaranam aradbiko hoti nayam dhammam kusalān ti. Evam etamp maharaja, samma patipanno va settho Pabbajito pi maharaja jabi yuto mbiti na samma patipajyeyya, atha kho so araki va samanna araka va brahmanna, pag eva gihī odatavasano Gihī pi maharaja santha patipanno aridhako hoti nayam dhamitam kusalām pabbajito pi maharaja samma patipanno aridhako hoti nayam dhammam kusalān. Api ca maharaja pabbajito va *vimañcassa issaro adhipati pabbajya maharaja bībegunnā *anekagonā appan ānaguna, na sakki pabbajuya guna parimānam katum. Tattha maharaja kamadadassa maniratanassa na sakki dbaneda

* ajju APC " teresa AF = " " dh ta C chotarangur M " a e
kguna em TFI

aggo parimanam kātum ettakam maniratanassa mūlan-
ti; evam eva kho mahārāja pabbajā bahugunā anekā-
gonā appamānagunā, na sakkā pabbajjāya gunā parima-
nam katum. Yathā vā pana mahārāja mahāsamudde
ūmiyo na sakkā paramānam kātum: ettakā mahasamudde
ūmiyo ti; evam eya kbo mahārāja pabbajā bahugunā
aneñguna appamānagnā, na sakkā pabbajjāya gunā
paramānam kātum. Pabbajitassa īmabaraja yam kiñci
karanīyam sabban-tam khippam-eva samijhati no cir-
rattāya; kinharanam pabbajito mahāraja appiccho hoti
santuttho pavivitto asamsattho īraddhaviriyō nirālayo an
keto paripunnasillo sallekhitaçāro dhutapatipatti kusalo hoti;
tankārana pabbajitassa yam kiñci karanīyam sabban-tam
khippam-eva samijhati no cirarattāya. Yathā, mahārāja
migganthi-sama-sudbota-uju-vimala-parāco susajjito sam-
ma vahati, evam eva kbo mahārāja pabbajitassa yam
kiñci karanīyam sabban tam khippam-eva samijhati no
cirarattayāti — Sādhu bbante Nāgasena, evam-etam,
tathā sampaticchāmiti

Bhante Nāgasena, yada Bodhisatto dukkarakariñcī¹²
akāsi, n' etādi so aūñatra ārambbo ahosi nikamo kilesa-
yuddham Maccusenavidhamanam āharapariggabo dukkar-
kārikā, evarūpe parakkante kañci assādam alabhitva
tam-eva cittam paribāpetvī evam-avoca Na kho pa-
nāham imāya katnkāya dñkkarakāriñcāya adhigacchamī
uttarim manussadhammā alamariyañānādassanavisesam,
siyā uu kho aūñno maggo bodhayāti Tato nibbiuditvā
aūñena maggenī sabbaññutam patto pnoa tāya patipadāya
sāvake anusasati samādapeti

¹² dbuta C ¹³ yatha pana BC, yatha ta pana A ¹⁴ naramo C, pa-
rabo B, nirodho M ¹⁵ no tadisō AbC ¹⁶ uttarī all ¹⁷ -dbhammam M

Ārabbatha, nikkamathā, yuñjat̄ha Buddhasasane,
dhunatha Macceano senam, nalagaram va luñjaro ti

Kena nu kho bhante Nāgasena karanena Tathāgato yaya
patipadaya attana nibbanne virattarupo tattha savake
annasati samadapetīti

Tada pi maharaja etarabi pi sa yeva patipada, tam
yeva patipadam patipajjītvā Bodhisatto sabbāññūtam patto
Api ca maharaja Bodhisatto ativiriyam karonto utava-
sesato abaram sparundhi, tasca aharuparodhena citta-
dubbalyam uppajji, so tena dubbalyena nāsakkhi sab-
banñutam pāpunitum, so mattamattam kabalinkara-
haram sevanto tay' eva patipadaya nacirass' eva sah-
hañnutam pāpuni Sa yeva maharaja patipada sab-
beam tathagatanam sabbāññūtaññānapatilabbaya Yatha
maharaja sabbasattanam aharo upatthambho, aharupa-
nissitā sabhe satta sukhā annbhāianti, evam eva kho
maharaja sa yeva patipada sabbesam tathagatanam sab-
baññūtaññānapatilabbaya N' eso maharaja doso aram-
bhassa, na nikkama-sa, na kilesayuddhassa, yena Tatha-
gato tasmīm samaye na pāpuni sabbāññūtaññānam, atha
kho aharuparodhass' ev' eso doso, sada patiyatta yeva
sa patipada Yatha maharaja puriso addhanam ativegena
gaccheyya, tena so pakkhahato vā bhaveyya pithasappi
va asañcaro pathavitale, api nu kho maharaja mahi-
pathaviya doso atthi yena so puriso pakkhahato abositi
— Na hi bhante, sada patiyatta bhante mahāpathavi,
kuto tassa doso, vayamass' ev' eso doso yena so puriso
pakkhahato abositi — Evam eva kho maharaja n' eso
doso arambhassa, na nikkamassa, na kilesayuddhassa,
yena Tathāgato tasmīm samaye na pāpuni sabbāññā-
nam, atha kho aharuparodhass' ev' eso doso, sada pati-

¹ nikkhamathā AtC ² dhunatha At ³ nikkamassa C ⁴ nikkamassa M "
-angī all ⁵ nikkamassa At

yattā yeva sā patipadā. Yathā vā pana mahārāja puriso kilittham sātakūm nivāseyya, na so tam dhovāpeyya, n' eso doso udakassa, sadā patiyattam udakam, purisass' ev' eso doso; evam - eva kbn mahārāja n' eso doso ārambbassa, na nikkamassa, na kilesayuddhassa, yena Tathāgato tasmim samaye na pāpnū sabbaññutaññānam, atha kho āhārūparodhass' ev' eso doso, sadā patiyattā yeva sā patipadā. Tashiā Tathāgato tāy' - eva patipadāya sāvake anusāsatī samadapeti. Evam kho mahārāja sadā patiyattā anavajja sā patipadā tu — Sādhu bhante Nāgasena, evam - etam, tatha sampaticchāmīti:

Bhante Nāgasena, mahantam idam Tathāgatasāsanam saram varam settham pavaram anupamam parisuddham vimalam pandaram anavajjam, na yuttam gihūm tāvattham pabbājetum, gībiq yeva ekasmim phale vinetvā yada apunarāvatti hoti tadā so pabbājetabbo, kinkāranam: imē dujjanā tāva tattha sāsane visuddhe pabhajitvā patipivattitvā hināy' īvattanti, tesam paccāgamanena ayam mābājano evam vicinteti tucchakam vata bho etam sānassa Gotamassa sāsanām bhavissati, yam imē patipivattantīti. Idam ettha kāranan - ti.

Yathā mahārāja talākam bhaveyya sampunna-suci-vimala-sitala-sahilam, atha yo koci kilittho mala-kaddama-gato tam talākam gantvā anahāyitvā kilittho va patinivatteyya, tattha mahārāja katamam jano garaheyya, kilittham va talākam vā tu — Kilittham bhante jano garaheyya: ayam talakan, gantvā anahāyitvā kilittho va patinivatto, kūm umam anahayitnākāmam talāko sayam-nahāpessatī, ko doso tilākassatī. — Evam - eva kho

¹³ anupamam B (likewise at p 156¹³) ¹⁴ -vatti all ¹⁵ hināy' vatti - As almost throughout, AG souq or five hours, M ones

maharaja* Tathagato vimuttivara-sahilasampunnam sad-dhammavara-talakam mapesi ye kāci kilesamalakiñttha [†]sacetana bodha te idba nahayitva sabbakilesa pava-hayissanti, yadi keci tam saddhammavara talakam gantva ababayitva sakileso va patimivattitva hinay' avattati, tam yeva jano garahissati ayam Jinasane pabbajitva tattha patittham alabhitva hinay avatto, kim imam appatipaj-jantam Jinasasanam sayam sodhe[‡]sati ko[§] doso Jinasā-nas[¶]sati

Yatha va pana maharaja puriso paramabyadito rogu^{||}pattikusalam amoghadhvavasiddhakammam bhisakkam sallakattam disva na tikiçchapetva sabyadhi^{||} va patini^{||} vatteyya, tattha katamam jano garabeyya, atoram va bhisakkam va ti — Atoram bhante jano garaheyya ayam rogu^{||}pattikusalam amoghadhvavasiddhakammam bhisakkam sallakattam disva na tikiçchapetva sabyadhi^{||} va patinivatto, kim imam atikiçchapentam bhisakk^{||} sayam tikiçchissati, ko^{||} doso bhisakkassati — Evam eva kho maharaja Tathagato antosasanamugge kevalam sakala-kilesabyadhi^{||} upasamana^{||}amattham amatosadham pak-khip^{||} ye keci kilesabyadhi^{||}lita^{||} sacetana^{||} bodha te imam amatosadham pivitva sabbakilesabyadhim^{||} upasamessanti, yadi keci tam amatosadham apivitva sakileso va patimivattitva hinay avattati, tam yeva jano garahissati ayam Jinasane pabbajitva tattha patittham alabhitva hinay avatto, kim imam appatipaj-jantam Jinasasanam sayam sodhessati, ko^{||} doso Jinasasanassati

Yatha va pana maharaja chato puriso mahatimahapunnabhettapariñvesanam gantva tāp^{||} bhettam abhunjetva chato va patinivatteyya, tattha katamam jano garaheyya, chatam^{||} va puunabhaftam^{||} va ti — Chatam bhante jano

* buddha V throughout EG once [†] byadhi to M [‡] byadhi ACV
byadhimopasam B [§] mahati om ABC

garaheyya ayam khudapihito puoñabhattam pañilabhitva
 abhucjītva chato va patinivatto, kim imassa abhunjantassa
 bl ojanam sayam mukham pavisissati, ko doso bhojanas
 sati — Evam eva kho maharaja Tathagato antosasana
 samugge paramapavaram santam sivam panitam anutam
 paramamaduram kayagatasatibhojanam thapesi ye keci
 kilesakilantajjhatta tanl aparetamanasa sacetana budha te
 unam bhojanam bhunjītva lama ruparupabhaveso sabbam
 tanham apanessanti¹ yadi koci tam bhojanam abhun-
 jītva tanhasito va patinivattītva hinay avattati, tam yeva
 jano garañissati ayam Jioasasane pabbajitva tattha pa-
 tittham alabhvā hinay avatto ²kim imam appatipajjan
 tam Jinasasanam sayam sodhessati, ko doso Jinasa-
 sanassati

Yadi maharaja Tathagato gihim yevi ekasminm phale
 vinitam pabbajeyya, na namayam pabbajja kilesappahanaya
 visuddhya va na tti pabbajaya karamiyam Yathā
 n aharaja puriso anekasatena kammena talakam khana-
 petv³ parisaya evam anusaveyya ma me bhonto keci
 sankhiltha imam talakam otaratha, pavahitarajojalla
 parisuddha vinālamatta imam talakam otarathati, api nu
 kho maharaja tesam pavahitarajojallanam parisuddhanam
 vīnalalamattanam tena talakena karamiyam bhaveyyati —
 Na hi bhante yass atthaya te tam talakam upagacchey
 yūm tām annatr eva tesam katam karamiyam kim tesam
 tena talakenati — Evam eva kho maharaja yadi Tatha-
 gato gihim yeva ekasminm phale vinitam pabbajeyya tatth
 evi tesam katam karamiyam kim tesam pabbijjāya

Yatha va pana īñharaja sabhava isibhattiko sutā
 mantapadadhīro atakkiko roguppattikusalo amoghadhuva
 siddhakammo thisakko salakatto sabbarogupasan abhesaj
 jan sannipatetva parisaya evam anusaveyya ma kho

¹ arōsāveyya M throughout ² ekkīttha all ³ ⁴ mat h M ⁵

bhonto keci sabyadlnka mama santike upagacchatha, abyadhika aroga mama santike upāgacchathati, apि nn kho maharaja tesam abyadhiknam aroganam paripunnam udagganam tena bhisakkena karaniyam bhaveyyati — Na hi bhante, yass' atthaya te tam bhisakkam sallakkattam upagaccheyum tam annatr' eva tesam katam karaniyam, kim tesam tena bhisakkenati — Evam eva kho maharaja yadi Tathagato ḡhūm yeva ekasmim phale vinitam pabbajeyya, tath eva tesamp katam karaniyam kim tesam pabbajjaya

Yatha va pana maharaja keci puriso anekathalipa kasatam bhojanam patiyadapetva parisaya evam annsa veyya ma me bhonto keci chata imam parivesacam upagacchatha, snbhutta titta sohita dhata pinita pari punni imam parivesanam upagacchathati, apि nn kho maharaja tesam bhuttavipam tittanam snhitam dhata nam pinitanam paripunnanam tena bhojanena karaniyam bhaveyyati — Na hi bhante, yass, atthaya te tam pari vesanam upagaccheyum tam añnatr eva tesam katam karaniyam, kim tesam taya parivesanayati — Evam eva kho maharaja yadi Tathagato ḡhūm yeva ekasmim phale vinitam pabbajeyya, tatth' eva tesam katam karaniyam, kim tesam pabbajjaya *

Api ca maharaja ye hinay avattanti te Jinasasacassa panca atulye gune dassenti, katame panca bhumiha hantabhavam dassenti, parisndhavimalabhabavam dassenti papehi asamvasiyabhavam dassenti, doppativedhabhabavam dassenti, bahusamvararakkhyabhabavam dassenti Katham bhumimahantabhavam dassenti yatha maharaja puriso adhano hinajacco nibbiseso bpdhuparihiyo mahatimaha rajjam patilabhitva nácrass' eva paripatati paridhamsati parihayati yasato, na sakkti issariyam sandharetum,

kinkāranam mahantattā issariyassa; evam - eva^{*} kho mahārāja ye keci nibbiñesa akatapnñā buddhiparihīnā Jinasāsane pabbajanti te tam pabbajam pavaruttamam sandharetum na visahantā nacirass' eva Jinasasanā paripatitvā paridhamsitvā parihāiytvā hinay' āvattanti, na sakonti Jinasasanam sandhāretum, kinkāranam. mahantattā Jinasāsanabhūmiyā Evam bhūmimahantabhbavam dassenti.

Katham parisuddhavimalabhbavam dassenti: yathā maharāja vari pokkharapatte vikirati viddhamati viddham-sati, natthānam upagacchatī, nūpalippati, kinkāranam parisuddhavimalattā padumassa, evam - eva kho maharāja ye keci sathā kūtā vankā kutīlā¹⁰ visamaditthino Jinasāsane pabbajanti te parisuddha-vimala-nikkantaka-pandara-varapvara-sāsanato nacirass' eva vikiritvā viddhamitva viddhamsitvā na santhahitva nūpalippitvā hinay' āvattanti, kinkāranam parisuddhavimalattā Jinasāsanassa Evam parisuddhavimalabhbavam dassenti.

Katham papehi asamvāsiyabhāvam dassenti yatha maharaja mahāsamuddo na matena kunapena samvasati, yam hoti mahāsamudde matanx kunapam tam khuppam eva tirañ upaneti thalam va ussādeti, kinkāranam mahābhūtanam bhavanatta mahasamuddassa; evam - eva kho maharāja ye keci papā akiriya osannaviriya kuthita kiliñthā dujjana manussa Jinasāsane pabbajanti te na cirass' eva Jinasāsanato arahantavimala-khināsavama-hābhuta-bhavanato nikkhāmitvā na samvasitvā hinay' āvattanti, kinkāranam pāpehi asamvāsiyatta Jinasāsanassa. Evam pāpehi asamvāsiyabhāvam dassenti.

Katham duppatiyēdhabhavam dassenti yathā mahārāja ye keci acchekā asikkbita asippino mativippahīnā issattha valaggavedham nā visabāntā vigalanti pakkamanti, kinkāranam sanha-spkhnma-duppativedhattā vā-

¹⁰ nup- BM ¹¹ nup- AM ¹² ussareti M ¹³ ossanna- ABC, uss- M
¹⁴ dujjanananussa A ¹⁵ assuvāsilakkha aq

Jaggacca, evam eva khe maharaja ye keci doppanna jala elamuga mulha dandbañatika jana Jinasāsane pabbajanti te tam parama sanha-¹okhoma²-catusacca pativedham pa tivijjhitud na virahanta Jinasāsane vigañitva pakkamitva nañcrass eva hinay avattanti kinkaranam parama-san ha sukhuma doppativedhatava saccānam Evam duppa tivedhabhavam dasentī

Katham bahu³amvararakkhiyabhabaram dasentī yatha maharaja kocīd eva pññīo mahatimahavnddbhummum upagato parasenaya dravidisahi samanta parivanto eatti hattham janaw opentam disva bhito eakkti pattuvattati palayati, kinkaranam bahavidhavuddhamokharakkhana hhava, evam eva khe maharaja ye Leci pakata asam vata abhirūka akhinya akkhanti capala cahta uttarā balajana Jinasāsane pabbajanti te bahuvidham sikkhapadam pan rakhitom na virahanta okkamitva patipivattitva pala viva nañcrass eva hinay avattanti kinkaranam baho vidha⁴amvararakkhiyabhabatta Jinasāsanacea Evam bahividha⁵amvararakkhiyabhabam dasentī

Thalajuttame pi mahāraja vāsihagembē kīmividdhanī popphani hoti, tanti aokorao⁶ eankotitāni antara yeva panpatanti, na ca teso paripatite⁷ vassikācumbo hiltō nama hoti, yani tattha thitāni popphani tāni samma gandhena disavidisam abhibhyapenti evam evi khe maharaja ye te Jinasāsane pabbajitva hinay avattanti te Jinasāsane kīmividdhanī vassikāpopphani viya vannazandha rabiñtāni nibbannaharasila abhabba repullaya na ca te sam hinay avattanena Jinasāsanam hiltam nama hoti ye tattha thita bhikkhu te sadevakam Jokam silavara gandhena abhiby⁸penți Salpnam pi maharaja niratan

¹ elamuga ACM ² sukhuma om BC ³ pīpakata C ⁴ pīpaka AbM
⁵ eakktamitva C eakktra A ⁶ vass ka M throughout ⁷ kue
⁸ tāni A ⁹ abhibhyape t AO ¹⁰ a bhibhyapenti AbC

kanam lohitakanam antare karumbhakam nama sahjati
 uppajjita antara ye¹ vinassati, na ca tassa vinatthatta
 lohitakasali hilita nama honti, ye tattha thita ehi te rajupa
 bhoga honti, evam eva kbo maharaja ye te Jinasasane
 pabbajitva hinay avattanti te lohitaka² alnam antare
 karumbhaka viya Jinasasane na vaddhita vepullatam
 paponitva antarā yeva hinay avattanti, na ca tesam
 hinay avattanena Jinasasanam hilitam nama hoti, ye
 tattha thita bhikkhu te arahattasse anucchavika honti
 Kamadadassapi maharaja maniratanassa ekadesam kak
 kasam uppajjati, na ca tattha kakkasuppannatta manira
 tam hilitam nama hoti, yam ³ttha parisuddham mani
 ratanassa tam janassa hasakaram hoti, evam eva kbo
 maharaja ye te Jinasasane pabbajitva hinay avattanti
 kakkasa te Jinasasane papatika na ca tesam hinay avat
 tanena Jinasasanam hilitam nama hoti, ye tattha thita
 bhikkhu te devamanussanam hasajanaka honti Jatisam
 panna⁴sa pi maharaja lohitacandanassa ekadesam puti
 kam hoti appagandham, na tena lohitacandanam hilitam
 nama hoti yam tattha sputikam sugandham tam samanta
 vidhupeti abhibyapeti, evam eva kbo maharaja ye te
 Jinasasane pabbajitva hinay avattanti te lohitacandana
 sarantare putikadesam ivā chaddaniya Jinasasane, na ca
 tesam hinay avattanena Jinasasanam hilitam nama hoti
 ye tattha thita bhikkhu te sadevakan lokam silavara
 candanagandbena anolimpayantti — Sadbu bbante Na
 gasena, tena tena auuechavikenā teua tena sadisena ka
 ranena niravajani anupapitam Jinasasanam setthabhavena
 pandipitam, hinay avaltamana pi te Jinasasanesa set
 thabhavam yeva paridipentti

¹* Karumpa M * sasane vaddhita na vep AbC M repeats na in both places * vepullattam AbBC ²* dase₄M ³* abhibhyapeti Ab

Bhante Nagasena, tumhe hhanatia araha ekam vedanam vediyat¹ kayikam na cetasikan ti — Kin nu kho bhante Nagasena arahat² cittam yam kayam nissaya pavattati tattha araha anissaro assami avasavatti ti — Ama mabarajati — Na kho bhante Nagasena yuttam etam yam so sakacittassa pavattamane kaye anissaro boti assami avasavatti, sakuno³ pi taya bbante yasmim klnavake pativasati tattha sn issaro hoti sami vasavatti ti

Das' imē maharaja Layangata dhamma bhave bhave kayam anudhavanti anuparivattanti, katame dasa sitam unbam jighaccba pipasa, uecaro passavo thinamiddham jara byadhi maranam Imē lbo maharaja dasa kayanugata dhamma bhave bhave kayam anudhavanti anuparivattanti, tattha araha anissaro assami avasavatti ti — Bhante Nagasena, kena karanena arahato kaye ana na ppavattati issariyam va, tattha me karanam bruhiti — Yatha maharaja ye keci pathavincissa satta sabbe te patbavim nissaya caranti viharanti vettum kappenti, apि nu maharaja tesam pathaviya ana pavattati issariyam va ti — Na hi bhante ti — Evam eva kb̄e maharaja arabato cittam kayam nissaya pavattati, na ca pana arabato kaye ana pavattati issariyam va ti

Bhante Nagasena, kena karanena puthujano kayikam pi cetasikam pi vedanam vediyat⁴ — Abhavitatta maharaja cittassa puthujano kayikam pi cetasikam pr vedanam vediyat⁵ Yatha maharaja gono chato paritatisito abala-dubbala-parittaka-tunesu va lataya va upani baddho assa, yada sn gmn parskopito hoti tada saha upanibandhanena paikkamati, evam eva kho maharaja abhavitacittassa vedana oppajjivta cittam parikopeti, cittam parikopitam kayam abhijjati nibbhunjati, samparivat-

¹ assami all " pa havi M. " na kho MM " vediyat fi ALG

² abhijjati nibbhunjati all and so ACU throughout

takam karoti, atha⁸ so abhavitacitto tasati ravati, bheravaivavam abhiravati Idam ettha maharaja karanam yena karanena puthnyano kayikam pi cetasikam pi ve danam vediyatiti — Kum pana tam karanam yena karanena araha ekam vedanam vediyati, kayikam na cetasikan ti — Arahato maharaja cittam bhavitam hoti subhavitam dantam sudanam assavam vacanakaram, so dukkhaya vedanaya pbuttbo samano aniccan ti dalham ganhati, samadhitthambhe cittam upanibandhati, tassa tam cittam samadhitthambhe upanibaddham na vedhati na calati, thitam hoti avikkhittam tassa vedanavikaravippharena kayo pana abhujati nibbhujati samparivattati Idam ettha maharaja karanam yena karanena araha ekam vedanam vediyati, kayikam na cetasikan ti

Bhante Nagasena, tam nama loke acchariyam yam kaye calamane cittam na calati, tattha me karanam bruhiti — Yatha maharaja mahatimaharukkhe khandhasakha-palasasampanne anulabalasamahate sakha calati api nu tassa khandho pi calatiti — Na hi bhante ti — Evam eva kho maharaja araha dnkkhaya vedanaya pbuttbo samano aniccan ti dalbam ganhati samadhitthambhe cittam upanibandhati, tassa tam cittam samadhitthambhe upanibaddham na vedhati na calati thitam hoti avikkhittam tassa vedanavikaravippharena kayo abhujati nibbhujati samparivattati, cittam pana tassa na vedhati na calati, khandho viya m̄harukkhassati — Acchariyam bhante Nagasena, abbhutam bhante Nagasena na me evarupo sabbakāliko dhammadippoditthapubbo ti

⁸ vediyati yadi (or eaning perhaps yadidam) kayikam AbBC ¹² vittbarenā Ab ¹⁷ mahati om C ¹⁸ samagata AC ¹⁹ nu kho AM ²⁴ vittbarenā C ²⁶ dhammadippodipo AM ²⁷ ditthapubbo evametam tathā sampaticchamiti M

Bhante Nagasena, idha yo koci gihī parajikam ajha panno bhaveyya, so aparena samayenā pabbajeyya attana pi so na janeyya gihī parajikam ajjhapanno smuti, na pi tassa añño koci acikkheyya gihī parajikam ajjhapanno siti so ca tathattaya patipajjeyya, api nu tassa dhamma bhisamayo bhaveyyati — Na hi maharajati — Kena bhante karanenati — Yo tassa hetu "dhammabbisama yaya so tassa samucchunno, taśma dhammabbisamayo na bhavatiti — Bhante Nagasena, tumhe bhanatha janan tassa kokkuccam hoti, lukkuce sati avaranam hoti, urate citte dhammabbisamayo na hotiti Imassa pana ajanantassa akukkuceajatassā santacittassa viharato kena karanena dhammabbisamayo na hoti, visamena visamena eso panho gacchati, cintetta vissajjethati — Ruhati maharaja sukathē sukalale mandakhette saradam su khasayitam bijan ti — Ama bhante ti — Api nu maharaja tam yeva bijam ghanaselasiłatale rubeyyati — Na hi bhante ti — Kissā pana maharaja tam yeva bijam kalale ruhati, kissā ghanasele na ruhatiti — Na tthi bhante tassa bijassa rahanaya ghanasele hetu, ahe tūna bijam na ruhatiti — Evam, eva kho maharaja yena hetunna tassa dhammabbisamayo bhaveyya so tassa hetu samucchunno, ahetuna dhammabbisamayo na hoti Yatha va pana maharaja danda-leddu-lakuta-mnggara pathaviya thanam upagacchanti api nu maharaja te yeva danda-leddu-lakuta-mnggara gagane thanam upagacchanti — Na hi bhante ti — Kim pan ettha maharaja karanam yena karanena te yeva danda-leddu lakuta-mnggara pathaviya thanam upagacchanti, kena karanena gagane na tutthanti — Na tthi bhante tesam danda-leddu lakuta-mnggaranam patitthanaya akase hetu ahetuna na

¹¹ visamena visamena so AM " subhass tam AC " kissā pana A

¹² hot ti all " lendu As throughout " nu kho M

Bhante Nagasena, idha yo koci gihī pariyikam ajjha
 passo bhaveyya, so aparenā samayena pabbajeyya, attan
 pi eo na jāneyya gihī pariyikam ajjhapanne 'smūti, na
 pi tassa añño koci ācikkheyya gihī pīriyikam ajjhapanno
 sīti, so ca tathattaya patipajjeyya, apī no tasse dhamma
 thīsamayo bhaveyyati — Na hi maharajati — Kena
 bhante kīrānenati — Ye tassa hetu "dhammabhisima
 yāya so tassa samucchinno, taśma dhammabhisamayo na
 bhavatīti — Bhante Nagasena, tomke bhanītha janau
 tassa kokkuccam hoti, kokkucee sati naranam hoti,
 avate citte dhammabhisamayo na hotīti Imassa pana
 ajanantassa akokkuccajitassā suntacittassa viharato kena
 karanena dhammabhisamayo na hoti, visamena visamena
 eso panho gacchati, cinteti vissajjethati — Rubati
 maharaja sokatthe sukalale mandakhette etradam su
 khasayitam bijan ti — Ama bhante ti — Apī nu ma
 haraja tam yeva bijam ghanaselasiatale rubeyyati —
 Na hi bhante ti — Lissa panq maharaja tam yeva
 bijam kalale ruhati, Lissa gbanasele na ruhatīti — Na
 tthi bhante tassa bijassa ruhacaya ghanaselē hetu ahe
 tona bijam na ruhatīti — Evam, eva kho maharaja yena
 hetuna tassa dhammabhisamayo bhaveyya so tassa heto
 samucchinno, abetuna dhammabhisamayo na hoti Kathā
 va pana maharaja danda-leddu-lakuta muggara pathaviya
 thanam npagacchanti apī nu maharaja te yeva danda-
 leddu-lakuta muggara gagane thanam npagacchantīti —
 Na hi bhante ti — Kūm pan ettha maharaja karanam
 yena kāranena te yeva danda-leddu-lakuta muggara
 pathaviya thanam npagacchanti lena karanena gagane
 na titthautīti — Na tthi bhante tesam danda-leddu
 lakuta-muggaranam patitthanaya akase hetu, abetuna na

¹² visamena visamena so AM ¹³ sukhassitam AC ¹⁴ lissa pana A

²² hoti all. ²⁴ tendu ²⁵ throughout ²⁶ nu kho N

tutthantiti — Evam eva kho mahariya tassa tena dosena abhisamayahetu samucchinno, hetusamugghate ahetuna abhisamayo na hoti. Yatha va pana maharaja thale aggi jalati, api nu kho mahariya so yeva aggi udake jalatiti — Na hi bhante ti — Kim pan' ettha mahariya kiranam yena karanena so yeva aggī thale jalati, kena karanena udake na jalatiti — Ni thi bhante aggissa jalai va udike hetu, ahetuna no jalatiti — Evam eva kho mahariya taesa tena dosena abhisamayahetu samucchinno, hetusamugghate ahetuna abhisamayo na hoti.

Bhante Nagasena, gihidussilassā ga samanadussilassa ca ko vīseso kūm nanakaranam, ubho p ete samasama gatika, ubhinnam pī samasamō vipako hoti udaha līncī nanākarānam atthīti — Dasa īme maharaja guna sāma nadussilassa gihidussilato vīsesena atireka, dasahī ca karanehi uttarim dakkhinam visodheti Katame dasa guna samanadussilassa gihidussilato vīsesēna atireka idha maharaja samanadussilo Buddhe sagaravō hoti dhamme sagaravō hoti sanghe sagaravō hoti, sabrahmacariṣu sa gāravō hoti, uddesa paripucchaya vayamati, savanabahulo hoti, bhīquasilo jī maharaja dussilo parisagato akappam upatthapeti, garahabbaya, kayikam vacisikam rakkhati padhanabhūmukham assa hoti cittam, bhikkhusamannam upagato hoti Karonto pī maharaja samanadussilo papam patīcchannam acarati Yatha maharaja itthi sapatika nīhyitva rahassen eva papam acarati, evam eva kho maharaja karonto pī samanadussilo papam patīcchannam acarati Ime kho malaroja dasa guna samanadussilassa gihidussilato vīsesena atirekā

Katamehi dasahī karanehi uttarim dakkhinam visodheti avajjhī kavaca dharanataya pī dakkhinam visodheti, tisīsamanna bhandulmā dharanato pī dakkhinam visodheti, sanghasīmavayam anupavitthataya pī dakkhinam visodheti, Buddha dbamma sangha-saranagatataya jī dakkhinam visodheti padhanasayaniketavasitaya jī dakkhinam visodheti Jīvāsasanadhanapartyesauato jī dakkhinam visodheti pavaradhammadesanato jī dakkhinam visodheti, dhammadīpagatiparayanataya pī dakkhinam visodheti, aggo Buddho ti ekantaujoditthitayā jī dakkhinam visodheti uj osathasamadanato jī dakkhinam visodheti Imel kho maharaja dasahī karanehi uttarim dakkhinam viso

²⁴ katana A ²⁵ mukha u cissa ²⁶ Al C eukharī gevar a 31 " " " .
vajjha C -kavaca Ab ka aci M ²⁷ -ga-aya Al C (samata taya 31)
²⁸ -pabbativedayu. 40J. -pabbativedayu. 41

dheti Suṇipanno pi hi maharaja saminadussilo dayaka
 nam dakkhinapi visodheti Yatha maharaja udakam su
 lhalam pi kalala-kaddama ryojallam apneti, evam
 eva kbo maharaya suṇipanno pi saminadussilo diyakanam
 dakkhinam visodheti Yathā va pana maharaya unhodi
 kam sekathitam pi pajjulantam mahantum aggikkhan
 dham nibbipeti; evam evi kbo maharaya suṇipanno pi
 saminadussilo dayakanam dakkhinam visodheti Yathā
 va pana maharaya thojanam viwasani pi khudadublalyam
 apneti, evam evi kbo maharaya suṇipanno pi samin
 dussilo dayakanam dakkhinam visodheti Bhūsitum p
 etam maharaya devatidevepa Maghummakayaviralañcike
 Dikkhoniñibhangę vejjakarane

Yo silīva duṣileśo dāditi dīnam
 dhammena la idha supasāññacitto,
 abhisaddhātā kammīñhalam ulīrum,
 • eti dikkhoni diyakato visuylatiti

udaho aonena patipitam saddayatiti. — Na hi mahāraja udakam jivati, na tthi udate jivo va satto va, apि ea maharaja aggissantapavegassa mahantatava udakam eicci tayati eicitayati saddayati bahuvidhan ti. — Bhante ḥagaseṇa, idh'ekacce titthiya udakam jivatiti eitudakam paṭikkhipitva udakam tapetva vekatikavekatikam pari bhuñjanti, te tumhe garahanti paribhavāti ekindriyam samana Śikyajuttiva jivam vibēhentiti, tam tesam garam paribhavam vimodehi apaneli mecharehit. — Na hi maharaja udakam jivati, na tthi maharaja udate jivo va satto va, apि ea maharaja aggissantapavegassa mahantataya udate n eicitayati eicitayati saddayati bahuvidhan. Yattha uṭṭharaya udakam soliṭṭi etra sarita-daba takaka kandara-; adara-; udaj ana-nonna-; okkharanī atam vata pavessa mahantatava pāṇī idiyati parikkhayam pīcchati, apि nu tathā udakam eicitayati eicitayati sad dayati bahuvidhan ti. — Na hi bhante ti. — Yadi mahāraja udakam jiveyya, tattha; udakam saddayeyya īmūji maharija karaneva jaonhi : a tthi udate jivo va sutto va, aggissantapavegasā; alahintataya uṭṭikam eicitayati eicitayati saddayati bahuvidhan ti.

uttarati patarati, phenamali hotiti — Kissä pana tam mabaraja pakatikam ndakam na calati santasantam boti kissa pana aggigatam calati kbubbhati lulati avilati umi jatam hoti, uddham adho disavidisam gacchati phena mali hotiti — Pakatikam bbante udakam na calati aggigatam pana udakam aggisantapavegassa mahantataya ciccitayati citicifayati saddayati bahuvidhan ti — Imma pi maharaja karanena janahi na tthi udate jivo va satto va aggisantapavegassa mahantataya udakam sad dayatiti

Aparam pi maharaja uttarim karanam sunohi na tthi udate jivo va satto va aggisantapavegassa mahan tataya udakam saddayatiti Hoti tam maharaja udakam gbare ghare udakavarakagatam pihitau ti — Ama bhante ti — Api nu tam mal araja ndakam calati khubbhati lulati avilati, umiyatam hoti, uddham adho disavidisam gacchati uttarati patarati, phenamali hotiti — Na hi bhante acalam tam hoti pakatikam udakavaragatam uda kan ti — Sutapubbam pana taya maharaja mahasa mudde udakam calati khubbhati lulati avilati, umiyatam hoti uddham adho disavidisam gacchati, uttarati patarati plenamali hoti ussakkitya vela ja paharati siddha yati bahuvidhan ti — Ama bhante, sutapubbam etam mayā dttapubban ca, mahasamudde udakam hatthass tam pi dve pi latthasatanī gagane ussakkatiti — Kissä mahirija udakavāragatam udakam na calati na saddayati, kissa piññ mahasamudde udakam calati saddayati — Vatavegassa mahantatya bhanto mahasamudde udakam calati siddayati udikaririgatam udikam aghatti tam kehici na calati na siddayatiti — Yithi mihirija vatavegassa mahantatya mabasamudde udakam calati

saddayati, evam evam aggisantapayegassa mahantataya udākam saddayati

Nano maharaja bheripokkharam sulkham suk-khena gocammena onandhantiti — Ama bhante ti — Api nu maharaja bheriya jivo va satto vi atthit — Na hi bhante ti — Kissa pana maharaja bheri saddayatiti — Itthuya va bhante purisassa* va tajjen† va yāmenāti — Yathā maharaja itthiy‡ va purisassa vi tajjen† viyāmena bheri saddiyati, evam evam aggisanta-pavegassa mahanitataya udakam saddayati Ionoi pi maharaja karanena jinobi na ttu udake jivo va satto va, aggisantapavegassa mahanitatayi udakam siddiyatiti

Mthyam pi tva mahārāja tva jucchitabbam itthi, evam eso pañho suvimechito hoti Kin nu klo maharaja sabbehi pi bhajanehi udākam tippamīcam saddayati, udahu ekaccehi yeva bhajanehi tippimanam saddayatiti — Na hi bhante sibbehi pi bhajanehi udakam tippimanam saddiyatti, ekaccehi yeva bhajanehi udakam tappimanam saddiyatiti — Ten‡ hi maharaja jihito si etikasimayam, jaccagato si māmū vissiyam, na ttu udike jivo va satto vi, yadi maharaja sibbehi pi bhajanehi udakam tappimanam siddiyeyya, yuttam idam udakam jivititi vattu Na hi maharāja udakam dvayam hoti jām saddayati tam jivati yam na saddayati tam ne jivatiti Yadi maharāja udakum jheyya, mahantārōti batthasigānam ussannakūyānam jallionānam sonīva ussūcītī mukhe jakkhupi kuechum javesavantinam tam pi udakam tesam dīpantare cūpiyamānū siddiyeyya Batthasatik‡ pi mahārāja garukā bhārikā anekastava hassal horapāripūri mālāmudī vicaranti, tlu pi cūpiyamānam udakam siddiyeyya Mahatimahārāja ¶

* siddiyatiti all † o etthata ABC * manhi Bhante A ** ussūcītī etthata ABC *** dante lage pi cūpp ABC

maccha īnekasatayogaṇikākaya, tūrī tūnīgala tūmīra-pingala, abbhantare nūmugga mahasa nūdde nīva-satthūra-taya pativasaṇta nāha-udakadhuṇa acamanti dhamanti ca, tesam pī tam dantantare pī udarantare pī cippivamanam udakam saddayeyya Yasmī ca klo maharaja evaṇupēhi evarupehi mahantehi patiṣṭanehi patipūlitam udakūm nī saddayati tāsnī pī na tthi udake jivo vi satto va ti evam etam maharajā dbarehiti — Sadhu bhante Nāgasena dēsagato pañho anucchavikaya vibhattiya vibhatto Yatha nama Bhante Nīgasena mīhatumī bigglam manūtānam chekam acāriyam kusalam sikkhi tūm mānikaram pāpanītva kīttum labheyya thomanam pa-samsam, muttaratanam vi muttikam, dussaratādām va dussikam, lohiticandanam vi gū dñikam pāpanītva kīttum latheyya thomanam pīsamsam, evam eva klo bhante Nīgasena desagato pañho anucchavikaya vibhattiya vibhatto, evam etam, tathā sūnpaticchāmīti

Chattha Ṭaggo

Bhante Nīgasena, bhasitam pī etam Bhagavata
Nīrajācūrāna bhikkhave vīhāratba nīpī ṭrañcīratino ti
Kātīman tūm nī pīrpanēti ti — Sotapatti-phalam
mahīrya nīpparaṇīcām, sīkādagāmīphalām nīpparaṇam,
anīgāmīphalām nīrajācūrām, aral attīy hālām nīpparaṇī-
cām ti — Yadi Bhante Nāgasena a sotāj attīy hālām nīppara-
ṇīcām, sīkādagāmī-anīgāmī-ṭrañcīratīphalām nī pīrph-

¹ tīmī allā 1 ² ṭīvāsītīlī AL ³ dīmēntī AbG ⁴ udarantare pī
om BM ⁵ sañdayeyya all

haranto Yatha va pana maharaja eko puriso 'atthakaniko ekako yeva "samikum upagantva attham sādheti, eko dbanava dhinavisesa" parisam vaddhetva parisaya attham sādheti, ya tattha tassa parisapūriyesañā sa atthatthaya, evam eva kho maharaja ye te sabhaviparisuddha pubbe vasitavasani te ekacittakkhanena chasu abhūñāsu vasibhikkam pāpunanti, puriso viya ekako atthasiddhim karonto, ye panī te bhikkhu maharajakkha te imehi payogehi sāmaññattham abhisadhenti, parisaya viya puriso atthasiddhnum karonto

Uddeso pi maharaja labukalo, paripucchā pi bahukari, nivakammam pi bahukaram, danam pi bahakaram, puja pi bahukira tesu tesu karaniyesu Yatha maharaja puriso rūjupasevi katvā amaccā thata-balattha-dovirikamikatthā-parisujjijanehi, te tissa karaniye anuppatte sabbe pi upakara honti, evam evi kho maharaja uddeso pi bahukaro, paripucchā pi bahukari, nivakammam pi bahukaram, dānam pi labukaram, puji pi labukara tesu tesu karaniyesu Yadi maharaja sabbe pi abhijatiparisuddha bhaveyyum, anusasakeni karaniyam na bhaveyya, yasmā eti kho 'maharajī' + savanena karaniyam hoti Thero maharaja Sarīutto aparimitanīankheyyakappam upadīya upacitakuṭṭamulē pañnaya kofin gato, so pi visi savanena nisukkhi asavukkhayam pāpunitum Tasma maharajī bahuk irām savanam, tathā uddeso pi paripucchā pi, tasma uddesa-paripucchā pi nippapaličā asankhata ti — Sunijjhāho bhante Nagasena pañho, evam etam, tatbī sampaticchamīti

divaso, sakka atikkametou ti Sace so bhante Nagasena
 tasmim divase acariyam va upajjhayam vā pattaevaram va na
 labhetha, apि nu so ārahā sayathī vā pabbajeyya, divasam va
 atikkameyya, anno va koci arahā iddhumā agantva tam pab-
 bajeyya, parinibbayaेया va ti Na so mahāraja araha-
 savam pabbajeyya, savam pabbajanto thevyam apajjati,
 na ca divasam atikkameyya, aonaesa 'arabantaesa aga-
 manam bhaventvā vā na va bhāseyya, tasmim yeva divase
 parinibbayaeyyati — Tena hi bhante Nagasena arahat-
 taesa santabhavo vijahuto i-ti, yena adhigatasca jivita-
 haro bhavatiti — Visamain maharāja gihilingam visame
 linge lingadubblalatava arahattam patto gihu taemim yeva
 divase pabbajati va parinibbavati va n eso mabaraja
 doso arahattasse gihilingass eso doso, yad idam hoga-
 dubbalata Iatha maharāja bhejanam sabbaattanain
 ayupalakam jivitarakkikam vicamakoththesa manda-
 dulbala abhikassa avipakena jivitam harati n eso ma-
 harāja doso bhejanassa, koithass' eso doso, yad idam
 aggidubbalata, evam eva kho maharāja visame linge
 lingadubbalataya arahattām pañño gihu tasmim yeva di-
 vase pabbajati va parinibbavati va, n eso mabaraja
 doso arahattasse gihilingass eco doso, yad idam linga
 dubbalatā Iatha vā pana "maharāja pīmittam tūpas-
 lakam upari garuke pasane thapre dubbatalaya bhyvitva
 patati, evam eva kho maharāja arahattam patto gih
 tena hogenā arahattam dharetum asakkonto taemim yeva
 divase pabbajati va parinibbavati va Iatha vā pana
 maharāja poriso abalo dubblalo nibhajacco parittapuno
 mabatimaharajam Isbhītva khanena paripatati paridham-
 sati oakkati, na saṅkoti resanyam dharetum, evam eva
 kho maharāja arahattam patto gihu tena lingenā ara

* atikkam ABC * atikkam ACMB * atikkam M * araha tassa
 ABC battaya M " bero ABC bharo M " viya Isame ABC *
 lataya BC throughout A, ence ab twijre

hattam dhūretum na sakkoti, tena karanena tasmim yeva
divase pabbajati ~~va~~ parimbbiyati va ti — Sūdhu bhante
Nagasena, evam etam tatthi sampaticchamti

pattigandho pupphigandho phaligandho sabbagandho
 atthi tina-lata-gacchi-rukkha-osadhi-vanaspati nadī pab
 bata-samudda-maccha-kacchapa, sabbani loke atthi Yam
 bhante loke na tthi tam me kathehiti — Tin imani
 maharaja loke na tthi, katamanī tini sacetana va ace
 tanī va ajālamara loke na tthi, sankharanam niccata
 na tthi parūnatthena sattupaladdhi na tthi Imani kho
 maharaja tini loke na tthiti — Sadhp bhante Nagasena,
 evam etam, tatha sampaticchāmiti

Bhante Nagasena, dissanti loke kammanibatta, dis-
 santi hetunibatta, dissanti utunibatta yam loke akam-
 mayam ahetojum anutujam tam me kathehiti — Dve me
 maharaja lokasmim akammajī ahetoja anutoja, kaṭame
 dve rāgo maharajī akammajō ahetojo anutojo, nibba-
 nūti maharajī akammayam ahetojam anutojam Ime kho
 maharajī dve rāgānī rāgo ahetoja anutoja ti — Ma bhante
 Nagasena Jīviviccanam makkhehi, ma ajanitva pañham
 byakaroliti Kūn kho maharajī aham vadami, yam
 manī tvam evam vadesi mi bhante Nagasena Jīvacca
 nam makkhehi, mi ajanitva pañham byakaroliti —
 Bhante Nagasena yuttam idam tavi vattum akaso
 akamī rāgo ahetojo anutojo ti Anekasatehi panī bhante
 Nagasena karanehi Bhagavata sivakanam nibbinassa
 sacchikiriyāya māgo akkhato, atha ca pāna tvam evam
 vadesi ahetojam nibbināti ti — Saccaṁ maharajā Bhag-
 avatā anekasatehi karanehi sivakanam nibbinassa sac-
 chikiriyāva māgo akkhato, na ca pāna nibbinassa uppā-
 dāya hetu akkhato ti

Fttha miyam bhante Nagasena andhakarato andha

maharajī puriso pakatikena balena mahasamuddāsa pīmatirām idha m āharitou tī — Na hi bhante tī — Evam eva kho maharajī sākka nibbanassa sacchikiriyaya maggo nikkhatum, nū sākka nibbanassa uppadaya hetu dassetum, kinkarānam asankhatatta dhammassāti — Asankhatam bhante Nagasena nibbanan tī — Ama maharaja, asankhatam nibbanam, na kehīci katam, nibbanam maharaja nū sattabbām uppanqan tī vā anuppannan tī vā uppadanīyan tī va atītan tī va īnagatan tī vā paccuppannan tī va cakkhuvimneyyan tī va sotavimneyyan tī va għinavimneyvan tī va jivħavimneyyan tī vā kayavimneyyan tī vā tī. — Yadi bhante Nagasena nibbanam na uppannam na īnuppannam na uppriðiñiżam na atītan nū īnsegħiñ na paccuppannor nū cakkhuvimneyyan na sotavimneyjam na għinavimneyjan nū jivħavimneyjam na kayavimneyjam, tena hi bhante Nagasena tunihe natħidhunmajm ibbenam apadisathu na tħbi nibbeni tī — Attlu maharajī nibbinam, manovimneyjan nifbejn, visuddhenu mani seni paniteni iżukeni avawarimenti mirandisend samma ; atiżi anno ariya-

na caham sakkoru vatañ upadassayitun ti — Evam eva
kho mahātaja atthi nibbanam na ca sakka nibbanam
upadañsayitum vannena ta santhanena va ti — Sadhp
bhante Nagasena, sūpadāñsitam opammam, suniddittham
karanam, evam etam, tatha sampaticchami atthi nib-
banan ti

Bhante Nāgasena, kātame ettha kammajā, kātame
hetuja, kātame utuja, kātame na kammajā na hetujā na
utuja ti — Ye keci maharaja sūta sīcetana sabbe te
kammajā, aggi ca sabbīni cu bijajatū hetujāni, jathovī
ca pabbata ca udakañ ca vato ca sabbe te utuja akāro
ca nibbañāni cī me dve akammajā ahetoju anutojī
Nibbānam jana maharaja na vattalbam kāmujān ti
va hetujān ti va utujān ti va uppānan ti vi apūrpan-
nan ti va uppādamyan ti va atitān ti va apādātan ti
vā pacenpijanan ti va cakkhuvinneyan ti vi jivhāvīnneyan ti
va kayañineyyan ti vi Añi ga mahātāja manorūpīcū-
yāno nibbānam yam se kamma patipātīne atiyakāvako
vissuddhena bīpene passatū — Kātāloko Bhante Nāgasena
pañño sunimicchito mātāmāyāñ cikāntādato, vīpatti upac-
chinoñ tvam pālinagaramātāti itajjati

kūnapāgandho pi na vayatī — Dissati maharūja matanam vakkhanam saññam, kūnapagandho pi tesam vayati Matanam maharūja yakkhanam saññam kitvannena va dissati, kūnivannena va dissati, kipillikavannena va dissati, pītangavannena va dissati, ahivanneva va dissati, vicchikuvanrena va dissati, satapādīvannena va dissati, dijavannena va dissati, migavannena va dissatī — Ko li bhante Nigisepi añño imam pañham puttho visey-
 jeyya añnatra tavadisena buddhmata ti

sati bahakam idha rakkhatibum, dokkaram vata bhū samanissa Gotamassa sasane pabbajitum tu patibajitum pi na pabbajisanti, acittau ca ne na saddhissanti, asaddabanti te manessa apavasannu bhavisanti, oppanuppriinne vattisotom dhammadesaniya viñnapetvā pi kate dose nikkhaja adam paññapes umiti — Acchariyam bhante Nagasena luddhānum, abbhutam bhante Nagasena buddhanu, jīva māhantam Tathagatassā sabbāññutananam, evam etam bhante Nagasena, suniddittho eso attho Tathagatena bahukam idha rakkhitibban tu sutva sattanam santaso uppajjeyya, eko pi Jinasasine na jābjayeyya, evam etam, tati sampaticchamitu

Bhante Nagasena ayam surivo sabbakalām kithinam tapati, udako kanci kalam-mandam tapatiti — Sabbakalām mahāraja suriyo kothinam tapati na kanci kalam mandam tapatiti ¹² Yadī bhante Nagasena suriyo sabbakalām kathinam tapati, kisa pana app ekada surivo kathinam tapati app ekada mandam tapatiti — Cattaro me maharaja suriyassa roga jesam annatarena rogena patipilto suriyo mandam tapati, katame cattaro abbhām maharaja suriyassa rogo, tena rogena patipilto suriyo mandam tapati, malika maharaja suriyassa rogo, tena rogena patipilto suriyo mandam tapati, meghe maharaja suriyassa rogo, tena rogena patipilto suriyo mandam tapati, Rūhu maharaja suriyassa rogo, tena rogena patipilto suriyo mandam tapati Ime kho maharaja cattaro suriyassa roga, tesam annatarena patipilto suriyo mandam tapatiti — Acchariyam bhante Nagasena, abbhuta n

¹² jāl thib B ¹³ kan ibzg. B ¹⁴ abbhe M ¹⁵ amon rote upatip A

bhante Nagasena suriyassa pi tava tejosampannassa rogo
uppajjissat^t kimanga pana annesam sattanam, na tthi
bhante esa vibhatti annassa annatra tavadisena buddhi
mata ti

Bhante Nagasena, kissa hemante suriyo kathinam
tapati no tatha gunhe ti — Gunhe maharaja anupaha
tam hoti rajojallam vatakkhubbhita renu gaganañugata
honti akase pi abbha subahala honti, mahavato ca adhi
mattam vayati te sabbe nanakula samayuta suryaram
siyo pidahanti, tena gunhe suriyo mandam tapati He
mantte pana maharaja hettha pathavi nibbuti hoti upari
inhamegho upatthito hoti upasantam hoti rajojallam
renu ca santasantam gagane carati, vigatavalahako ca
hoti akiso, vato ca mandamandam vayati, etesam upara
ti^t visada honti suryaramsiyo upaghatavinuttassa suri-
yassa tapo ativya tapati Idam ettha maharaja kari-
nam yena karanena suriyo hemante kathinam tapati no
tath^t gunhe ti — Sabbitumutte bhante suriyo kathinam
tapati meghbadisahagato kathinam na tapatiti

Sallamo vaggo

Bhante Nagaseni, sabbe vi bodhisatt^t puttadaram
denti, udahu Vessantaren eva rann^t puttadiram din
nan ti — Sabbe pi maharaja bodhisatta puttadiram
denti, na Vessantaren eva rann^t puttadarun dinnan ti

* uppajjissat ti Aal * atra etiameta etc M * re u Al C ** ma-
da na deh AC

— īpi nu kho bhante te tesam appmatena denti —
 Bhariva maharaja anumata daraka pana balatava lalap-
 yim, vad te attato jacevum te pi anumodevum,
 na te vilapeyvun ti — Dukkaram bhante Nagasena
 Bodhisattena katam, vam so attaro orase piye putte
 brahmanasse dasatthava adasi Idam pi dñtiyam dukka-
 rato dukkarataram, vam so attapo orase piye putte ba-
 lake tannake latava bandhitva tena brahmanena latava
 anumayiyante deva aijhupekku Ilām ji satiyam duk-
 karato dukkarataram, yam so sakena balena bandhana
 muccitvā agate darake sarajjam ujagate pena d eva
 latava bandhitva adasi Idamp ji catuttham dukkarato
 dukkarataram, vam so darake evam kho tata yakkho
 khaditum neti anhe ti vilapante ma bhavitthati na as-
 esesi Idam pi parcamam dukkarato dukkarataram,
 vam so Jaliśa komara¹ rudamanasse padevu nipa-
 tivā alam tata, Kanbajinam nivattehi, aham eva gac-
 chami vakkhena saha, khadatu mam yakkho ti yaca-
 manasse eva na sampaticchi Idam pi chittam duk-
 karato dukkarataram, yam so Jali Kumara² pisanac-
 mam nuna te tata hadavam, vart tnam ambakam duk-
 khitanam pekkhamare nimmo³ sake braharanne yak-
 kheua niyamane na nivaresu⁴ vilapananasse karunnam
 naka⁵ Idam pana sattamam dukkarato dukkarataram
 vam tassa rularulassa bhumathimassa nite darake adas-
 sanam gamite na pbah hadavam sataadhya va sabaddha
 va, punnalamenā manujena kim paradeukkhanenē, nau
 nama sakadanam databbam hotiti — Dukkarasse ma-
 haraja katatta Bodhisattassa litticaddo dasasabasimli
 lokadhatuya sadevanagosesu abhu⁶ gato, deva deva

¹ arumanaya M ² dasataya AM ³ mor ita A&M ⁴ t ra ya
 AC ⁵ e am M ⁶ jal sku C ⁷ ja em A&B ⁸ lamp a te
 thampi pa a No thampi cāgantu ⁹ ¹⁰ yawn vissu LM ¹¹ vissu VU

bhavane pakittenti, ḍsurā asurabhavane pakittenti, garoli garulabhavane pakittenti, nāgā nāgabhadavane pakittenti, yakkhā yakkhabhadavane pakittenti; anupubbena tassa kittisaddo paramparāya ajj' etarahi idha amhākam sīmāyam anuppatto, tam mayam dānam vikittentā vikopentā nisinnā sudinnam udāhu duddhuwan-ti So kho panāyam maharāja kittisaddo nūpunānam viññūnam vidūnam vibhāvinam bodhisattānam dasa gune anudassati, katame dasa agedhata nirālayatā cāgo pahānam apunarivattitī sukhumatā mahantatā duranubodhata dullabhatā asadisatā buddhadhammassa; so kho panāyam mahāraja kittisaddo nūpunānam viññūnam viññūnam vibhāvinam bodhisattānam me dasa gune anudassitī.

Bhante Nāgasena, yo param dukkhapetvā dānam deti, api nu tam dānam sukhavipākam hoti saggasimvattanikam-ti. — Āma mahārāja, kim vattabban-ti — Ingha bhante Nagasena kāranūm upadassehitī — Idha mahārāja koci samano vā brāhmaṇo vā sīlavā hoti kalayānadhammo, so bhavayya pakkhahato vā pīṭhaeappi vā aññatarām vā kyadlum āpanno; tam-enam yo koci puññakāmo yānam āropetvā patthitam desam annpapeyya; api nu kho maharāja tassa purtsassa tatomidhāam kiñci sukhām nibbatteyya, saggasimvattanikam tam kamman ti. — Āma bhante, kim vattabbain, hatthiyāntim vā so bhante puriso labheyyn, aśaayānam vā, rathayānam vā, thale thalayānam jale jalayānam, devesu devayānam manusse su maoussayāntim, tadanuechavikam tadanuloumikam bhave bhave nibbatteyya, tadanuechavikāni c' aśa sukhāni nibbatteyyumi, sugatito āugatim gaccheyya, ten' eva kammiibhi-andena iddhiyānam-abhīruyha patthitam nibbānāngaram pāpuneyyāti — Teua lu mahārāja paradukkhī anena dinnadīnam sukhāvijākam hoti saggasimvat-

tanikam, yam so puriso bahvadde dvikkhapetva evarupam
 sukham anubhavati. Aparam pi maharaja uttarum kara-
 nam sunohi, yatha paradukkhaapanena dinnadanam sukha-
 vipakam hoti saggasamvattanikam. Idha maharaya yo
 koci raja janapadato dharmikam balim uddharipetvi
 sunapavattanena danam dideyya, apि nu kho so maharaja
 raja titonidānam kinei soklam anubhavyeyya saggasam-
 vattanikam tam dānam ti — Ama Ifante, kum vattab-
 lam titonidānam so bhante rati úttarum anekastā-
 tissam gunam libheyya riyunam atiseyya libheyya, de-
 visam atidevo libheyya, brahmānam atirahā libheyya,
 samanānam atisāmījo libheyya, brahmāpanam
 atibrahmano libheyya, rathāntarānam atiraha libheyyati
 — Tena hi maharaya jatradukkhaipanena dinnadanam su-
 khavipakam hoti saggasamvattanikam yam so raja Bahna
 jinomi jñeti dinnadanena evarupam uttarum vissukam
 sunul havatutti

dhikarānam yam kīñci gehe dhanadhanām bīrannasuvannām tam sabbam datva pī mūddapati labhṇya vaya-mati evam eva kho maharaja Vessantaro danapati sabban tam bahirabbhantaram dhanām daiva jivitam pī paresam datva saimjāsambodhim veva pariyesati

Api ca mahāraja Vessantarassa danapatino evam ahosi yam so brahmaṇo yacati tam evaham tassa dento kicci karī nama homiti, evam so tassa puttadātū adasi Ni kho maharaja Vessantaro danayati dessataya brahmaṇassī puttadāram adasi, na adassānakamatāya puttadāram adasi, na atibahuha me puttadāra na sakkomi te posetus ti puttadāram adasi, na okkānhiito appiya me ti nibaritukamatāya puttadāram adasi atha kho sabbanutaratanaṁ eva piyatta sabbannutanañce kīrana Vessantaro raja evarupam atoñam vijñāñam anuttaram piyam manapuñ dayitam panasāmapi putta jaradañavānam brahmaṇassa adāsi Bhāsiñam pī etam nīvaraṇa Bhagavata devatidevena Cariyapitake.

Ni me dessa ubheputta Maddi devi no dessiya, sabbannutam piyam mayham, 'tasma piye adāsi al in ti'

Tatra maharaja Vessantaro raja puttadātū dīni pannasalam pavisitva pīrajī, tissi atipemena dukkhī-tissa balavasoko pīrajī, hādayavatthum unham ahosi pasikaya appahontīta mukhena unhe assa-ka-pīssise visetijesi, assuni jāriyattīnā lohitābinduni hūtva nettehi nikkhāmīmsu Evam kho maharaja dukkhēti Vessantaro raja brahmaṇassa puttīdanam adāsi mo me dīnāratho parihāyati Api ca maharaja Vessantaro rūpa dve cūttīvase paticea brahmīyassi dīpādīrake adāsi, kītame dve dīnāratho ca me aparihīno bhavissati, dukkhite cī me puttakē vanamulaphale, monidānam auyiko mocessatī

pariñharitum va, evam eva kho maharaja loke Uposatha
 nagarajapatibhagassa Vessantarassa daraka na sakka
 kenaci dasabhogena bhunjitum Aparam pi maharaja
 uttarum karanam sunobi yena karanena Vessantarassa
 daraka na sakka kenaci dasabhogena bhunjitum Yatha
 maharaja mahasamuddo digha-puthula-vitthuno ja ubhiro
 appameyyo deruttaro apariygalho avavato na sakka
 kenaci sabbattha pidahitva ekatiththa paribhogam ka-
 tum, evam eva kho maharaja loke mahasamuddapatibha-
 gassa Vessantarassa daraka na sakka kenaci dasabhogena
 bhunjitum Aparam pi maharaja uttarum karanam sunobi
 yena karanena Vessantarassa daraka na sakka kenaci
 dasabhogena bhunjitum Yatha maharaja Himavanto
 pabbataraya pancayojana-satam accuggato nabhe tisahas-
 rayojanayimavittaro catorasiti kutasahassej atimandito
 pañcannam mahañdisatanam pabbavo mahabhotaganñlayo
 nanavidhagñndbadharo dibbosadhasatasamalankato nabhe
 valabhiko viya accuggato diecatu evam eva kho maharaja
 loke Himavantapabbatarajapatibhagassa Vessantarassa
 daraki na sakka kenaci dasabhogena bhunjitum Apa-
 ram pi maharaja uttarum karanam sunobi yena karanena
 Vessantarassa daraka na sakka kenaci dasabhogena
 bhunjitum Yatha maharaja rattandhakaratunisavam upa-
 ri-pabbatagge jalamanu maha aggikkhandho suvidure ji
 panuayati, evam eva kho maharaja Vessantaro ruyi pab-
 batagge jalamanu maha aggikkhandho viyi suvidure ji
 prikato panuayati, tassa daraka ni sakkii kenaci dasa-
 bhogena bhunjitum Aparam pi maharaja uttarum kara-
 nam sunobi yena karanena Vessantarassa daraki na
 sakka kenaci dasabhogena bhunjitum Yatha maharaja
 Himavante pabbate nigarupphiseamaye nijavate vijante
 dasa dvadasa yoginami pupphagandho vayati evam eva

— Catuhū maharaja thanehū bodhisattanam bodhisattehi
 vemattata hoti, katamehi catuhū kūlavemattata addhana
 veppattata ñyuvemattata panjanavemittata īmehi kho
 maharaja catuhū thanehū bodhisattanam bodhisattehi ve-
 mattata hoti Sabbesam pi maharaja buddhanam rupe
 ūle samadhimhi paññaya vimattuya vimuttinanadassane
 catuvesarajje dasatathagatabale chaañdharananane cudi-
 dasabuddhañane attharasabuddhīdhamne kevale ca bud-
 dhadhamme na tthi vemattata, salbe pi buddha buddha
 dhammehū samsama ti — Yadi bhante Nagasena sabbe
 pi buddha buddhadhammehū samsama, kena karanena
 Gotamen' eva bodhisattena dokkarakarika kata ti —
 Aparipakte maharaja nane aparipakkaya bodhuva Gotamo
 bodhisatto nekkhammam abhūñkhamto, aparipakkam
 ñanam paripacayamñena dukkarakarika kata ti — Bhante
 Nagasena, kena karanena Bodhisatto aparipakkaya nane
 aparipakkaya bodhiya mahabhūñkhamnam nikkhanto,
 nanu nama ñinam paripacetva paripakte nane nikkh-
 mitabban ti — Bodhisatto, maharaja vīparitam ittha
 garam disva vippatisari 'ahosi, tassa vippatisrissa arati
 uppajji, araticittam uppannam disva anñataro Marakayiko
 devaputto ayam kho kalo araticittassa vinodanayati ve
 hasam thatva idam vacanam 'abrami marisa marisa, ma
 kho tvam ukkanthito ahosi, ito te sattame dvase dibbām
 cakkaratanañ patubhavissati sahassaram sañcikam sa-
 ñabikam sabbakarapariputam, pathavigatam ca te ra-
 tanam akasatthanam ca sayam eva upagacchissantib
 hassa-parittadipa-parivaresu catusu mahādipesu ekamu
 khena anāpanam vattissanti, parosabassañ ca teutta
 bhavissanti sura viñgarupa, parasenappamaddana, tehi
 puttehi parikinno sattaratanasamannagato catudipam
 anusāsissasiti Yatha nāma divasāntattam ayosukhī

sabbattha dahantam kannasotam paviseyya, evam eva
kho maharaja Bodhisattassa tam vacanam kannasotam
pavisittha, iti so pakatiya va ukkanthito tasse deva-
taya vacanena bhuyyosomattaya ubbiyi samviji samvegam
apajji Yatha va pana maharaja mahatimaha aggikkhan-
dho jalamano añnenā kñtthena upadahito bhuyyosomattaya
jaleyya, evam eva kho maharaja Bodhisatto pakatiya va
ukkanthito tassa devataya vacanena bhuyyosomattaya
ubbiyi samviji samvegam apajji Yatha va pana ma-
haraja mahapathavi pakatitiota nil battaharitasaddala
asittodaka cikkhaliñjata pona d eva mahameghe abhi-
vatte bhuyyosomattaya cikkhaliñjata asse, evam eva kho
maharajā Bodhisatto pakatiya va ukkanthito tassa deva-
taya vacanena bhuyyosomattaya ubbiyi samviji samvegam
apajji.

tam paviśevyāti — Na hi bhante ti — Evaṁ eva kho maharaja Bodhisattena kappanam *atasabassam cato ca asankheyve kusalam paripacitam imacca bhavaṇsa karana, eo 'yam antimabhavn anuppatto, paripakkam bodhiñanam, ehabhi va sehi Buddho bhavissati sabbaññu loke aggapuggalo, api nu kho maharaja Bodhisatto cakkaratana-sa karana patinivatteyyāti — Na hi bhante ti — Api ca maharaja mahapathaṭī parivatteyya sakanaua-sapabbata, na tv eva Bodhisatto patinivatteyya apatva sammasambodhim Aroheyya pi ce maharaja Gangaya udakam patisotam, na tv eva Bodhisatto patinivatteyya apatva sammasambodhim Visus-eyya pi ce maharaja mahasamuddo aparimitajaladharo gopade udakam viva, na tv eva Bodhisatto patinivatteyya apatva sammasambodhim Phaleyya pi ce maharaja Sineru pabbataraja satadha va sahasradhā va, na tv eva Bodhisatto patinivatteyya apatva sammasambodhim Pateyyum pi ce maharaja caodumasuriya sataraka leddu viya chayam, na tv eva Bodhisatto patinivatteyya apatva sammasambodhim Samvatteyya pi ce maharaja ala o jūlañjam va, na tv eva Bodhisatto patinivatteyya apatva sammasambodhim Kinkarana padaluttatta sabbabandhanan ti *

Bhante Nagasena, kati loke bandhanapiti — Dasa kho pan' mani maharaja loke bandhanam, yebi bandhanehi baddha satta na nikhamanti, nikhamitvā pi pati nivattanti Katamai dasa mata maharaja loke bandhanam, pita maharaja loke bandhanam, bharija maharaja loke bandhanam, putta maharaja loke bandhanam, natu maharaja loke bandhanam, mittu maharaja loke bandhanam, dhanam maharaja loke bandhanam, labhasakkaro

* apatva AC throughout ** le Mūliva BC *** karana B **** dasa tatta AAB

mahārūja loke bandhanam, issariyam maharūja loke bandhanam, panca kāñcaguru maharaja loke bandhanam In anī khō maharaja dasa loke bandhanāti, yehi bandhanāti baddha satta na nikhamanti, nikhamitva pī patinivattanti Tuni dasa pī bandhanāni Bodhisattassa chināni dūlitāni pīdāltāni Tasma mahārūja Bodhisatto na patinivattati

Bhante Nagasena, yādi Bodhisatto uppanne arati-citte devataya vāciqena apariपakle nīne apariपakkaya bodhiya nekkhammam abhīnukkhanto, kim tassa dukkara karikya kataya, nanu nīna sabbabhakkhena bhāvitabbam nīnāparipakam agamayamanepati — Dasa kho pan nīne maharaja puggala lokasmim onata vāñata hilita khilta garahita paribhuta acittikata, katame dasa itthi mahārāja vīdhava lokasmim onata avanita hilita khilta garahita paribhuta acittikata, debbalo maharaja puggalo, amittanati maharaja puggalo, mahagghaso maharaja puggalo, vīrukulavasiko maharaja puggalo, papamitto maharaja puggalo dhanthino maharaja puggalo, acirabino maharūja puggalo, kanumalino maharaja puggalo piyogalino maharūja puggalo lokasmim onato avanito hilito khilto garahito paribhuto acittikato Ime kho maharūja dasa puggili lokasmim onāti avanāti hilita khilta garahita paribhutu acittikata Imāni kho maharūja dasi thāni assātāmīnāse Bodhisattassa evam sañcī upajīvi mi ham kammadhino assām pīyogalino garahit, devamanusāñcīri, yan nunaham kammāśāmī assām kammāñcīru kāmāñcīlupateyyo kammāñcīlo kammāñchoreyyo kammāñcīketvī appīmitto vibareyyan ti Evam kho maharūja Bodhisatto nānām pāñcācento dukkarakari kam akīsī

Bhante Nagasena, Bodhisatto dukkarakārīm karont

etam aha ना kho panālam maya katukaya dukkara-
 karikava adbhūtaccham; uttarū manussadhamma alamarisa
 nanadassanaviseśam, siva nu 'kho abhū maggo' bodhi avati
 Api nu taemū samavete Bodhisattava maggam ārabhā
 satisammoro abhūti — Pancavatī kho pab nne ma
 haraja cittadubbalikarana dhamma vels dubbalikatam
 cittam na sammā sayadhiyati avaraṇī kharayi, Katame
 pancavatī kodho maharaja cittāya dubbalikarano
 dhammo vena dubbalikatam cittam na sammā samadhiyati
 avaraṇam kharaya upanaho makkho palīo pīsi maccl
 riyam maya cattivam thamlho sārumtho mādo ati rāgo

purise purisa^aatam pī, purisasa^ahassam pī passami pa-
passa kamma^asa vipakena sulesu aropente Nandakulase^a
bhante Nagasena Bhaddasilo nāma senapatiputto ahosi,
tena ca rāñña Candaguttena sa^angamo samupabbulho
ahosi Tasmim kho pana bhante Nagasena singame
ubhatobalakaye asiti kavandharupani ahesum, ekasmim
kira sisakalande paripunne ekam kavandharupam uttha-
hati, sabbe p' ete pīpass' eva kairmassa vipakena na-
yabyasanam apanna Imma pī bhante Nagasena karanena
bhūnam akusalam yeva adhūmattum balavitaranam no
tathā kusalan ti Suyati bhaote Nagasena unasmim Bud-
dhasasane Kośilena rāñña asādisadanūm dinnan ti —
Ama miharaja, suyatiti — Apī nu kho bhante Nagasena
Kośilaya tain asādisadanam datva tatonidanam kañci
ditthadhammikam bhogam vā yasam vā sukhām vā pa-
tilibuti — Na li mihirajāti — Yadi bhante Nagasena
Kośilaya evārupam anuttiram danam datva pī na labhi
tatonidanūm ditthadhammikam bhogam vā yasam vā su-
khām vā, tena li bhante Nagasepa akusalam yevi adhū-
mattam bahavatīpi, no tathā kusalan ti

Parittatti mihiraja akusalam khippam parinamati,
vipulatta kusalūn dighena kālena parinamati Up-
maya pī mihiraja etam upaparikkhitabli am Yathā
mihiraya spirente janapade kumudābhūlikā nāma
dhammājati māculuna antogehagata hoti, sīhiyo chuj-
janamāseli parinamanti, kimi pan ettha mihiraja an-
taran ko viseso kumudābhūlikāya ca salinā cati —
Parittata bhante kumudābhūlikāya, vipulata ca el-
bowam Sīhiyo bhante Nagasepa rūjāhī rūjābhoja-
nām, kumudābhūlikā dīca^alammasikāgūm bhojanan ti

* ता अ ला ला C कहादिता M ** M ला ला ** ला ला A स M ला
** C ** ला ला ला B ला ला A स ला ला A स प्रसप्ता ला M
** ला ला ला ** वीप लाया M ** राजराजा ला A स

— Evam eva khe maharaja parittatta akusalam khippam parinamati, upolitta kuṭalam disbeoa kalena parinamatu — Tam tatthi bhārte Nagasena khippam parinamatu tam nama loke adhimattam balavataram, tasma akusalam adhimattam balavataram, no tatha kusalam Tattha nama bhante Nagasena vo koci yodho mahatuma-
l uuddham pavisitvā patissattam upakacchake gabetva aka idhutva khippataram samino upanessa so vodho loke samatto suo nama, vo ca bhisaliko khippam sallam uddharati rogam apaneti so bhisaliko cheko nama, vo ganako sīghasīghani ganetva khippam dassayati eo ganako cheko nāma, vo mallo khippam patimallam okkhipitva uttūnakam pateti so mallo samatto suo nāma, evam eva khe bhante Nagasena yam khippam parinamati kuṭalam va akusalam va tam loke adhimattam balavataram ti —
Ubhavam pi tam maharaja kammam tamparayavedaniyam yeva, apि ca akusalam savajjatava khanena ditthadhammaedanivam hotu Pubbakehi maharaja khattivehi thapito evo niyamo yo panam hanati so dandaraho, vo adinnam ādīvatī, yo pāradāram gacchatī, yo mosa bhanati, yo gamam ghatetī, yo pantham duseti, yo nikativancanam karoti so dandaraho vadhitabbo chettabbo bhettabbo hautabbo ti Tām te upadāva vicinītvā vicinītvā dandentī vadhenī chindantī bhindantī hanantī ca Apि nu maharaja attī kebici thapito niyamo yo danam va detī sīlam va rakkhatī uposathakammam va karoti tassa dhaonam va yasam va databban ti Apि nu tam vicinītvā dhanam va yasam va dentī, corassa kātakammaesa vadhabandhanam viyati — Na hi bhante ti — Yadi maharaja dayakānam vicinītvā vicinītvā dhanam va yasam va dadeyyum, kuṭalam pi ditthadhamma

⁷ upakacchakena ATC ⁸ upanameyya AbC ⁹ suo all. ¹⁰ vedan yam Cebonugham. ¹¹ hanī E. ¹² vicin tra once AM ¹³ ¹⁴ vic n tra once CM.

vedaniyam bhaveyya . Yasminā ca kho mahārāja dayake
na vicinanti: dhanam vā yasam vā dassāmāti, tasma
kusalam na^t ditthadhammavēdaniyam. Iminā mahārāja
kāranena akusalam ditthadhammavedaniyam, samparāye
va so adhimattam balavataram vedanam vediyatiti —
Sādhū bhante Nāgasena, tavādisena buddhimantena viñā
n' eso pañho soniśhedhiyo; lokikam - bhante Nāgasena
lokuttarena viññāpitm - ti

va pāna mahatāja puriso gabbham pavittho acati purato nikkhamanamukhe kena nikkhametvati — Pavitthen eva bhante ti — Evam eva kho maharaja dayaka yeva tasse phalam anubhavantī — Hotu bhante Nagasena evam etam, tatha sampaticchama dayaka yeva tassa phalam anubhavantī, na mayam tam karanam vilowemati

Bhante Nagasena, yadi unnesam dava karanam diunam danam pubbapetanam paponañ te ca tassa vīpākam anubhavantī, tena hi yo panātipati laddo lohitapani padutthamanasankappo manusse ghatetva darunam kammam katva pubbapetanam adiseyya imassa me kammassa vīpako pubbapetanam papunatūti api nu tassa vīpako pubbapetanam papunatūti — Na hi maharajati — Bhante Nagasena ko tattha hetu kūn kāranam yeva kusalam papunatī akusalam na papunatūti — Na evo maharaja panho pucchitahbo, ma ca tātu maharaja vissajjako atthiti apucchitabbam pocchi kissa akañcī niralambō kissa Ganga uddhamukha na sandati, kissa imē manuse ca diya ca dipada, miga catoppada ti tam pi mam tām pucchissasiti — Nahān tam bhante Nagasena vīhesapekkho pucchami, api ca nūbbahanathaya sandehassī pucchami Bahumanussa loke vanagabino vicakkuka, kūn ti te otaram na labheyyon ti evahan tam puccha-mitu — Na sakka maharaja saha akatena ananumatena saha papam kammam samvibhajitum Yathā mūlārūpa manuse udakanibbabanena udakam suviduram pi haranti, api nu maharaja sakkā ghanamahase sapabbato nūbbabanena yathiechitam haritun ti — Na hi bhante ti — Evam eva kho maharāja sakka kusalāñ samvibhajitum, na sakka akusalam samvibhajitum Yatba va pana maharāja sakka telena padipo jaleñom, api nu maharaja sakka udakena

¹ diñ adatam CM ² adiseyya ABC ³ na om all ⁴ dvija C ⁵
d ipada CaM ⁶ okarom M ⁷ papakammam CM ⁸ sudurawpi A

kusalam¹ bahutaram tī — Idha mahārāja yo koci danam
 deti silam samadhiyatī oposathakamīham karoti, eo hāttho
 pahattho hasito pahasito pamuditō pasanūamanāgo vedajato
 hotī; tassa aparaparam pī oppajjati, pitūmanassa bhiyyo
 bhiyyo kusalam pavaddhatī Yatha maharaja udapane
 bahusahilasamponne ekena desena udakam paviseyya ekena
 nikkhameyya, nikkhamante pī aparaparam oppajjati, na
 sakka hotī khayam papetum,² evam eva kho maharaja
 kusalam bhiyyo bhiyyo pavaddhatī ,³ aksasate pī ce ma-
 haraja puriso katam kusalam avajjeyya, avajjite avajjite
 bhiyyo bhiyyo kusalam pavaddhatī, tassa tam kusalam
 sakka hotī yathiechakehi saññhīm samvibhajitom Idam
 ettha maharaja karanam yena karanena kusalam bahu-
 taram Aku⁴alam paua mahāraja karonto paccha vī-
 patīkarī hotī, vīppatīkarīno cittam patihiyati patikutati
 pativattati, na sampasariyati, socati tappati hāyati khi-
 yati, na parivaddhatī, tatth' eva pañiyadiyati Yatha
 maharaja sukkhaya nadīya mahapūloñya unnatavanataya
 kūṭila-sankutīlaya uparito parittam udakam agacchantarī
 hayati khyati, na parivaddhatī, tatth' eva pañiyadiyati,
 evam eva kho maharaja akusalam kārontasā cittam
 patihiyati patikutati pativattati, na sampasariyati, socati
 tappati hayati khyati, na parivaddhatī, tatth' eva pañi-
 yadiyati Idam ettha maharaja karanam yena karanena
 akusalam thokan tī — Sadhu bhante Nagasena, evam
 etam, tatha vīpatīcchamīti

Bhante Nagasena, mā-mūlī jōke paravāriyo supinam
 passanti kalyanam⁵ pī papakam pī, ditthapubbam⁶ pī
 aditthapubbam pī, katapubbam⁷ pī akatapubbam pī,

¹ yatha paua BC, yatha va paua AM ² avajjeyya avajjeyya M ³
pali C

khemam pi sabhayam pi, dure pi santi⁵ke pi, bahuvi-
 dhini pi anekivannāsabhassati dissanti. Kūñ-c' etam
 supinam qama, ko c' etam passatī — Nimittam etam
 mahārūja supinam nūma yam cittassa āpathīnū upagac-
 chati. Cha y-ime mahārūja supinam passanti vātiko
 supinum passati, pittiko supinam passati, semhiko supi-
 nam passati, devatupasainhārato sopicam passati, samu-
 diennato supinam passati, pubbānuttato supinum pas-
 sati, Tatra mahārūja yam pubbānuttato supinam pas-
 sati tam yeva caccam, vasesam mucchāti — Bhante
 Nagasena, yo pubbānuttato supinam passati, kum tassa
 cittam sayam gantvā tam nūmītam vicinīti, tam vā nū-
 mītam cittassa uṭṭham upagacchati, añño na ḡantvā
 tassa ārochetī — Na mahārūja tasse cittam sayam gan-
 tvā tam nūmītam vicinīti, napi añño koci ḡantvā
 tassa ārochetī, atha kho tam yeva nūmītam cittassa upa-
 tham upagacchati. Yathā mahārūja ādiso na savam
 kuhūci gantvā chiyam vicinīti, napi añño koci chiyam
 āneva fdiem āropeti, atha kho yato kuto ci chiyā
 ḡantvā pdiseva uṭṭham upagacchati, evam eva kho

niddava va pa^samsaya vā sukhava va dukkha va api
 nu ta maharaja [tilaka] pilaka janitvā uppajjanti imam
 nama mayam attham upp^hades amati — Na hi bhante,
 yadise ta okāse pilaka sambhavanti, tattha ta pilaka
 disva nemittaka byakaronti evam nama vipako bhavie-
 satī — Evam eva k^oho maharaja yan tam cittam supi-
 nam pa^sati na tam cittam janati evam nama vipako
 bhaviecati khemam va bhavam vā ti, nimitte pana up-
 panne annexam katheti, tato te attibom kathentī

Bhante Nagasena, yo supinam passati so niddavanto
 pa^sati udaho jagganto passatī — Yo so maharaja
 supinam pa^sati na so niddavanto passatī napi jag^gante
 passatī, api ca olkante middhe a^sampatte bhavange etth
 antare supinam pa^sati Middhasamarulbassa maharaja
 cittam bhavangagatam hoti, bhavangagatam cittam na
 ppavattati, appavattam cittam sukhadukkham na ppaja-
 nati appativijjhantassa supino na hoti, pa^sattamase citte
 supinam pa^sati Yatha maharaja jumire andhakare ap
 pabhase supari^suddhe pi adae chaya na di^sati, evam
 eva k^oho maharaja middhasamarulhe citte bhavangagate
 titthamaue pi satire cittam ap^gayattam hoti, appavatte
 citte supinam na pa^sati Yatha maharaja adaso evam
 sariram datthabbam, yatha andhakaro evam middham
 datthabbam, yatha aleko evam cittam datthabbam Yatha
 va pana maharaja mahikottbata^sa suriyasse pabha na
 di^sati, canta yeva suriyarasmi appavatta hoti, appa-
 vattaya suriyarasmiya aleko na hoti evam eva k^oho
 maharaja middhasamarulbassa cittam bhavangagatam
 hoti, bhavangagatam cittam na ppavattati, appavatte
 citte supinam na passatī Yatha maharaja surivo evam
 sariram datthabbam, yatha mahikottharanam evam

* yad se om AC * nemithka B ** Jageranto V *** pa^sati so
 nidd na passati AC * uppajjattam om AC

piṇam paṭṭati Yatha maharaja kōtuhālasaddo evam
 jačaranam datthabbam, yathā vivittam ianam evam kapi-
 niddapareto datthabbo, yathā so kōtuhālasaddam ohaya
 middham vivajjetvā majjhattabhuto sukhnāmī attham
 pativijhati, evam jagaro na muddhasamapanno kapnid-
 dāpareto supinam paṭṭati — Sadhu bhante Nagasena,
 evam etam, tathā sampaticchamīti

Bhante Nagasena, ye te satta maranti, sabbe te kale
 yeva maranti, udahu akale pi maranti — Atthi maha-
 raja kale pi maranam atthi akale pi maranan ti — Ke
 te bhante Nagasena kale maranti, ke akale maranti —
 Ditthapubba pana maharaja taya ambarukkha va jam-
 burukkha vā annasma vā pana phalarukkha phalani pa-
 tantani amani ca pakkapi cati — Ama bhante ti —
 Yani tani maharaja phalani rokkhato patanti sabbam
 tani kale yeva patanti udahu akale piti — Yani tani
 bhante Nagasena jhalani paripakkani vilinani patanti
 sabbam tani kale patanti, yani pana tani avasesani pha-
 janī tesu kānicī kīmividdhani patanti, kānicī lakutabatam
 patanti, kānicī vatapabatam patanti, kānicī antoputhani
 hutva patanti, sabbam tani akale patantī — Evam
 eva kbo maharaja je te jaravegahata maranti te yeva
 kale maranti, avasesa keci kammapatibalha maranti,
 keci gatipatibalha, keci kiriyapatibalha miranti —
 Bhante Nagasena, ye te kammapatibalha maranti ye pi
 te gatipatibalhi maranti, ye pi te kiriyapatibalha maranti,
 ye pi te jaravegapatibalha maranti, sabbe te kale yeva
 maranti, yo pi matukucchigāto maranti so tasse kalo,
 kale yevi so maranti, yo pi viyataghare maranti, so tassa

² jagaram A ³ majjhathā AAB ¹² traya C ¹³ lākutah C ¹⁴ pa-
 tanti ABC

kālo, so pi kāle yeva marati; yo pi māsiko marati — pe — yo pi vassasatiko marati, so tassa kālo, kāle yeva so marati Tena hi bhante Nagasena akāle maranam nāma na hoti; ye keci maranti sabbe te kale yeva marantīti

Satt' imē mahārāja vijjamāne pi uttarum āyusmim akale maranti, Katame satta jighacchito mahārāja bhojanam alabhamāne upahatabbhantaro vijjamane pi uttarum ayusmim akale marati, pīpāsito mahārāja pāniyam alabhamano parisukkhahadayo vijjamāne pi uttarum āyusmim akale marati, ahinā dattho maharāja visavegabhihato tūkicchakam alabhamano vijjamāne pi uttarum āyusmim akale marati, visam asito maharāja dayhantesu angapaccangesu agadam alabhamano vijjamane pi uttarum ayusmim akale marati, aggigato mahārāja jhāyamāno nibbāpanam alabhamano vijjamāne pi uttarum āyusmim akale marati; udakagato mahārāja patittham alabhamāno vijjamāne pi uttarum āyusmim akale marati; sattihato maharāja abādhiko bhisakkam alabhamāno vijjamāne pi uttarum āyusmim akale marati Ime kho mahārāja satta vijjamane pi uttarum āyusmim akale maranti Tatra pāham maharāja ekamisena vadām³ Atthavidhenā mahārāja sattanam kālakiriyā hoti⁴ vatasamutthānena pittasamutthānena semhasamutthānena sannipātikena otuparināmena visamapariharena opakkamikena kanimavipakena mahārāja sattanam kālakiriyā hoti. Tatra maharāja yad idam kamavipakena kālakiriyā sa yeva tattha sāmāyika kālakiriyā, avasesā asamāyika kālakiriyā Bhavati ca

Jighacchāya pīpāsāya ahina dattho visena ca
aggi-udaka-sattib⁵ akāle tatthā mīyat⁶

³ eso C ⁴ samay k- B throughout A five times, A^a three times
CM once, same- C twice ⁵ asamāyika ABC ⁶ kālakiriyā ti all

Vata-pittena semhena sannipaten utuh ca
visamopakkamakamwehi akale tāttha miyatiti

Keci maharaja satta pubbe katena tena fena aku-
salakammavipakena maranti Idha maharaja yo pubbe
pare jighacchaya māreti so bahuni vassatatasahassan
jighacchaya paripitko chato parikilante sukkha pamulata-
hīdayo sukkhito visukkhitō jhākanto albhantaram pari
davhanto jighacchaya yeva marati daharo pi majjhimo pi
mahallako pi, idam pi tasse samayikam maranam Yo
pubbe pare pipasaya māreti so bahuni vassatasahassan
peto hutva nijjamatanhiko samano Jukho kiso pariseuk-
khītahadayo pipatava yeva marati daharo pi majjhimo
pi mahallako pi, idam pi tasse samayikam maranam
Yo pubbe pare ahina dasapetva māreti so bahuni vas-
satasahassan ajagaramulhen eva ajagaramulham kan
hasappamulhen eva Kanbaappamulham parivattitva tehi
khavitakhayito ahī dattho yeva marati daharo pi maj-
jhimo pi mahallako pi, idam pi tasse samayikam mara-
nam Yo pubbe pare wām dātrā māreti so bahuni
vassatasahassan dayhantehi anapaccapgehi Bhūjjama-
nera satirena Lunapagandham rāyanto visen eva mārat;
daharo pi majjhimo pi mahallako pi, idam pi tasse samayikam maranam
Yo pubbe pare aggina māreti so ba-
huni vassatasahassan angarapahbaten eva angarapabba-
tam Yamarisayen eva Yamavīvāvā parivattitva dīddha-
vidaddhagatto aggina yeva marati daharo pi majjhimo pi
mahallako pi, idam pi tasse samayikam maranam
Yo pubbe pare ndakena māreti so bahuni vassatasahassan
hata-vilutta-bhag'a dubbalagatto khubhitacitto ndake yeva
marati daharo pi majjhimo pi mahallako pi idam pi
tasse samayikam maranam Yo pubbe pare sattiva māreti

¹ pubbe kate akossalakamwe fena ak M ² sukktampata B sukkhami
lata M ³ dasi M ⁴ ayeva M ⁵ ayeva A+B ⁶ datthapetva
A+C+M (n B corr by first hand) ⁷ khavitakhayito ABC ⁸ a z
ma zehi B

so bahuni vassa-sata-sahassani chinna-bhūnna-kottita-vi-
kottito sattimukhasāmāhato sattiya yeva mariti daharo
pi majjhuno pi mahallalo pi, idam pi tissa samavikām
maranan ti

Bhante Nagasena akale marinam utthiti yam vadesi,
mogha me tvam tattha karanam atidisiti — Yathā ma-
haraja mahatimahaaggikkhandho adinna-tina-kattha-sa-
kha palaso pariyyadinnabhakkho upadanasinkhaya nibba-
yati, so aggi vuccati anitiko anupaddavo samaye nibbuto-
marati, evam eva kho maharāja yo koci bahuni divasa-
sahassani jivitta jarajinno ayukklaya amitiko anupiddavo
marati so vuccati samaye maranam upagato ti Yatha-
va pana maharaja mahatimahaaggikkhandho adinna-tina-
kattha sakha palaso assa, tam apariyadinne yeva tina-
kattha-sakha-palase mahatunahamegho abhippavassitva-
nibbapeyya api nu kho so maharaja mahaggikkhandho
samaye nibbuto nama hotiti — Na hi bhante ti —
Kissa pana so maharaja pacchimo aggikkhandho puri-
makena aggikkhandhena samasamagatiko nahositi —
Agantokena bhante meghena patipihito so aggikkhandho
asaipayanibbuto¹ ti — Eiam eva kho maharaja yo koci
akale marati so agantokena rogena patipilito vatasamut-
thanena va pittasamutthanena va semhasamutthanena va
sinnī atukena va utuparmamajena va visamapariharajena
va opakkamikenena va jighacchaya va pipasaya va sappa-
datthena va visam asutena va aggina va udakena va
sattiya vi patipihito akale marati Idam ettha miharaja
karanam yena karanena akale maranam atti

Yatha va pana maharaja gagine mahatimahavalahake
utthibitva ninnan ca thajan ca paripurayanto abhivas-
sti so vuccati megho anitiko anupaddavo vassatiti,
evam eva kho maharaja yo koci ~~ekam~~^{ekam} jivitta jarajinno

āyukkhayā anitiko anupaddavo marati so vuccati samaye maranam - upagato ti. Yathā vā pana mahārāja gagane mahatunahāvalāhako utthahitvā antarā yeva mahatā vātēna abbhatham gaccheyya, apि nu kho so mahārāja valāhako samaye vigato nāma hotīti — Na hi bhante ti — Kissā pana so mahārāja pacchimo valāhako purimakena valāhakena samasamagatikō nāhositi — Agantukena bhante vātēna patipilto so valahako asamayapatto yeva vigato ti — Evam - efa kho mahārāja yo koci akāle marati so āgantukena rogena patipilto vātasamutthānena vā — pe — sattivegapatiplito vā akāle marati Idam - ettha mahārāja kāranam yena kāranena akāle maranam atthi.

Yathā vā pana mahārāja balavā asīviso kūpito kañcid - eva purisam daseyya, tassa tam visam anitikam - anupaddavam maranam pāpeyya, tam visam vuccati anitikam - anupaddavam kotigatan - ti; evam eva kho mahārāja yo koci cirani jivitva jarājūnno āyukkhayā anitiko anupaddavo marati so vuccati anitiko anupaddavo jivitakotigato sāmāyikam maranam - upagato ti Yathā vā pana mahārāja balavatā asīvisenā datthāssa antara yeva abigunthiko agadam datvā avisam kareyya, apि nu kho tam mahārāja visam samaye vigatam nāma hotīti — Na hi bhante ti — Kissā pana tam mahārāja pacchimam visam purimakena visena samasamagatikam nāhositi — Āgantukena bhante agadena patipiltam visam alobitgam yeva vigatan - ti — Evam eva kho mahārāja yo koci akāle marati so āgantukena rogena patipilto vatasamutthānena vā — pe — sattivegapatiplito vā akāle marati Idam - ettha mahārāja kāranam yena kāranena akāle maranam atthi

Yatha vā pana mahāyāja issattho saram pāteyya,

sace so saro yithagati-gamanapatha-matthakam gacchati, so saro vuccati anitiko annpaddavo yathagati-gamanapatha-matthakam gato namati, evam eva kho maharaja yo koci ciram jivitva jarajinno ayukkhaya anitiko annpaddavo marati so vuccati anitiko anupaddavo samaye maranam upagato ti Yatha va pana maharaja issattho saram pateyya, tassa tam saram tasmim yeva khane koci ganheyya, api nu kho so maharaja saro yathagati-gamanapatha-matthakam gato nama hotiti — Na bi bhante ti — Kiss a pana so maharaja pacchimo saro purimakena sarena samasamagatiko nahositi — Agantukena bhante gahanena taesa sarassa gamanam upachinnan ti — Evam eva kho maharaja yo koci akale marati so agantukena rogena patipilto vataeamutthanena va — pe — sattivegapatipilto va akale marati Idam ettha maharaja karanam yenti karanena akale maranam atthi

Yatha va pana maharaja yo koci lohamayam bhajanam akoteyya, tassa akotanena saddo nibbattitva yathagati-gamanapath matthakam gacchati, so saddo vuccati anitiko annpaddavo yathagati-gamanapatha matthakam gato namati, evam eva kho maharaja yo koci bahuni divasasahassani jivitva jarajinno ayukkhaya anitiko annpaddavo marati so vuccati anitiko anupaddavo samaye maranam upagato ti Yatha va pana maharaja yo koci lohamayam bhajanam akoteyya, tassa akotanena saddo nibbatteyya, nibbatte sadde aduragate koci amaseyya, sah amasanena saddo nirojheyya, api nu kho so maharaja saddo yathagati-gamanapatha-matthakam gato nama hotiti — Na bi bhante ti — Kiss a pana maharaja pacchimo saddo purimakena saddena samasamagatiko nahositi — Agantukena bhante amasanena so saddo

uparato ti — Evam eva kha maharaja yo koci akal-marati so agantokena rogena patipilto vata^{cam}utthanena va — pe — «attuve»apatipilta va akal maratī Idam ettha maharaja karanari yena karanena akale maranam atthi

Yatha ta para maharaja khette «virulham dhanabijam carma pa^tattamanena vaseena otata vitata-akinnabahu-phalam hutva «esnthona^{cam}ayām pūjorati, tahi dhanām vuccati anutkam anujaddavam «amava^{cam}pattam nama hotiti, evam eva klo mahāruja yo koci bahuri diva^{cam}ahare^{cam} jivitra jarapanno avakkha^{cam} acitiko acopaddavo marati so vuccati asitiko anupad^{cam}avo «amave maranam opagato ti Yatha ta para maharaja khette «virulham dhanabijam odakena vikalpa mārevva, api nu klo tam maharaja dharren «amava^{cam}pattam nama hotiti — Na li bhante ti — Kissa pass tam maharaja pacchimari dhanām purvileca dhan era «amava^{cam}agatikam oahoti Agantokena bīante enhena patipilta tam dhanām matan ti — Evam eva klo maharaja yo koci akale marati so agantokeⁱ roterā patipilto vata^{cam}uttharerā — je «attuve»apatipilto va akale marati Idam ettha maharaja karataⁱ vesa karanena akale maranam atthi

Evam eva kho maharaja yo koci akale marati so agantukena rogena patipilto vatasamutthanena va — pe — sattivegapatipilto va marati Idam ettha maharaja karanam yena karanena akale maranam atthi

Sutapubbam pana taya maharaja sampanne sasse phalabharanamite mañjaritapatte karakavassam nāma vas-sajañ nīpatitva vinaseti aphalam karotiti — Suttapubbañ c eva tam 'bhante amhehi ditthapubban cati — Api nu kho tam maharaja sassam kale nattham udahu akale natthan ti — Akale bhante, yadi kho tam bhante [sassam] karakavassam na vasseyya, sassuddharanasamayam papunsayati — Kūm²pana maharaja agantukena upaghatena sassam vinassati, nīrnpaghatam sassam sassuddharanasimayam papunatiti — Ama bhante ti — Evam eva kho maharaja yo koci akale marati so agantukena rogena patipilto vatasamutthanena va pittasamutthanena va ssmhasamutthanena va sanupatikena va utuparinamajena va visamapariharajena va opakkamikena va jighacchaya va pipasaya va, sappadatthena va visam asitena ṫa aggjna va udakena va sattivegapatipilto va akale marati, yadi pana agantukena rogena patipilto na bhavayya, samaye va maranam papuneyya Idam ettha maharaja karanam³ yena karanena akale maranam atthiti

Acchariyam bhante Nagasena vibhutam bhante Nagasena, sudassitam karanam sudassitam opammam akale maranassa paridipanaya, atthi akale maranan ti uttanikatam pakatam katam vibhutam katam Acittavikkhittako pi bhante Nagasena manujo ekamekena pi tava opammaena mittbam gaccheyya atthi akale mara-

² pana so sg A ²² va AbBC em AaM ²⁴ uttani ACM ²⁵ acinta
G scinti A

yan ti, kum pana manujo sacetano Pathamopammen evāham bhante saññatto atthi akātē maranan ti, apī ca īparaparam nibbahanam sotukamo na sūpītigchin ti

Bhante Nāgasena, sabbesum parinibbutanam cetiyे patihiram hoti, udahn *ekaccīnam yeva hotiti — Ekaccaṇam maharaja hoti, ekaccaṇam na hotiti — Katamesam bhante hoti, katamesam na hotiti — Tinnannam maharaja anñatarassa adhitthana parinibbutassa cetiyē patihiram hoti, katamesum tinnannam Idha maharaja araha devamanussanam annkampaya titthanto va adhitthati evamnamacetiye patihiram hotuti, tassa adhitthanavasena cetiyē patihiram hoti, evam arahato adhitthanavasena parinibbutassa cetiyē patihiram hoti Puna ca param maharaja devata manussanam annkampaya parinibbutassa cetiyē patihiram dassenti imina patibirena saddhammo niceasampaggahito bhavisati, manussa ca pasanno kusalena abhiaddhissantiti, evam devatanam adhitthanena parinibbutassa cetiyē patihiram hoti Puna ca param maharaja itthi va puriso va saddho pasanno pandito byatto medhavi buddhisampaanno yoniso cintayitva gandham va malam va dnssam va annataram va kinci adhitthahitva cetiyē ukkhipati evam nama hotuti, tassa pi adhitthanavasena parinibbutassa cetiyē patihiram hoti, evam manussanam adhitthanavasena parinibbutassa cetiyē patihiram hoti Imesam kho maharaja tinnannam anñtarassa adhitthanavasena parinibbutassa cetiyē patihiram hoti Yadi maharaja tesam adhitthanam na hoti, khinasavassa pi chalabhūnasssa cetovasippattassa cetiyē patihiram na hoti Asati

pi maharaja patihire caritam disva suparisuddham okap-
petabbam nittham gantabbam saddahitabbam suparinib
buto ayam Buddhaputto ti. — Sidhu bhante Nagasena,
evain etam, tatha sampaticchamiti

Bhante Nagasena, ye te samma patipajjanti tesam
sabbesam yeva dhammabhisamayo hoti, udahu kassaci
na hotiti — Kassaci miharaja hoti, kassaci na hotiti
— Kassi bhante hoti, kassa na hotiti — Tiracchapa-
gatassa miharaja supatipannassapi dhammabhisamayo na
hoti, pettivisayupapannassa micchaditthikassa luhakassa
matughatakassa pituglatakassa arahantaghatakassa sun
ghabhedakassa lobituppadakassa theyyasamvasakassa
titthiyapikkantakassa blukkhunidusakassa terasannam
garukapattinam abuataran apajjitva avutthitassa panda-
lassa ubhatobyañjanakassa supatipannassapi dhamma-
bhisamayo na hoti, yo pi manussadaharako unakasattavas-
vassiko tassa supatipannassapi dhammabhisamayo na
hoti Imesam kho miharaja solasannam puggalanam
supatipannanam pi dhammabhisamayo na hotiti

Bhante Nagasena, ye te pañnarasa puggala viruddha
yeva tesam dhammabhisamayo hotu va ma va hotu,
ettha kena karanena manussadaharakassa unakasattavas-
sikassi supatipannassapi dhammabhisamayo na hoti
etthi tava panho bhavati Nanu nama daharakassa na
ta, o hoti na doso hoti na moho hoti na mano hoti, na
micchaditthi hoti, na acuti hoti, na kamavutakko hoti
Amisso kilesehi so nama daharako yutto ca patto ca
urahati ca cattari saceas ekapativivedhena pativijjhito ti
— Tan nev ettha miharaja karanam yenaham karanena

¹⁰ sayutta nesa AM ¹¹ buddhaloit M * tesam lessa DCO

¹² yutto patto VB

abalam dubbalam parittam appam thnkam mandām avibhūtam, asankhatā nibbānadhbātu dīghā āyatā puthula vitthatā visālā vitthinnā vipolā mahantā, ūnakasattavassiko tena dubbalena cittena parittakena mandena avibhutena na sakkoti mahatum asankhatam nibbānadhbātum pativijjhītum, tena kāranena ūnakasattavassikassa supatipannassāpi dhammābhīsamayo na hoti Yathā vā pana mahārāja abala-dubbalā-paritta-appa-thoka-mandaggi bhaveyya, apī nu kho maharāja tāvatakena mandena aggnā sakkā sadevake loke andhakāram vīdhametva alokam dassetun ti — Na hi bhante ti — Kena karanena maharājāti — Mandattā bhanṭe aggissa, lokassa mahanattā ti — Evam eva kho mahāraja ūnakasattavassikassa cittam abalam dobbalam parittam appam thokam mandam avibhutam, mahatā ca avijjandhakārena pihitam, tasmā dukkaram nīnalokam dassayitum, tena kāranena ūnakasattavassikassa supatipannassāpi dhammābhīsamayo na hoti Yathā vā pana maharāja aturo kiso anu-parimita-kāyo sālakakumi hatthinagam tūdhetppabhuṇnam navayatam tīvitīhatam dasaparinaham 'attharītanikam thānam upagatam disvā gihitum pārikkaddheyya, apī nu kho so maharāja sālakakumi sakkuneyya tam hatthinagam gihitun ti — Na hi bhante ti — Kena kāranena mahārājāti — Parittattā bhante sālakasarīrassa, mahantattā hatthināgassāti. — Evam eva kho maharāja ūnakasattavassikassa cittam abalam dubbalam parittam appam thokam mandam avibhūtam, mahatī asankhatā nibbānadhbātu, so tena dubbalena cittena parittakena mandena avibhūtena na sakkoti mahatum asankhatam nibbānadhbātum pativijjhītum, tena kāranena ūnakasattavassikassa supatipannassāpi dhammābhīsamayo na hoti — Sādhu bhante Nāgasena, evam etam, tathā samopaticchāmīti

hetunā vā nayena vā npadassayitn - ti. — Appatibhāgam maharāja nibbanam, ḥā sakkā nibbānassa rūpam vā santhānam va, vayam vā pamānam vā opammena vā kāranena vā hetunā vā nayena vā upadassayitn - ti — Etam p' aham bbante Nāgasena na sampaticchāmi yam atthidhammassa nibbānassa rūpam vā santhanam vā vayam va pamānam, vā opammena va karanena vā hetuna vā nayena va apaññapanām, kāranenā mam saññāpehīti — Hotu maññāraja, kāranenā tam saññāpessāmī

Atthi mahāraja mahāsamuddo nāmāti — Ama bhante, atth' eso mahāsamuddo ti — Sace tam mahāraja koci evam puccheyya kittakam mahāraja mahasamudde udakam, katī pana te sattā ye mahasamudde pativasantīti; evam puttho tvam maharaja kin ti tasā byākareyyāsīti — Sace nam bhante koci evam puccheyya kittakam mahārāja mahasamudde udakam, katī pana te satta ye mahāsanūdde pativasantīti, tam - aham bhante evam vadeyyam apuccham utam tvam ambho purīya pucchasi, n' esa pucchā kenaci pucchitabbā, thapāniyo eso panho, avibhatto jokakkhīyikehi mahāstūmuddo, na sikkā mahāsamudde udakam parimini lum sattā vā ye tattha vāsām upagatā ti Evāham bhante tassa pativacanam dadeyyan - ti — Kisea pana tvari mahāraja atthidhamme mahāsamudde evam pativacanam dadeyyāsi, nanu viganetvā tassa ācikkhitabbam. ettakam mahāsamudde udakam ettakā ca sattā mahasamudde pativasantīti. — Na sakkā bhante, avisayo eso pañño ti — Yathā mahāraja atthidhamme yevi mahāsamudde na sakkā udakam parigane-tum sattā vā ye tattha vāsām upagatā, evam - eva kho mahārāja atthidhammāss' eva nibbānassa na sakkā rūpam vā santhānam vā vayam vā pamaham vā opammena

¹ -da-situ- A in the first five places, C once ² etamaham M ³ -pe-
sāmūti AbC ⁴ samudde A ⁵ ye osa A ⁶ ye te tattha A

va karanena va hetuna va nayena va upadasayitum
 Viganeyya maharaja iddhuma cetovasippatto mahasamudde
 udakam tatasaye ca satte, na tv eva so iddhuma ceto
 vasippatto sakkneyya nibbanassa rupam va santhanam
 va vayam va pamanam va opammena va karanena va
 hetuna va nayena va upadassayitum

Aparam pi maharaja ottayim karanam sunobi atthi
 dhammass' eva nibbanesa na sakka rupam va santhanam
 va vayam va pamanam va opammena va karanena va
 hetuna va nayena va upadassavito ti Atthi maharaja
 devesu arupakayika nama deva ti — Ama bhante, su
 yati atthi devesu arupakayika nama deva ti — Sakka
 pana maharaja tesam arupakavikanam devanam rupam
 va santhanam va vayam va pamanam va opammena va
 karanena va hetuna va nayena va upadassayitum ti —
 Na bi bhante ti — Teva bi maharaja na tthi arupa
 kayika deva ti — Atthi bhante arupakayika deva, na ca
 sakka tesam rupam va santhanam va vayam va pamanam
 va opammena va karanena va hetuna va nayena va upa
 dasayiton ti — Yatha maharaja atthisattanam teva
 arupakayikanam devanam na sakka rupam va santhanam
 va vayam va pamanam va opammena va karanena va
 hetuna va nayena va upadassayitum, evam eva kho ma
 haraja atthidhammass eva nibbanassa na sakka rupam
 va santhanam va vayam va pamanam va opammena va
 karanena va hetuna va nayena va upadassayitum ti

Bhante Nagasena, hotu ekantasukham nibbanam na
 ca sakka tassa rupam va santhanam va vayam va pa
 manam va opammena va karanena va hetuna va nayena
 va upadasayitum Atthi papa bhante nibbanesa gunam
 aññehi annpavitham, linci opammanidassanamattan ti
 — Sarupato maharaja na. tih, gunato pana sakka knaci

opammanidassanamattam apadassayitno - ti — Sādhu bhante Nāgasena, yathā 'ham labhāmī nibbānasseñ gunato pi ekadesaparidipanamattam tūthā sīghām brūhi, nibbā-pehi me hadayapariññham, vinaya sītala-madhura-vacana-mālutenāti.

Padumaseñ mahārāja eko guno nibbānam anupavitho, udakaseñ dve gunā, agadassa tayo gunī, mahāsa-muddassa cattiro gunā, bhojanassa pañca guna, ākāsasseñ dasa gunī, maniratānissa tayo gunī, lohitacandranassa tayo gunī, sappimāndaseñ trīyo gunā, girisikharassa pañca gunā nibbanam anupavithā ti.

Bhante Nāgasena, padumassa eko guno nibbānam anupavitho ti yam vadeśi, katamo padumasseñ eko guno nibbānam anupavitho ti — Yathā mahārāja padumam anupahittam udakena, evam eva kho mahārāja nibbānam sabbakileseli anupalittam Ayam mahārāja padumassa eko guno nibbānam anupavitho ti.

Bhante Nāgasena, udakasseñ dve gunā nibbānam anupavithā ti yam vadeśi, katame udakasseñ dve gunā nibbānam anupavithā ti. — Yathā mahārāja udakam sitalam parilahanibbāpīnam, evam eva kho mahārāja nibbānam sitalam sabbakilesa-parilaha-nibbāpīnam Ayam mahārāja udakasseñ patbamō guno nibbānam anupavitho Pūra ca param mahārāja udakam kīlanta-tasita-pipā-siti-ghāniwibhitītīnam jana-pītu-pajñānam pipāsāvinayanam, evam eva kho mahārāja nibbānam kāmatanhā-bhūwatanhā-vibhūvatanhā-pipāsī-vinayanam Ayam mahārāja udakasseñ dutīyo guno nibbānam anupavitho Ime kho mahārāja udakasseñ dve guna nibbānam anupavithā ti

Bhante Nagasena, agadassa tayo guna nibbānam anupavithā ti yam vadeśi, ketime agadassī tayo guna

*

nibbanam anupavittha ti — Yathā malaraja agado vīva
 pītulanam sattacām patīcūranam, evam eva kho maharaja
 nibbanam kilesavisa-pītulanām sattācām patīcararam
 Ayam maharaja agadassa pathamo guno nibbānam anu
 pavittho Puna ca parām maharaja agado reginam
 antakaro, evam eva kho maharaja nibbānam sabbadek
 khanam antikaram Ayam maharaja agadassa dobijo
 guno nibbānam anupavittho Puna cī parām maharaja
 agalo amatām, evam eva kho maharaja nibbānam amā
 tam Ayam maharaja agadassa tāto guno nibbānam
 anupavittho Ime kho maharaja agadassa tāvo guna
 nibbānam anupavitthā ti *

evam ēva kho maharaja nibbaṇam na jayati na jīyati na
mūyati na cavatī na uppajjati, doppaṭaham acorabaranam
anisiccam aryaqamavam niraṭaranam anaṭtam. Ime kho
maharaja akasassa daṇa guna nibbanam anupavittha ti

Bhante Nagasena, maniratanassa tayo guna nibbaṇam
anupavittha ti yam vadesi, katame maniratanassa tayo
guna nibbanam anupavittha ti. Yatbhī maharaja mani-
ratanam kamadadañ evam elā kho maharaja nibbanam
kamadadam. Avam maharaja maniratanassa pathamo
gono nibbanam anupavittho. Puna ca param miharaja
maniratanam hasakaram evam eva kho maharaja nī-
tanam hasakaram. Ayam maharaja maniratanassī dotive
guno nibbaṇam anupavittho. Puna ca param maharaja
maniratanam ujjotatīlakaram, evam eva kho maharaja
nibbanam ujjotatthakaram. Ayam maharaja manirata-
nassa tativō guno nibbanam anupavittho. Ime kho ma-
haraja maniratanassī tayo guna nibbaṇam anupavittha ti

Bhante Nagasena lohitacandanassa tivō guna nī-
tanam anupavittha ti yam vadesi, katame lohitacanda-
nassa tayo goso nīlāñīm anupavittha ti — Yathā ma-
haraja lohitacandanam dullabhīm, evam evi kho ma-
haraja nibbanam dullabhīm. Yām maharaja lohitacan-
danassa pathamo gono nibbanam anupavittho. Puna ca
param miharaja lohitacandanam asamīkṣa andīm evam
eva kho maharaja nīlāñīm asamīkṣandīm. Avam
miharaja lohitacandanassī dotive gono nibbanam anu-
pavittho. Puna ca param miharaja lohitacandanam sū-
janapāsattham evam eva kho maharaja nīlāñīm sū-
jaṇaṭṭaṭtham. Avam maharaja lohitacandanassī tativō
guno nibbanam anupavittho. Ime kho miharaja lohita-
candinassī tayo goso nīlāñīm anupavitthi ti

Bhante Nagasena, sappimandassa tayo gunā nibba nam anupavittha ti yam vadesi katame sappimandassa tayo guna nibbanam anupavittha ti — Yatha maharaja sappimando vannasampanno, evam eva kho maharaja nibbanam gunavannasampannam Ayam mahāraja sappimandassa pathamo guno nibhanam anupavittho Puna ca param maharaja sappimando gandhasampanno evam eva kho maharaja nibbanam silagandhasampannam Ayam maharaja sappimandassa dutiyo guno nibbanam anupavittho Puna ca param maharaja sappimando rasasampanno evam eva kho maharaja nibbanam rasasampannam Ayam maharaja sappimandassa tatiyo guno nibbanam anupavittho Ime kho maharaja sappimandassa tayo guna nibbanam anupavittha ti

Bhante Nagasena girisikharaSSa pance guna nibbanam anupavitthi ti yam vadesi katame girisikharaSSa pance guna nibbanam anupavitthi ti — Yatha maharaja girisikharam accuggatam evam eva kho maharaja nibbanam accuggatam Ayam maharaja girisikharaSSa pathamo gugo nibbanam anupavittho Puna ca param maharaja girisikharam acalam evam eva kho maharaja nibbanam acalam Ayam maharaja girisikharaSSa dotiyo guno niblānam anupavittho, Puna ca param maharaja girisikharam duradhiroham evam eva kho mahāraja nibbanam duradhiroham sabbakilesanam Ayam maharaja girisikharaSSa tatiyo guno nibbanam anupavittho Puna ca param maharaja girisikharam sabbabijvoam aviruhānam, evam eva kho maharaja niblānam sabbakilesanam avirulanam Ayam maharaja girisikharaSSa catuttho guno nibbanam anupavittho Puna ca param maharaja girisikharam antenayapatighavippamuttam evam eva kho mahāraja nibbtaam anonayapatighavippamuttam Avam orihariya girisikharaSSa pācīmo guno nibbanam anupa-

vutto Ime kho maharaja gr̄̄sikharassa pañca guna nibbanam antupavittha ti

Sadhu bhante Nagasena, evam etam, tatha tūpaticchamīti

Bhante Nagasena, tonhe bhāṇathā nibbanam na atitam na anagatam na paccoppannam, na uppānam na anuppānam na uppadañyan ti Idha bhante Nagasena yo koci samīna patipanno nibbanam sacchikaroti so upāpnām sacchikaroti udahū uppadevta sacchikaroti ti — Yo koci maharaja samīna patipanno nibbanam sacchikaroti so na uppāpnām sacchikaroti na uppadevta sacchikaroti Apī ca maharaja atth esa nibbanadhatu yam so aamma patipanno sacchikaroti — Ma bhante Nagasena imam panñam paticechani am katvā dīpehi, viva tam pakatam katvā dīpehi, chandayato ussahajato yam te sikkhitam tam sabbam ethi ev akirahi, etthayam jano sammulho vimatiyito samśayapakkhanne, blind etari intodosasallan ti

Atth' eci maharaja nibbanadhatu sānta sukha pīma, tam samma patipanno Jinausatthiya sankhire sammā santo panñaya sacchikaroti Yathā maharaja an evasiko acarīyanusatthiyev vijjam jañava sacchikaroti, evam eci kho maharaja samīna patipanno Jinusatthiyeva jañaya nūñānam sacchikaroti Kṛtham juna nūñvām datthabān ti anitito nirupaddavato abhayato khemato santato sukhato cītate panitato sucito situlato datthalām Yathā maharaja purbo lāhukītlajāvēla jahta-kathitenā nūgnā dīyhamano vayimena tato mūncīlī maggi koka

¹³ so om ASI ¹⁴ acikkhī ti M ¹⁵ pakkharo At pakkharo M

¹⁶ karot u all ¹⁷ pāra-abīceta id b M ¹⁸ * iti mahañjali id M

sam pavisitva tattha paramasukham labheyya, evam eva
 kho maharaja yo summa patipanno so yoniso manasi
 karera byapagata-tividhaggisantapam paramasukham nib
 banam sacchikaroti Yatha maharaja aggi evam tivi
 dhaggi datthabho yatha aggigato puriso evam samma
 patipanno datthabho yatha niraggiñkoka^o evam nibbanair
 datthabbam Yatha va pana maharaja puriso ahi kuh
 kura manussa kunapa sariravalanja kottha^aarasigato ku
 napa jatajatitaram anupavittho vayamena tato mun
 citva nil kunapoka^aam pavisitva tattha paramasukham
 labheyya evam eva klio maharaja yo summa patipanno
 so yoniso manasikarena byapagata kilesakunapam para
 masukham nibbanam sacchikaroti Yatha maharaja kuna
 pam evam pance kamaguna datthabba yatha kunapagato
 puriso evam samma patipanno datthabho yatha nikku
 napokaso evam nibbanam dattabbam Yatha va pana
 maharaja puriso bhito tasito kampito vitarita vibbhanta
 citto vayamena tato muncitva dalham thiram acalam
 abhayatthanam pavisitva tattha paramasukham labheyya
 evam eva kho maharaja yo summa patipanno so yoniso
 manasikarena byapagata bhayasanta^aam paramisukham
 nibbanam sacchikaroti Yatha maharaja bhayam evam
 jati jara byadhi maianam paticeca aparaparam pavatta
 bhayam datthabbam yatha bhito puriso evam samma
 pat panno ditthabho yatha abhayatthanam evam nibba
 nam datthabbam Yatha va pana maharaja puriso ki
 littha-mahna kalala kaddamadese patito vayamena tam
 kalala kaddamam apavahetu parisuddhavimaladesam
 upagantva tattha paramasukham labheyya, evam eva
 kho maharaja yo summa patipanno so yoniso manasi
 karena byapagata kilesa malakaddamam paramasukham
 nibbanam sacchikaroti Yatha maharaja kalalum evam

labha-sakkara-siloke datthabbo, yatha kalalagato puri o
evam samma patipanno datthabbo, yatha parisuddha
vimaladeso evam nibbanam **datthibbam**

Tañ ca para nibbanam samma patipanno kīn ti
vacchikaroti So so maharaja **samma** patipanno so sañ
kharanam pavattam **samma** passati pavattam **samma** passati
tattha jatim passati jaram passati bñadhum passati ma
ranam passati, na tattha kīnci sukham satam passati,
adito pi maggato pi pariso anato **pi se** tattha na kīnci
gayhupagam passati Yatha maharaja puriso diva-asan
tatte avogule jalite tatte kathite adito pi maggato
pi pariyosanato pi na kīnci gayhupagam padeem
passati evam eva kho maharajā so sankbaranam
pavattam **samma** passati so pavattam **samma** sammasamano tattha
jatim passati jaram passati bñadhum passati maranam
passati na tattla kīnci sukhain satam passati, idito pi
maggato pi pariyosanato pi na kīnci gayhupagam
passati Tasse **gayhupagam** apassantiassa citte arati
santhiti, kayaemū daho okkamati, so attano asarano
asaranil huto bhavesu nibbindati Yatha maharaja puriso
jalitajalam maliantam ageikkhendham paviseyya so tattha
attāno asarano asarambhuto aggimbi nibbindeyya evam
eva kho maharaja tasse **gāvhubagam** nippantassa citte
arati santhiti, kayaemū daho okkamati so attino rea
rano asaranibhuto bhavesu nibbindati Tassa pavatte
bhayadassavissa evam cittam nippajjati santattam kho
jañc etam pavattam idittam **sampajjalitam** bahudukkham
bahupavacam, yad koṭi labhetha nippavattam, etam san
tam etam panitam, yad idam sabbasankharasamathe sah
bupadhipatinissaggo tañhañkhayo virago nirodhō nilba
nan ti Iti h' idam **tasse** nippavatte cittam **piñkkhandati**

pasidati pahamsiyati kuhiyati patiladdham kho me nis saranam ti Yatha mahāraja puriso vippanaṭho viṭesa pakkhanno nibbahana¹ maggo² disva tattha pakkhandati pasidati pahamsiyati kuhiyati patiladdho me nibbahana maggo ti, evam eva kho mahāvaya privatte bhayadassu viṭsa appavatte cittam pakkhandati pasidati pahamsiyati kuhiyati patiladdham kho me nissaranam ti So appa vattaya maggam ayuhati ³ gavesati bhaveti bahulikaroti tissa tadaṭtham sati santutthati tadaṭthim viriyam sūn titthati, tadaṭtham pūti santutthati tassa tam cittam apāriparam manasikareto paṭattam sañnatikkamitva appa vattam okkamati appavattam anuppatto uṭharaja samma patipanno nibbānam sacchikaretitiuccatiti — Sadhu bhante Nīgasena evam etam tatha sampaticchamī

Bhante Nīgasena atthi so padeso puratthimaya va disaya dakkhinaya sa disaya pacchimaya va disaya uttaraya va disaya uddham va adho va tiryam va yattha nibbanam sannihitān ti — Na tthi uṭharaja so padeso puratthimaya sa disaya dakkhinaya va disaya pacchimaya va disaya uttaraya va disaya uddham va adho va tiryam va yattha nibbanam sannihitao ti — Yadi bhante Nāgasena na tthi nibbanassa sannihitokiso tena hi na tthi nibbanam yesan ca tam nibbanam sacchikatam tesam pi sacchikiriyi miccha Karanam tattha vakkhami Yatha bhante Nāgasena mahiya dhamnutthanam khettam atthi gandhuttanam puppham atthi pupphutthanam gumbo atthi phalutthanam rukkho atthi, ratanutthanam ukaro atthi tattha yo koci yam yam icchatī so tattha gantva tam tam harati evam ega kho bhante Nāgasena

¹ pakkhanto A pakkhando M pakka to C anupatio OM ² dhan ista ABC ³ pupphat ha an BM *

yadi nibbanam atthi tassa nibbānassa utthanokaso pi
 icelntalbo ḫasina ca kho bhante Nagasena nibbanassa
 utthanokaso na tthi tasma na tthi nibbanab ti brumi
 yesaū̄ ca nibbanam sacchikatam tesam pi sacchikiriya
 miccha tū. — Va tthi maharaja nibbanassa sannihitokaso
 atthi c etam nibbanam, samma patipanno yoniso manā
 sīkarena nibbanam sacchikaroti Yathā [pana] maharaja
 atthi aggī pama na tthi tassa sannihitokaso dve kat
 thani sanghattento aggim adhigacchati, evam eva kho
 maharaja atthi nibbanam, na tthi tassa sannihitokaso
 simma patipanno yoniso manasikarena nibbanam sacchi
 karoti Yatha vi pana maharaja atthi sattī ratanam
 nama, seyyathidam cakkaratanaṁ hattiratanam assara
 tanam maniratanam itthiratanam gahapatiritanam parīna
 yakaratanam, na ca tesam ratananam sannihitokaso atthi
 khattiyassa pana samma patipanno patipattibalena tanī
 ratanam upagacchanti, evam eva kho maharaja atthi
 nibbanam, na tthi tassa sannihitokaso samma patipanno
 yoniso manasikarena nibbanam sacchikarotī

Bhante Nagasena nibbanassa sannihitokasō ma hotu
 atthi pana tam thanam yattba²⁷ thito samma patipanno
 nibbanam sacchikarotī — Ama mabāraja atthi tam
 thanam yattba thito samma patipanno nibbanam sacchi
 karotī — Katamam pana bhante tam thanam yattba
 thito samma patipanno nibbanam sacchikarotī — Silam
 maharaja thanam, sile patitthito yoniso macasikaronto
 Saka-Yavane pi Cina Vilate pi Alasande pi Nikumbe pi
 Kasi-Kosale pi Kasmire pi Gāndhāre pi nagamuddham
 pi brahma-loke pi yattba kattbae pi thito samma pati
 panno nibbanam sacchikarotī. Yatha maharaja yo koci

²⁷ milate A c late B vigata M all in both places (also in C the
 first time) comp p 351 "2. विगते" ३. विद्युते ४. विद्युते ५. विद्युते
 "2" pi om ABC and so in the sequel AM twice

cakkhuma puriso Saka-Yavane pi Cina-Vilate pi Alasande
pi Nikumbe pi Kāsi-Kosale pi Kasmīre pi Gandhāre pi
nagamuddhāni pi brahma-loke pi yattha katthaci pi thito
akasam passati, evam-eva kho mahārāja sile patitthito
yoniso manasikaronto. Saka-Yavane pi — pe — yattha
katthaci pi thito samma patipanno nibbanam sacchikaroti
Yathā ya pana mahāraji Saka-Yavane pi — pe — yattha
katthaci pi thitassa pubbadiā atthi, evam eva kho ma-
hārāja sile patitthitasā yoniso manasikarontassa Saka-
Yavane pi — pe — yattha katthaci pi thitissa samuna
patipannoassa atthi mbbānasacchikiriyā ti — Sadbu
bhante Nāgasena, desitam tayā mbbānam, desitā mbbā
nasacchikiriyā, parikkhata silagunā, dassita saummapatipatti,
ussāpito dhammaddhajo, santhāpita dhammanettī, avañho
suppayuttanam sammippayogo, evam etani ganitrapa-
vāri, tathā sampaticchāmīti

Attapīlo vaggo

* -karoti BC † ya om. B, ya pana om C * pubba A ‡ santapa-
taab, -pito alt except As ** M adds, Lakkhanavaggo kanlo (meaning
no doubt Lakkhanakanlo)

Atha kho Milindo raja, yen ayasina Nagaseno ten upasankamī, upasankamitva ayasmanfim Nagasenam abhisadetva ekamantam nisidi. Ekamantam nisinno kho Milindo raja ītukamo sotukamo dharetukamo, īnālōkam datthukamo anuanam bhinditukamo, nālōkam uppade tukamo avijjandhakaram fasetukamo, adlumattam dhitū ca uesahan ca satin ca sampajñīnañ ca upatthapet̄a ayasiantam Nagasenam etad avoca

Bhante Nagasena, kūm panā Buddho taya dittho ti — Na hi mahārajati — Kūm pana te acariyehi Buddho dittho ti — Na hi maharajati — Bhante Nagasena, na kira taya Buddho dittho, napi kira te acariyehi Buddho dittho Tena li bhante Nagasena na tthi Buddho, na h' ettha Buddho panñayatiti — Añthi pana te maharaja' pubbaka khattiya ye te tava khattiyawamsassa pubbangama ti — Ama bbante, ko samsayo, atthi pubbaka khattiya ye mama khattiyawamsassa pubbangama ti — Ditthapubba taya maharaja pubbaka khattiya ti — Na hi bhante ti — Ye pana tam maharaja anusa santi, purohita senapatine akkhadassa mahaniatta, tehet pubbaka khattiya ditthapubba ti — Na li bhanfe ti — Yadi pana te maharaja pubbaka khattiya na dittha, napi kira te anusasakehi pubbaka khattiya dittha, kattha pubbaka khattiya, na h' eñha pubbaka khattiya panñā yanti — Dissanti bhaute Nagasena pubbakanam khat tiyaram anubhutari paribhogabhandau, sevyathidam

setacchattam unhiśam pādoka valavijñi bhiggaratanam
 maharāhanī ca sayanāni, yebi mayam janeyyāma sadda
 heyyama atti pubbaka khāttiya ti — Evam eva kho
 maharaja mayam p etam Bhagavantam janeyyama sad
 daheyyamī, atti tam karanam yeri mavān karanena
 janeyyama siddaheyyāma attlu so Bhagava ti Kata nam
 tam karanam Atti kho māharaja tena Bhagavata jñata
 piśatā arahata saṁmasaṁbuddhena anubhutim paribho
 gabhandanī, seyyathidam cattaro satipatthina cattaro
 sammappadhiṇa catturo iddhipada pāne ipdriyam, pāne
 balam satta bojjhangā arīyo atthangiko maggo yebi
 sadevako loko jñati saddalāzi atti so Bhagava ti
 Imma maharaja karanena imma hetuna imini nayena
 imma anumānena natabbam atti so Bhagava ti

Bahu Jane tīrayitv nibbuto upadhikkhayē
 anumānena natabbam atti so dīpaduttamo ti

Bhante Nagasena opamīnam karohitī Yatha ma
 haraja nagarwaddhaki nagaram snapetukamo pathamam
 tīva samāni anunpataṁ anonatam asakkharapasanam u
 iupaddava u anavajjam rīmaniyan bhumi bhagam anuvi
 loketva yam tattha visamam tam si uair karapetva kha
 nukantakam visodhapetva tattha nagaram māpeyya so
 bhanam vibhattam bhagaso u itam ukkinna-parikha pa
 karam dalha gopur attalā-kottikam puthu caccara-ca
 tukka sandhu singhatakam suci samatala rayamaggam su
 vibhatta antarapanam aram nyana talaka-pokkharani
 udapaga sampannam bahūvidha devathana-patimanditam
 sabbadosavirahitam so tasminn nagare sabbatha vepulla
 tam patte annam desam upagiccheyā aṭha tam naga
 tam aparena samayena iddham bhāveyya phitam subhik

khaw khemam samiddham sivam antikam. nirupaddavam
 nanājanasamakulam, puthū khattiya hrāhmanā veṣā sudda
 hatthārohā assārohā rathikā pāttikā dhanngahā tharug-
 gahā celakā calakā pindadavika uggā rājaputtā pakkhan-
 dino mahānagī sūra vamimmo yodhino dāsaputta bhatti-
 puttā mallaganā alānkā sūdā kappakā nahāpakā cunda
 mālākārā suvannskāra sajjhakara sīsakalā tipukarā loha-
 karā vittakarā ayakāra manikāra petakārā kumbhakara
 lōnakara cammakāra rathakarā daotkārā rajjukāra koc-
 chakārā snttakāra vilivakāra dhanukāra jiyakārā usukāra
 cittakāra rangakarā rajaka tantavayā tuppavayā herafūnikā
 dussikā gandhika tinaharakā kattahāraka bhataka pan-
 nikā phalika mūlikā odanikā pūvikā macchikā mamsika
 majjikā nataka naçcakā langhakā īndajalika vetalika malla
 chavadahakā pupphachiddakā venā nesadā ganika lāsika
 kumbhadasiyo Saka-Yavaṇa-Cīna-Vīlatā Ujjenaka Bhāru-
 kacchakā Kasi-Kosalāparaotaka Magadhaka Saketaka
 Soratthakā Pātheyyakā Kotumbara-Madhuraka Alasanda-
 Kasmīra-Gandhāra tam pagaram vāsaya upagata nana-
 visayino janā navam suvibhattaŋ adostā anavajjam ra-
 maniyam tam nagaram passitvī anumanena janānti cheko
 vata bho so nagaravaddhakī yo imassa nagarassa mapetā
 ti; — evam teva kho mahāraja so Bhagava asamo asa-
 masamo appatisamo asadiso atulo asankheyyo appameyeyo
 aparimeyeyo amītagano* gunaparamippatto anantadhitū
 anantatejo anantaviriyō anantabalo buddhabalaparamūm

* puthu all * khattiya ABM * sūra AGM * kappika PC * mala
 kara B * sajjhukera AG * nattakara A tandhakata D tattakara C
 * lobakara C, venukara M, em A * viliva- A * rajakara AM *
 vetalika AP * lāsika or layla I * javane ABG * -mīlata Ag
 * ujjenaka- PC * bhāru- A * -parantaks AB * -saketaka so-
 ratthaka-pātheyyaka PM * -madhuraka A * vāsaya R, vasajamū-
 pagata Ab, vasamuparata Ab * -vāsaya jāra tūra pagaram vāsaya
 upazata M * pavisitva AM * appatimo *

gato sasenūn. Māram parājetva dittijalam padāletvā
avijjam khepetvā vijjān oppidetva dhārimukkam dhāra-
yitvā sabbatānūtam* papumitvā nijita-vijita-sangamo dhām-
mānagaram māpesi

Bhagavato kho mahārāja dhammanagarām sīla-pāka-
ram luri-paikkham pāmo-dvātakothakam viriya-attalakam
saddhā-esikām sāti-dovālīkam pāmā-pācādam Suttanta-
cacearam Abhidhamma-sinoghātakam Vinaya-vimicchayam
satipatthāna-vithukai² Tassa kho papa mahārāja sāti-
patthānavīthuyam evarūpā apāpa pasārīta honti, seyya-
thidam pupphīpanam gandhāpanam phalapanam agidī-
panam esidhīpanam amatapanam ratanapanam sabbat-
panam ti

Bhante Nagasena, katamam Budjhassa Bhagavato
pupphīpano o — Attu kho pana mahārāja tena Bhagavatā jānata paesatā arahatā sammasambuddhena āram-
manavibhattiyō akkhata, seyyathidam aniccasāññā anat-
taeāññā asulhasanā adiuvaesaññā pahacasaññā viraga-
saññā mudhasaññā sabbaloke, moabhiratasaññā sabba-
ankkarebu aniccasāññā anapānasati uddhumātakasaññā
mila kasaññā vīpūbbakāsaññā vīcchiddakasaññā vikkhā-
yatakāsaññā vikkhītakasaññā hata vikkhittakāsaññā lohi-
akasaññā pulavikasaññā ātthikasaññō īneitasāññā karu-
nāsaññā muditasāññā upekkhāsaññā maranānussati kaya-
yatasu Ima kho maharāja Bodhinenā Bhagavata aram-
manavibhattiyō akkhata Tattha yo koci jarūnaiana
vuccitukamo so tesu aññitaram ārammanam ganhati,
tena ārammanepa ragī vimuccati, doṣa vimuccati, moha
vimuccati, mānato vimuccati, dūthito vimuccati, samsaram
tarati, tanhāsotam vīvareji, tīvidham malam visodheti,
sabbahilese upahantvā amalam vīvajam suddham pandaram

* dharetva AbC * kottskam AaB * vithiyam AbC ** vikkhayita
sanna 4Ca ** paf- CM ** upekha AG- ** munca C

ajatim ajaram amaram sukham sitibhutam abhayam na-
garuttamam nibl ananagaram pavisity arahatte cittam
vimogeti Idam vocati maharija Bhagavato puppi
panan ti

Kammamulam gahetvana apanam upasicechitka
trammanam kinitvana tato muceritha mattiyi ti

Bhante Nagasena, katamam Buddhassi' Bhagavato
gandhapanam ti — Atthi kbo maharija tena Bhagavato
silavibhattiyo akkhati, yena silagandheni anubittā Bha-
gavato putti sidevakam lokam silagandheni dhupenti
sampadlupenti, dicam iti anudicam pi anudicam pi
pativitam pi vayanti vivayanti pharitvā tutthanti ka-
tama ta silavibhattiyo saranavilam pucavilam atthengi-
silam dasungasilam panceuddesapucavilam pucavilam
samvarasilam Idam vocati mal ityā Bhagavato pun-
dharpinan ti Bhavitanī | etum maharija Bhagavati
devati devena

patti Tattha yo koci yam phalam icchatī so kāmīna
 mūlam datvā patthitūm phalam kintu yadi sotipatti-
 phalam, yadi sakridgūmphalam, yadi arigūmphalam,
 yadi arahattiphalam, yadi suññatiphalasamapattim, yadi
 anūttiphalasamapattim, yadi appanūtiphalasunapattim
 Tathā maharaja kīssaci purisessi dhuvaphalo ambo bha-
 veyya, so na tava tato phalam pāteti yāva kāyika nā
 agicchanti, anupparite pāni kāyike mulīm gāhetva evam
 icikkhati ambho purisa, eso kbo dhuvaphalo rūbo tato
 yam icchasi ettakam phalam ganhati salutukam va do-
 vilam va kesikam va umam va pakkam va ti, so tena
 attana dinnāmuñena yadi salutukam icchati salutukam
 ganhati, yadi dovilam icchati dovilam gāni ti, yadi kesi-
 kam icchati kesikam ganhati, yadi umakam icchati um-
 kam ganhati, yadi pakkam icchati pakkam ganhati
 evam eva Iho maharaja yo yam phalam icchati so
 kaumāmulam datva patthitūm phalam ganhati yadi sotī
 pattiphalam pe — yadi appanūtiphalasamapattim
 Idam succati maharaja Bhagavatp̄ phalapanan ti

Kāmamālām jana datvā ganhantī amatapphalam
 tena te sukhitā honti ye kīta amatapphalan ti

Bhante Nagasena kātamam Buddhassa Bhagavato
 adapanān ti Agadām kbo maharaja Bhagavata
 akkharāno yehi agidehi so Bhagava sādevakam lokam
 lilesavisato ḫarmnoceti Kātanām pati tanī agidām
 Tān imāni maharaja Bhagavata cattari ariyasaccām ak
 khatām seyyathidam dūlkhām ariyasaccām, dukkha
 samudayām ariyasaccām, dukkhāmūrodhām ariyasaccām
 dukkhanirodhāgānum patipada ariyasaccām Tathā ye
 leci añnapēkkha catusaccām dhammām sunāpti te jatiyā

parimuccanti, jaraya parimuccanti, maranā parimuccanti
soka-parideva dukkha-domanass-upayasehi parimuccanti
Idam tuccati maharaja Bhagavato agadapanan tū

Ye keci loke agada vīram patibahaka,
dhammagada-samam na tthi, etam pivatha bhik
khavo tū

Bhanje Nagasena, katamam Buddhasi Bhagavat
osadapanan tū — Osadham khe mahiraja Bhagavat
akkhatāni, yehi osadhehi so Bhagava devanānuse tihi-
chati, seyyathidam cattaro catupatthana cattaro sam
mappadhand, cattaro iddhīsa apane mudiyam, puci
balani, satta boybhanga, arivo atthangiko mag o Etēhi
osadhehi Bhagava micchaditthim vireceti, micchisinkap-
pam vireceti micchavacani vireceti, micchikammantāni
vireceti, micchaajivani vireceti, micchavavāmani vireceti
miccha-ittim vireceti, micchasadidhim vireceti, lobhava
manānam kāreti, dosavāmanam kāreti, mohavāmanam kāreti
manavāmanānam kāreti, dethvāmanānam kāreti vicikicchi
vāmanānam kāreti, uddhacevāmanānam kāreti, thyāmidhdha-
vāmanānam kāreti, abhirūkanottapī vāmanānam kāreti, silbi-
lilesavāmanānam kāreti Idam tuccati maharaja Bhagavat
osadhapinan tū

abhisūci, yevi amitena ubhūtī devamanusej jāti-jara-
byādhī-maraṇa-soka-pīrīdeva-dukkha-domanass-upay-
sehi parimuccīsmu Kūṭatām tam amitam yad idam
kāvagatasati Bhāsītam p' etam nīharāja Bhagavata
devatidevena Amatān te bhikkhave pāribhūñjanti ye
kāyagatīsatīm pāribhūñjantī Idam vuccati maharāja
Bhagavato amatapānam ti

Byadhitam janatam disva amatipanain pasīrayi,
kamuena tam kūtvana amatam adetha bhikkhave ti

Bhante Nagasena, kūṭatām Buddha-si Bhagavato
ratānipānan ti - Ratanāni kho maharāja Bhagavata
akkhatāni, yehi ratānehu bhusita Bhagavato putta sade-
vakam lokam virocenti obhasenti pabbhasenti, jalanti paj-
jalanti, uddham adho tūryān ālokam dassenti Kūṭatāni
tini ratānāni sīlaratanānī sāmūdhiratanām paññaratānam
vīmūttiratanānī vīmūttīnādassanīratānam patisambhida-
ratānam bojjhangaratanām Kūṭatām maharāja Bhaga-
vato sīlaratanām patimokkhāśūnvarasīlam indriyasam-
varasīlam • ajīvāparisuddhīsīlam paccaya-sannissitāsīlam
collasīlam majjhīmasīlam maha-sīlam maggasīlam phal-
sīlam Sīlaratanāni kho maharāja vibhusitassa pugga-
lassa sadevako loko amārako abrahmako sassanana
brahmāni paja pihayati patthēti Sīlaratanāpi landho
kho maharāja bhikkhu disam pi anudisam pi uddham
pi adho pi tūryam pi virocati atirocati, hetthato Avi-
cīm, uparito bbavaggam opadaya etth' antare sabba
ratānāni atikkamītva atīsayitvā ajjhethtarītva titthati
Evarupani kho maharāja sīlaratanāni Bhagavato ratāna
pane pasīritani Idam vuccati maharāja Bhagavato
sīlaratanān ti

idam sukkam idam kanha-sukka-sappatisbhagan ti yatha
bhutam pajanati, idam dukkhan ti yathabhutam pajanati
ayam dukkhasamudayo ti yathabhutam pajanati, ayam
dukkhanirodho ti yathabhutam pajanati, ayam dukkhan
rodhagamini patipada ti yathabhutam pajanati, idam
vuccati maharaja Bhagavato panuttaranan ti

Pannaratanañamalassa¹¹ na ciram vattate bhavo
khoppam phasseti amatam, na ca so rocate bhave ti

Katamam maharaja Bhagavato vimuttiratanam Vi
muttiratanan ti kho maharaja arahattam vuccati, ara
hattam patto kho maharaja bhikkhu vimuttiratanam pi
landho ti vuccati Yathā maharaja puriso muttakalipa
mani-kanaka-pavabharana-patumandito akalu-tagara
talisaka-lohitacandrasulitta-gatto naga-punnaga-sala
salala-campaka-yuthikatimuttaka-patal-oppala-vassika
mallika-vicitto sesajane atikkamitva virocati atirocati
obhasati pabhisesti sampabbhasati jilati pajalati abhi
bhavati ajjhottarati mala-gandhi-ratanabharanehi, evam
eva kho tigheyyi arahattum patto khinasavo vimutti
ratnañlandho upaday upadaya vimuttanam bhikkhunam
atikkamitva samatikkamitva virocati atirocati obhisesti
pabhisesti sampabbhesesti jilati pajalati abhibhavati ajjh
tharati sunottiya, tam kisse betu aggam unthiraya etam
pilandhanum sulbaj landhaninam yad idam vimuttipilum
dhanam Idam vucceti maharaja Bhagavato vimuttir
tanam ti

Manimalādharam felijane suniñ udikkhati,
vimuttiratanam illo to udikkhati sadevaka ti

Katamam maharaja Bhagavato vimuttinānaddassanara
tanam Paccavekkhananinam¹² maharaja Bhagavato vi

kathayissami, anumittena, anumittam kathayissami, appani
 lutena appamit tam kathayissami, anejena anejam katha
 yissami, missamsayam karissami, vimatim vivecessami,
 tosayissami panhaveyyakaranena, yo koci mam nirutti
 patisambhude pañham pucchissati, tissa nirutti⁴ niruttim
 kathayissami padena padam kathayissami anupadena
 anupadam kathayissami, akkhrena akkharan kathayis
 sāmi, sandhiya sindhim kathayissami byanjadeva byañ
 janam kathayissami, anubyanjanena anubyanjanam katha
 yissami, vannena vannam kathayissami, sarena saram
 kathayissami, pannattiya pannattum kathayissami, voharena
 voharam kathayissumi, missamsayām karissami, vimatim
 vivecessami, tosayissami panhaveyyakaranena, yo koci mam
 patibhanapati⁵ ambhude pañham pucchissati, tissa pati
 bhanena patibhanam kathayissami opammen⁶ opamnen⁷
 kathayissami, sañchanena sañchanam katthayissami, rasena
 rasam kathayissami, missansayām karissami, vimatim
 vivecessami, tosayissami panhaveyyakaranenat⁸ Idam
 succati maharaja Bhagavato patisambhidūratānāt⁹ ti

Patisambhude kintvāna nānā phasayejjā zo,
 asambhito anubbiggo atirocata sādevake ti

Katamān maharaja Bhagavato bojjhangaratānam
 Satt me mahirūja bojjhang¹ satisambojjhang² dham
 mavicayastubojjhango ³ tūyasumbojjhango ⁴ satisamboj
 jjhang⁵ passaddhisambojjhang⁶ samādhisambojjhang⁷ ope
 khāsambojjhang⁸ Imehi kho maharaja sattahi bojjhang⁹
 ratanehi patimānito bikkhu araham ārambha abhibhuyya
 sādevakam lokam oħħiseti pabl īseti Alokam janet¹⁰ Idam
 succati mahirūja Bhagavato bojjhangatānam¹¹ ti

* pucchati AFC " obares AC " obares C " vim vir om all
 * passayejja Ab passayejja AsC " so AFC " na ito h

Bojjhangaratanamalassa utthahanti sadevaka,
kammena tam kinitvana ratanam vo pilandhathati

Bhante Nagasena, katumam Buddhassa Bhagavato
sabbapanan ti — Sabbapanam kho maharaja Bhagavato
navangam Buddhavacanam, sarinikanī paribhogikani ce
tiyaoi, sangharatanan̄sa Sabbapgne maharaja Bha-
gavata jatisampatti pasariñ bhoga-sampatti pa-arita,
ayusampatti pa-arita arogyasampatti pasaria, vanna
sampatti pa-arita, pannasampatti pasaria manosika
sampatti pasaria dibba-sampatti pasaria nibbanasam-
patti pa-arita ~~Tathā ve tam tam sampattum icchaoti~~
~~te kammamulam datva patthitapatthitam sampattim li-~~
~~nanti, keci silasamadananena līnanti, keci uposathakammena~~
~~līnanti, appamattakena pi kammamulena upaday opadāya~~
~~sampattiyo patilabhati~~ Yatha maharaja apnikassa
apane tila-mugga mase parittakena pi tandula mug-
masena appakeo a mulena upaday opadaya ganhaoti
evam eva kho maharaja Bhagavato sabbapane appamat-
takeos pi kammamulena opadāya upadāya sampattiyo
patilabbaoti Idam succati inahāraja ~~Bhagavato sabb-~~
panan ti

Ayu ārogatā vannam sangam nccakulinata
asankhatan ca amatam atthi sabbapane Jine
Appena bahukesañi kammamulena gaylati,
kinitva siddhamulena samiñdha hottha bikkhi avo ti

Bhagavato kho maharaja dhammaosgare evarujā
jana pativasanti īttantika venuyika ābhidhammika dharm
makathikā Jātakabñānakā Dīghabñānakā Mayūrimabñānakā

* sutt 1M * paribb M * bhava pi om AM * arogi B
arozi M ye sun ta A je ta tam C ye sem atti BM * sto
gestam M ayu ayu orata C * Jina C jano M jano I * ga bat
AM ganhati C * atti de CT

Samyuttabhanaka Anguttarabhanaka Khuddakabhanaka
 silasampanna sāmadhisañpanna pannasampr̄inna bojjhan
 gabhavanaratā vipassakā sañdattham anuyutta aranpīka
 rukkhamulika ubbhokasika palalapunjaka sosanika nesaj
 jīka patipannaka phalattha sekha phalasamangino sota
 panna sakidigamino anagamino arahanto tevijjī chala
 bhiñna iddīmanto pannaya pūrātum-gatā satipitthana
 sammappidhīnī idhipada-indriyabīla-(ojjhanga-maogd
 vara-jhanī vimokkha-taparepa-santasukhasam-patti-ku
 sala, tebi arahantehi ukulam samakplam) kūppam sāma
 kūnnam nalavīna saravānam vā dhamyanagaram abosi
 Bhavatiha

Vitaraga vitadosi vitimoha anasanti
 vitittha naadana dhammanagare vasanti te
 Aranaka dhutidhara jhayino luhitivari
 vivekiibhūta dhura dhimmanagare vasanti te
 Vesujjīka sāñhatika ittho pi thanacankama
 painsukuladhara sabbe dhimmanagare vasanti te
 Ticivaradhbīri sānta cāmmakkhandicatutthaka
 rai ekīne'vinū dhammanagare vasanti te
 Appicehi upakā dhura uppabīri alolupi
 libbalibhē sāntubī dhammanagare vasanti te
 Jhvī jhānarata dhura vintacittī samāhita
 Akīnu nam patthayānī dhimmanagare vasanti te
 Patipanno phalatthī ca sekha phalasamangino
 ñāmaka uttamathali dhammanagare vasanti te
 Sotipanno ca vimalā radigamino ca ye
 anigamī ca arahanto dhammanagare vasanti te
 Satī atthīnukusalī bojjhangibīruñfrati
 vipassakā dhammidari dhammanagare vasanti te

Iddhipadesu kusala samadhibhavanarata
sammappadhanam annyutta dhammanagare vasanti te

Abhiñnaparamippattā pettike gocare rati
antahikkhamhi carana dhammanagare vasanti te

Okkhittacakkhu mitabbami guttadvara susamvati
sudanta uttame dhamme dhammanagare vasanti te

Tevijja ch-³² iddhiya e³³ iddhiya paramugata
paññaya paramippatta dhammanagare vasanti te ti

Ye kho maharaja bhikkhu aparimita-nanavara
dhara asanga tulyaguna atulayasa atulabala atulateja
dhammacakkhanuppa~~ttaka~~^{ttaka} paññaparamum gata, evarupa
kho maharaja bhikkhu Bhagavato dhammanagare dham
masenapatino ti vuccanti Ye pana te maharaja bhikkhu
iddhimanto alingatapatisambhida patta~~e~~tarajja gaccha
cara durasada duppaka~~a~~ha analambacara sasigara-mah
dhara pathavikampaka candi-seriva-parunajjaki vikub
bana-m-aduttha-abhishara-kusala iddbija paramum
gata, evarupa kho maharaja bhikkhu Bhagavato dham
managare purohita ti vuccanti Ye pana te mihirija
bhikkhu dhutangim anu~~ata~~ appiechā~~s~~ duttha vimū~~ti~~^{ti}
ti-m-auevana-jigoechaka pindaya eipadanicarino bha
mara va gandham anughayitva pavasantī vivittakananani
kaye ca jivite ca nirapekkha arthattam anuppatti lhu
tangigune agganikkhitti, evarupa kho mihirija bhikkhu
Bhagavato dhamnūpagare ak'hadisse ti vuccanti Ye
pana te mihiraja bhikkhu prisudha vimali nikilesa
cutupapitakusala dibbac~~ek~~lhu~~hi~~ paramum gata, evarupa
kho maharaja bhikkhu Bhagavato dhammanagare pagari
jotaka ti vuccanti Ye pana te mihirija bhikkhu

³² paramippatta M ³³ paramijja gata C ³⁴ id om I M ³⁵ param
gata M throughout ³⁶ dhif 4b dt + eem am M ³⁷ dh AII
³⁸ anuttikkhitti V ³⁹ joriks AE

bahussutā āgatāgamā Dhammadharā Vipayadharā Mātikā
 dharā sīhiya-dhanita-dīgha-rassa-garuka-lahukakkharā
 paricchedakusalā navangasāsānadharā, evarūpā kho ma
 hārāja bhikkhū Bhagavato dhammanagare dhammarakkhā
 ti vuccanti Ye pana te mabārāja blukkhū vinayaññu
 vinayakovidā nīdāna-pathana-kusalā āpatti-anāpatti-ga-
 ruka-lahuka-satekiccha-atekicchā ~~vā~~ ~~et~~ ~~hāna~~-desanā-nigga-
 ha-patikamma-osārana-nissarana-patisāraṇa-kusala ~~vina~~
 pāramūm gatā, evarūpē kho mahārāja bhikkhū ~~en~~ Bhagavato
 dhammanagare rūpadakkha ti vuccanti e pana te ma-
 hārāja bhikkhū vimuttivara-kusumamālā-baddhā vara-
 pavara-mahaggha-settha-bhāvavā ~~anupattā~~ bahujana
 kantamabhīpatthitā, evarupā kho mahārāja bhikkhū Bhag-
 avato dhammanagare pūpphāpanikā ti vuccanti. Ye
 pana te mahārāja blukku catusaccābhīsamaya-patiyiddha
 ditthasaccā viññūtaśasana catusu sāmīñaphalesu tinnā-
 vicikicchā patiladdhaphalasukha aññesam-pi patipannā-
 nam te phale samvibhujanti, evarūpā kho mahārāja
 blukkhū Bhagavato dhammanagare phalāpanikā ti vuc-
 canti Ye pana te mahārāja blukkhū sīlavarasugan-
 dhām anulitānekavidhābahugunadharā kilesamaladug-
 gandhā-vidhamikā, evarupā kho mahārāja blukkhū Bhag-
 avato dhammanagare gandhāpanikā ti vuccanti. Ye
 pana te mahārāja blukkhū dhammakāmā piyasamudhāru
 abhīdhāmine abhīvinaye olārapāmojjā arasiññagatā pi ruk-
 khāmūlagatā pi suññāgaradhatā pi dbaminavararasain pivantī,
 kāyena sācāya mīnasā ~~hamminavararasain~~ ogālhā adhi-
 mīttapatibhānā dhammes ~~dbāmme~~ anapatiyannā no vā
 tato vā yattha yattha appicchakathā santutthikathā pavi-
 sekakathā asamsaggakathā ~~g~~ priyārambhakathā sīlakathā
 samādhuakathā ~~g~~ aññākathā vimuttikathā vimuttūñadis-

sanakathā tattha tattha gantvā tam tam kathārasam
 pivanti, evarūpā kho maharāja bhikkhū Bhagavato dham-
 managare sondā pipāsā ti vuccanti Ye pana te mahārāja
 bhikkhū pubbarattāpararattam jāgarīyanuyogam anuyuttā
 nisajja-tthāna-cankamehi rattindivam atinamenti, bhāva-
 nānuyogam - anuyuttā kilesapatibāhanaya sadatthapasutā,
 evarūpā kho mahārāja Bhagavato dhammanagare
 uggaguttikā ti vuccanti Ye pana te maharaja bhikkhū
 nava...am uddhavacanam atthato ca byañjanato
 ca nayato ca kārapatn ca hetuto ca udaharanato ca
 vācenti anuvacenti bhāsanti anubhāsanti, evarūpā kho
 mahārāja bhikkhū Bhagavato dhammanagare dhammāpa-
 ukā ti vuccanti Ye pana te mahārāja bhikkhu dham-
 manaranabhogena āgama-pariyatti-sutabhogenā bhogino^{१०}
 ihanino niddittha-sara-byañjana-lakkhana-patinivedhā^{११} pharanā,
 evarupā kho mahārāja bhikkhū Bhagavato dham-
 managare dhammasetthino ti vuccanti Ye pana te ma-
 hārāja bhikkhū ularadesanapatinivedhā paricinnāraminana-
 vibhatti-niddesā sikkhāgunapāramippattiā, evarūpā kho
 mahārāja bhikkhū Bhagavato dhammanagare vissutadham-
 mika ti vuccanti Evam suvibhattam klo ~~mahārāja~~ Bhagavato dhammanagaram, evam somāpitam, evam suvi-
 hitam, evam supariṣūritam, evam suvavatthipitam, evam surakkhitam, evam sugopitam, evam duppasayham pre-
 catthikehi paccāmittehi. Imo mahārāja karanena iminā
 hetunā iminā nayena imina anumānenā nātabbam atti
 so Bhagavā ti.

Yathā pi nagaram disvā uviibattam manoramam
 anumānenā jānanti vaddhakissa mahuttanam,

Tath' eva lokanāthassā disvā dhammapuram varam
 anumānenā jānanti etthi so Bhagavī iti

Passat' atāññake kñkkhu ayhagalhe dhute gune,
puna passati gihī rājā anagamiphale thite

Ubho pi te vñketva uppajji sañsayo mala
buñheyya ce gihī dhamme dhatangā nippalam siya,

Paravadiñadamatthanam nípunam Pitakattaye
handa pucche kathisettham ^{so} me kankham vi
nesatiti

Atha kho Milindo raja yen ayasma Nagaseno tec
upaññam, upasankamitva ayasmantam Nagasenam abhi-
vadetva ekamantam nisidi Ekamantam nisino kho Mi-
lindo raja ayasmantam Nagasenam etad avoca Bhante
Nagaseṇa, atthi koci gihī agariko kamabhogi puttadara
sambadhasayanam ayhāvanto Kasikacandanam pacca
nubbonto ~~mala-gandha-vilepanam~~ dharayanto jatarupa-
rajam ~~sadi~~ anto mahi-mutta-kañcana-vicittamohibad
dho yena santam paramattham nibbanam sacchikatan ti
— Na maharāja ekan neva satam na dve satāni na tini
catupanca satam na sahassam na satasahassam na ko
tisatam na lotisahassam na lotisatasahassam, titthato
maharaja dasannam visatiya satassa sahassassa abhis
mayo, katasena te patiyaya anuyogam dammiti —
Tvam ev etam brubhīti ^{Tena hi te maharaja katha} vissami, satena va sahassena va satasahassena va kotiya
vā lotisatena va lotisahasseua va kñtisatasahassena va
Ya kaci navange Buddhavacane^{*} sallekhitacfrapatipatti-

¹ passitaranake M passakeranake AC ^{**} dhu M ^{**} kathi ABC
^{**} dñe AC ^{**} dammi alt ^{**} brubhī alt *

dhutagunavaranga-nissitā katha, या sabbā idha samosarissanti Yathā mahārāja ninnunnata-samavisama-athalathala-desabhāge abhivattam udakam sabban' tanū tato vinigalitvā mahodadhim sāgaram samosarati; evam eva kho mahārāja sampādake sati या kāci na vange Buddha-vacane sallekhitācārapatipatty-dhutagunavaranga-nissita-kathā tā sabbā idha samosarissanti. Mayham p' ettha mahārāja paribyattatāya buddhiyā kāranaparidipanam samosarissati, ten' eso attho sovibhātto vicitto paripunno samānito bhavissati. Yathā mahārāja kusalo lekhācarīn anusittho lekham osārente attano byattatāya buddhiyā kāranaparidipanena lekbam paripureti, evam sā lekhā samattā paripunnā anūnikā bhavetati; evam eva mayham p' ettha paribyattatāya buddhiyā kāranaparidipanam samosarissati, ten' eso attho sovibhātto vicitto paripunno parisuddho simānito bhavissati.

Nagare mahārāja Sāvatthiyā pañcakotimattā arya-sāvakā Bhagavato upāsaka-upāsikayo sattapannāsi sa-hassāni tīni satasahassāni anāgāmiphale patitthitā, te sabbe pi gihī yera na pabbajitā. Puna tathā^१ eva Gāndambamūle yamakapātthāriye vīsatī pānakotiyo abhivimusu Puna Mahārāhulovāde Mahimangalasuttante Samacittapariyāye Parābhava-suttante Purabhedasuttanti Kalahavīādasuttante Cūlibuyuhasuttante Mahibuyuhasuttante Tuvatakasuttante Sīriputtasuttante gananapatham atlānām devatānam dbammābhūṣamajo ahevi. Nagare Rājagaha paññāsa sahassāni tīni satasahassāni arya-sāvakā Bhagavato npāsika-npāsikayo, pona tathā^२ eva Dhanapālahaṭṭīcīgādamane utroti pānakotiyo, Pātāyana-samīgame Pāśinako cetiye cuddā^३ pānakotiyo, pona Indasālaguhayam asiti devatākotiyo, pona Bīrīnāyāri

^१ adhita- ATU ^२ adhita- C ^३ cīcīta I ^४ evameta klo CNU
" tena zo CM " vīsā C " tīca BM " ḫātāpana- ATC

Isipataue mugadāye pāthame dhammadesane atthārasa
 brahmakotīyo apirūpanī ca devatāyo, puna Tāvatthi-
 sabhavane * Pandukambalaśīlāyam Abhidhammadesanāya
 asiti devatākotīyo, devorohane Sankassanagaradvāre loka-
 vivaranapātihāriye pasannānam nara-marūnam tūnsa ko-
 tiyo abhisamipisu. Puna Sakkesu Kapilavatthusmim
 Nigrodharāme Buddhadampādesanāya Mahāsanayasuttan-
 tadesanāya ca ganapātham atitānam devatānām dham-
 mabhīsamayo ahosi * Puna Sumanamalakā:asamāgame
 Garahadinnasamāgame Ānandasetthisamāgame Jambukā-
 jivakasamāgame Mandōkadevaputtisamāgame Mattakun-
 dahidevaputtasamāgame Suñsanagarasobhīnisamāgame
 Sirimānagurasoñhanisamāgame, pesakaradhitusamāgame
 Cūlasubhaddisamāgame * Śiketabrahmanassa ālahanadas-
 sanasamāgame Sūnaparantakasamāgamo Sakkapañhasa-
 magame Tirokuddasamāgame Ratanasuttasamāgame pac-
 cekam caturañña panasahīsānam dhammabhīsamayo
 ahosi Yavatī mahārāja Bhagava loke atthas: tāva tisū
 mandalesu sola¹asu mahājanapade²su yattha yattha Bha-
 gava vihāsi tattha tatthi yebhuyyena dve tayo catupañca
 satam sabassāyi satasābhāssam devā ca manussī ca san-
 tam paramattham nibbanam sacchikarimtsu Ye te ma-
 hāraja deva gīhi yeva te, na te pabbijitā Etani c' eva
 maharaja añuāni ca anekāni devatākotisatasābhāssani gīhi
 agarikā kamabhogino santam paramattham nibbanam
 sacchikarimtsu:

Yadi bhante Nagasena gīhi agārikā kamabhogino
 santam paramattham nibbanam sacchikaroti, atha jñāni
 dhetangani kam attham sadhenti, tena kāranena dhu-

* -mala ABC ¹¹ jīvasamāgame *ABCb ¹² hinduka AC mandaka
 M ¹³ mattha M ^{12 13} sohāni O ¹⁴ -subhadda- C ¹⁵ adabana-
 Ab ¹⁵ suna- ACM ¹⁶ ca paccekam AB ¹⁷ deva om AC ¹⁸ yeva te na
 te na te pabb B yeva te na te na p C, yeva te te na p A yeva na
 p M ^{19 20} agastika M ²¹ dhuta M throughout C mostly ²² ki-
 mattham all

tanganī akicca karāni honti. Yadi bhante Nagasena vīra
mantosadhehi byadhayo vupasamānti kīm vamanavīre
canadīna sariradubbalakaraneñā, yadi mottihī patī-attu
moggaho bhavati, kīm asi-satti sara dhamo kodanda-la
gola-maggarebi, yadi ganthi kntila sosira-kanta lata
sakha alambitva rukkhamabhiruhapam bhavati kīm
dīgha-dalha-nissoñi parivesanēga, yadi thaṇḍilā-ewaya
dhatusamañña bhavati kīm sukhassamphassa mahatimaha
sirisayana parivesanena, yadi ekalo casanka sabhava
vīama-kantara-taranaśamattho bhavati, kīm sannaddha
sajja mahatimaha-sattha parivesanena, yadi nadī sarañ
bahuna taritom samattho bhavati kīm dhuvasetu nava
parivesanena yadi sakasantakena ghasacchedanam katum
pahoti, kīm parupasevana-jīyasañmūlapa pacchaproredha
vanena, yadi alhatatalake udakam labhati, kīm udapana
talaka-pokkharam khananena Evam eva kho bhante
Nagasena yadi gībī agastika kīmabbogino santam para
mattham nibbanam sacchikaronti, kīm dhutaguruvara
samadiyanenati.

Atthavisati kho panime maharaja dhetangaguna
yathabhuccaguna yehi gunehi dhetanganī sabba-buddha
nam pihayitani patthitani katame atthavisati idha ma
haraja dhetangam snodbhājivām sukhaphalam anavajjam
na paradukkhapanam abhayam asampilam ekantavaddhi
kam aparihamiyam awayam trakkha patthitadadam sab
basattadamanam samvarabhitam patirupam anissitam vīp
pamutam ragakkhayam doekkhayam mohakkhavam
manappahanam kuvitakkacchedanam laokhavitaranam
kosajjaviddhamsanam aratuppanam khamanam atulam
appamanam sahbadukkhakkha-agamanam Ime kho ma
haraja atthavisati dhetangaguna yathabhuccaguna yehi

* sammantti C * kanha B katha or katha M ** pokkha
rani M *** dhutaguru P *

gnehi dhutangāni sabbabuddhānam pihayitāni patthitāni
 Ye kho te mahārāja dhutagune sammā upasevanti te
 attharasahī gunehī samopetā bhavanti; katamehī atthāra-
 sahī. cāro tesam suvisuddho hotī, patipadā supūritā hotī,
 kāyikam vācasikam surakkhitam hotī, manosamācāro su-
 visuddho hotī, viriyam supaggahitam botī, bhayam vupa-
 sammati, attanuditthī byapāgatā hotī, āghato uparato hotī,
 metta upathhita hotī, ahāro pariññāto hotī, sabbasattānam
 garukato hotī, bhojanē mattaññū hotī, jāgsariyam anuyutto
 hotī, amketo hotī, yatiha phāsa tatthavīhāri hotī, papa-
 jegucchi hotī, vivekāramo hotī, satatam appamatto hotī
 Ye te maharāja dhutagune scmmā upasevanti te mnehi
 attharasahī gunehī samopeta bhavanti

Dasa me mahāraja puggala dhutagunātabā, katame
 dasa saddho hotī hūmā dhitima akhō atthavasi alolo
 sikkhākamo dalhūsamādano anojjhānabahulo mettavīhari
 Ime kho mahāraja dasa puggala dhutagunarahā

Ye te maharāja gihī agārikā kamabhogino santam
 paramattham nibbanam sacchikarenti sabbe te parimasu
 jātisu terasāsu dhutagunesu katupāsana katabhūmikamma,
 te tattha carañ ca patipattiñ ca sodhayitva ajj' etarahī
 gihī va santa santam paramattham nibbānain sacchi-
 karonti Yatha mahārāja kusalo issathio antevāsike pa-
 thamam tāva upāsanasalāyam capabheda-caparopana-
 gahana-mutthipatipilana- angulivināmāna- padathapana-sa-
 ragahana-sandahana - akaddhana - sandharana - lakkhaniya-
 mana-khipane tinapurisika-chanaka-tina-palala-mattikā-
 puñja-phalaka-lakkha-vēdhe anusikkhapetva rāñño san-
 tike upasanam āradhāyitva ajanñaratha-gaja-turanga
 dhanadhañña-hirāññasuvannā-dasidasa-bhariya-gamavaram

* dhutangagu- M throughout * acaro M ? sammā M ** attharasā^{AC}
 AC ** agarika M ** ropana- PM -rohana AC ** -angulivināmāna
 AL ** sāmāshana- all ** chanaka A -janaka C, -chakelata- M
 ** -turaga B ** -dasidasa- M *

labhati; evam - eva kho mahāraja¹ ye te gihī agārikā kā-
 mabhogino santam paramattham nibbānam sacchikarouti,
 te sabbe purimāsu jatisu terasasu dhutagunesū katupīsanī
 katabhūmikamma; te tatth' eva cārañ ca patipattiñ ca
 sodhayitvā ajj' etarahu gihī yeva santā santam paramat-
 tham nibbānam sacchikarouti Na mahāraja dhutagunesu
 pubbāsevanam vinā ekissā yeva jatiyā arahattam sacchi-
 kiryā hoti, uttamena paua viriyena uttamāya patipattiya
 tathārūpena ācariyena kalyānamittēna arahattam sacchi-
 kiryā hoti. Yathā va pano mahāraja bhisekko sallakatto āca-
 riyañ dhanena va vattapatipattiyā vā ārādhethvā sattha-
 gahana-chedana-lekhana-fedhana-salluddbarana-vanadho-
 vana-sosana-bhesajjānuhimpana-vamanā ~~v~~ecanānuvasana-
 kiryam-anusikkhitvā vijjāsu kaṭasikkho katupāsanō kata-
 hūttho ātare upasankamati tukicchāya; evam - eva kho
 mahārāja ye te gihī agārikā kāmabhogino santam para-
 mattham nibbānam sacchikaronti, te sabbe purimāsu jatisu
 terasasu dhutagunesu katupāsanā katabhūmikamma, te
 tatth' eva cārañ - ca patipattiñ - ca sodhayitvā ajj' etarahu
 gihī yeva santā santam paramattham nibbānam sacchi-
 karonti. Na mahāraja dhutagūnehi avisuddhānam dham-
 mābbisamayo hoti. Yatha mahārāja udakasta asecanena
 bijānam avirūhanam hoti, evam eva kho mahāraja dhu-
 tagūnehi avisuddhānam dhammābbisamayo na hoti Yathā
 va pana mahārāja akatakusalañam akatikalyānānam
 sugatigamanam na hoti, evam eva kho mahārāja dhu-
 tagūnehi avisuddhānam dhammābbisamayo na hoti

Pathavisamam mahārāja dhutagunam, visuddhikāmī-
 nām patitthaththena Āposamam mahāraja dhutagunam,
 visuddhikāmīnām sabbakilesamala-dhovanatthena Tejo-
 samam mahārāja dhutagunam, visuddhikāmīnām sabb-

¹ agārika CM ² srahatti P ³ pativattiya ACa ⁴ agārika M
⁵ asecanena all " pathī - C . 2

kilesavisa-^१jjhi^२apanitthena Vīyo^३anum mahiraja dhut^४
 gunam visuddhikumanum sibbi^५kilesamala^६rajo-pāv^७ iho
 rtthena Agadisamam maharaya dhutagonam visuddhi^८
 kumanam sabbūl^९lesabyadhi-vupasamānatthena Amit^{१०}
 samam mahiraja dhutagonam, visuddhikumanam sibbi^{११}
 kilesavisa-nasanatthena Khettasamam mahiraya dhut^{१२}
 gunam, visuddhikumanum sabbasūmāsi^{१३}agunasassa-viruh^{१४}
 atthena Minoharasamam maharaya dhutagonam, visud^{१५}
 dhikumanum patthitechita-sibbi^{१६}sampattivara-didattheni
 Nirvāsamam maharaya dhutagonam, visuddhikumanam
 rūmītarimihannu^{१७} pragmanattheni Bhūttañsamam
 mahiraya dhutagonam, visuddhikumanum jāgarītarūpibhi^{१८}
 tānum issasak^{१९}dattheni Mittasamam maharaya dī uti
 gunam, visuddhikumanam kilesaduk^{२०}ha-pratipūti vāra
 inuggihikattheni Pitusamam mahiraya dhutagonam,
 visuddhikumanam kusalavaddhikumanam sabbasamāsi^{२१}
 guna-janākatthena Mittasamam maharaya dhutagonam,
 visuddhikumanam sabbasamanuagunapariyesan^{२२} vāra
 vādikatthena Padumāsamam maharaya dhutagonam, vi
 suddhikumā^{२३}am sibbakilesāmalehi^{२४} upākīttatthena Ci
 tujītiyāvaragindhasunam maharaya dhutagonam, visud^{२५}
 dhikumanum kilesāduggindhp^{२६} pativinodana^{२७}thena Gu^{२८}
 rujavīra^{२९}um mahiraya dhutagonam, visuddhi^{३०}ru^{३१} vāra
 atthalokadhamma-vatehi akūmphyatthena Akārasamam
 maharaya dhutagonam, visuddhikumanum sibbi^{३२}attha ga^{३३}
 hanapīgata-oro-visato-vithata mahiratthena Nidhi^{३४}
 mam mahiraja dhutagonam, visuddhikumanum kilesavisa^{३५}
 pavāhīmattheni Sudesikasamam maharaya dhutagonam
 visuddhikumanum jatikuntara-kilesavisa^{३६}ghana nittīvāra
 atthena Mahāśāthavibhāsāram mahiraya dhutagonam,
 viendhikāmānūm sabl^{३७}ul^{३८}hīya^{३९}mu^{४०}a-khema abhay^{४१} vāra

१ tanjō २ AC ३ vīyo ४ B ५ sibbi ६ sibbi ७ pāv ८
 ८ visuddhikumanum ९ sabbūl ३ sibbi ४ sibbi ५ sibbi ६
 १० sibbi ११ sibbi १२ sibbi १३ sibbi १४ sibbi १५
 १६ sibbi १७ sibbi १८ sibbi १९ sibbi २० sibbi २१
 २२ sibbi २३ sibbi २४ sibbi २५ sibbi २६ sibbi २७
 २८ sibbi २९ sibbi ३० sibbi ३१ sibbi ३ॲ sibbi ३३
 ३४ sibbi ३५ sibbi ३६ sibbi ३७ sibbi ३८ sibbi ३९
 ४० sibbi ४१ sibbi

pūvara nibbananagara cūmpapāṇḍitthena Suriyuttamam
 udasacāmīm maharaja dhutagunam, visuddhikamanam
 sankharanam sabhavadassanītthena Phalakāśīmam mā
 haraya dhutagunam, visuddhikamanam kilesa-lagulasara
 cūtti-patibahanatthena Chattasamam māharaja dhutī
 gunam, visuddhikamanam kilesavassi tividhagisantīpata-
 pi-patibahanatthena Candīsamam maharaja dhutagunam,
 visuddhikamanam pihayita-paithitatthena Suriyuttamam
 māharaja dhutagunam, visuddhikamanam moha tamātum-
 ra-nasanatthena Sagara-samam maharaja dhutagunam, vi-
 suddhikamanam anekavīdha-cūmañīcūna-vararatiñgutthīn
 itthena aparimita-m-asankhya-m-ñipāmeyya-ñutvā ~~ñutvā~~ par-
 am ageam

Eam kho māharaja dhutagunam visuddhikamanam
 lñupakaram sabl adarathīpūñilhanudam aratnudam bha-
 yanudam bhawanudam khilanudam malanudam sekhanudam
 dukkhanudam raganudam deshanudam mohenudam mina-
 nudam ditthinudam sabbakusaladhammanudam, yasiva-
 ham būtvaham sukhavahant, phisukaram pīlikaram yo-
 gikkhemakaram, anañjoram, itthisukhīñakam, gunarasi-
 genapanyam aparimita-m-ñipāmeyya-ñutvā ~~ñutvā~~ par-
 am ageam

aggi jhapanaya, tharo jañhabaranaya, latu bhadharaya
 sattham chedanaya, paniyam pipasivinayanaya, nidi
 assasakaranaya, niva tirthampapanaya, bhesajjam byidhi-
 vupasitmanaya, yanam sukhagamanaya, bhuruttanam bha-
 yavinodanaya, rājā arakkhitthaya, phalal am danda-leddu-
 ligula-sata-sattipatibahanaya acariyo anusasanaya, mati
 posnaya adiso olōkunaya, alankaro sobhanaya, vītham
 patiechidanaya, nisseni uohanaya, tula nikkhepronya,
 māntim parijapnaya, avudham tajjaniyapatibhanaya
 padipo undhakraviddhamanaya, vato parilthanibbapanaya
 sippam vuttinippadananaya, agidam jivitarakkhanaya
 ikku ~~is~~ uppadiya, satanam-alaukaiya, ana natik
 kāmāya, issūtakya vasūvittanaya, evum evi kho
 mahāya dhutigenam samaññabuja-viruhanaya kilesamāl-
 yaj māya idhibalabharanaya satisamvara-mhūndhanaya
 vimatiyicikiccha-simuechedanaya tanhācipisa-vimūyayā
 abhusāmay-assasikiranaya catureogha mitthiranaya kiles-
 byadhi-vupasitayā nibbānasukhi pūlabhaya jati-jūti-
 by udhi-mātrana-soka paudevi-dukkha domanass upayā
 kāya-nāmāya sāmāññaguna parirakkhanaya uratikku
 rakkha-patibhāyanaya sākalaśaujanātthānusisanaya sali
 sunnannaguna-posanaya samāgha-vipassanā-magga-phal-
 nūti ini-dissanyā sakalalokathethathomita-māhātīni dhu-
 sobhakartanya eubbapaya-pidhānayā sunnātthā-seli-
 sikkhetmuddhant al hulianaya vānki-kutila-visama-citt-
 nikkhepronyā sevitibbasevitabbadhamme sādhu svajhi-
 yikaranya sali akilesupatisatta-tuujoraya avijandha-
 kara-vidhāmanaya tividhaggi-santāpū-parilihā-nīlā
 nīyā sanhī-sukkuma-santa-simāpatti nijphidhānaya si-
 kalisimāññaguna-parirakkhanaya I hūhāgū-
 uratikku upjā māya yogijanānkaranaya anurajja-mrūpa-sukkū

* sanaya M * arahataya ACM * paribhāpp M * sv. D. M. " "
 tamaya AL " " paribhātaya V " " pada 18 AL

na saptisukla-mi matikkamavaya ~~ekadasi~~-āvai na ari
 yudhamini vasavattanaya Ati maharūpa mūrīya
 adhugamaya yad idam ekamekam dhatūgumam Evam
 maharaja atulīsam dhatūgonam uppamevyaam vāmam
 appatibhagam uppatisettham uttamam settham visittham
 adhukam ayati puthulanī vītam vīthatain garukam
 bhariyam mahantam *

Yo khe maharaja puggulo pāpiccho icchāpakato ka
 hako Juddho odanko labhakāmo yasakamo kittikimo
 ayutto appatto ananuechāviko aniraho appatirupo dha
 ttingim samadiyati, so digunam dandam apajjīt abba
 gunigbatam apajjīti ditthadhammikam ~~lātum~~ khili
 nam garahanam uppandanam khopāgam vāmbhogam
 missiranam nice ubhanam pavīhanam pībīyapam pīti
 labhati, samparīye pī satavejīviko Avicūrīhamīraye un
 ha kathiti-tatta-santatti accejālamālakē nekavasakoti
 stasahassani uddham adho tiriyam phenuddehakam
 samparivattakam paceti, tato muccittā līta plrusa-kil
 in, pīcicango sun-uddhomata-sasir ottamango cītto pī
 prisito visama-līlīma rupavannp bhangī kanti ~~līlī~~
 līta-nimilita-nettinayano arugatta-pakkagatto pūnīkinni
 sabbikāyo, vitamukle yālīno vīya angikkhandio rāto
 yālūmīno pāggalāmīno, attido avārano arunnarunna-k
 rui na-ravim paridevīmāno vījī lu rāthi ko rāmāmī
 hīeto hoto alinlāmīno mañī attaccañi kāroti
 Yathā maharaja koci Ayutto appatto ananuechāviko aniraho
 uppatisirupo hino kujātiko khattibhisekena alli
 smerti, so labhati hatthacchedam pīcchedam lātī a
 pīcchedam kāngacchedam nācchedam kāprānīsac

chedam bilangathilikam* sinkhunundikum Ruhumul ham
 jötumthikam batthipajjotikum erukivattikam enakavisi
 kam eneyyakam balisunamsikum iñapanañakam lhu
 patacchikam pahghaparivattikam pahlapithakam, tatten
 telena osineanam, sunakhehi khadapanam, jivtsuliropa
 nūn, tsini sisaccedam anekavibitam pi kammakara
 nam anubhūtī, kinkirnañ ayutto appatto ananuccha
 viko ñaraho appatirupo hino kijātiko mahante issariye
 thue attanam thapesi, veluñ għutesi, evam eżi kbo
 mħirija yo koci puggalo papiċčo — pe — mħixi
~~ittissa~~ am karott

~~Io p-~~ malihraja puggalo yutto pinto īncleħi viko
 ir-ho patirupo appiecho santuttho pavivito aswmsattho
 ir-ruddhaviriyo palnitto asitħo amu u n-odariko n-
 latħakamo na visakamo n-kittikimo saddho siddha
 jañbiżżeo jaramarin īncleħi kimo ċeċċiñam pagħġallu
 miti dbutagħunam samadhyati, so dig minn puja li arħabu
 devanu c' manussfinu ca piżo hoti manap oħiex
 jañbiżżeo, jañsuman i-wali kienidnam viu pupphawn
~~ħad~~ ~~ż-ze~~ jighiechit tħasssa vija panitħbho jañu, piperi
 viu sit-tal-żonja-sorġbli-panlyam, visagħit tħasssa vija
 os-idha vartriw s-igħiegħi minn akkumma vija f-faġħnarathaw
 ruffawuri, itħlakāmassa vija manohxim manira lanu
 al-hisneitukim issejx viu jandura-żonja-setacchettu
 dbammakamassa vija arħabbarriż-żejt, amm adu tħarru
 Tas-sa eatt-ħo satipatthu i bbavaniż-żi ipurum gaeħxanti
 eatt-ħo sammappidħiha eatt-ħo iddi lu u jidu indriżjan
 pañca l-läni sittu l-oġġi angu urijo all-hanġko waqt-o
 bħiex-żi ipurum gaeħxanti, sawuha ippresejñi adħiġac
 chetli adlu għad-żi iti jañi, eatt-fa iż-żonja ap-ja

* malakom B * hastaq on all * ġla ap-ġu all * pa ligħiex AC
 * sejn pi BM * karom M * anaraku ACM * r-al ento AT M
 saddhiex M " al-ġha M " parip ritte " patipurita " "
 bejjha 1 AC " għiekk il-AC " sħekk " hanti AB

lam catasso patisambhida tisso vijja thal abhinna kevalo
ca samanadhammo tabbe tass adheyya honti, simutti
piindaravimala-setacchattena abhisincati Yathā maharaja
rañño khattiyaesa abhijataknaknicaesa khattiya bhisekena
abhisittasta paricaranti sarattha negama janapada bhati
balattha, atthatimisa ca rajaparīcāta-nata-naccaka mukha
mangalika sotthivacaka samana-brāhmaṇī sabbapi-⁴anda
gana abhigacchanti, yam kīci pathaviva pattana-ratana
kara nagara-sunkatthana-verayāka-chejjabhejjajana -⁵
anuasasanain sabbattha samiko bhavati, evam eva kho
mīharaja yo kīci puggalo yutto patto — pe — ⁶ suttu
janlaravimala-setacchatrena abhisincati

Teras' imē maharaja dhutangani yehi suddhikato
nibbananahasamuddam pavisitva babuvidhadhammakilam
abhikilati, ruparupa-attha-samapattiyo valanjeti, idhi
vidham dibbasotadhatum paracittavijananam pubbenivasa
nossatum dibbacakkhum sabbasatikkayan ca papunīti,
katamie terasa pamsukuhikangam tecvarikangam pinda
patikangam sapidaññatariikangam ekasanikangam pattajin
dikangam khalupacebathattikangam aranñikangam ruk
khamulikangam abbhokasikangam socanikangam yathā
saothatikangam nesajjikangam Imehi kho maharaja
terasahi dhutagunehi pubbe asevitehi nisevitehi cinnehi piri
cinnehi caritehi upacaritehi paripuritehi kevalam samau
nām patilabhati, tiss adheyya-honti kevala santa sukha
samapattiyo

Yatha maharaja kādhano naviko pattine sutthu ka
tasunko mahasamuddam pajisitva Vangam Takkōlam
Cinun Soviram Surattham Alusandam Kolapattanam
Suvannabhuumim ⁷acchati-nnam pi yam kīci navasun
ciranam, evam eva kho maharaja mīehi terasahi dhuta

* rajaputta M. ** tergā hime AC. *** valuj AC. **** aser lar se
vitehi ACM. ***** parit ehi om ACM.

gunehi pubbe asevitehi nisevitelu cimnehi ; iccicinnehi ca
riteli upacaritehi paripuritehi kevalam sumanānīm patti
libhāti, tass' idheyya honti kevala santi sukha summa
pattiyo

Yatha maharaja kassiko pñhamam khettadosam
tinñ-kñttha pasñnam apñmetvā kisitva vapitva summa
udakam pavesetva rakkhitvē gopetvā Javāni-middham
bhūdhannako hoti, tass' idheyya bhavanti ye keci idham
kajinā dalidda duggatijānī, evam eva kho maharaja
huehi terasahi dhutigunehi pubbe asevitehi niseviteli —
~~te~~ levali santa sukha samapittiyo

~~Yathā~~ pana maharaja khattiyo muddharasito
abhyātakulakulino chejja-bheyya-janam annesane issaro
hoti vasavatti sāmiko icchakarano, kevali ca mal uñ-
thīsi tass' idheyya hoti, evam eva kho maharaja imeti
terasahi dhutigunehi pubbe asevitehi niseviteli cimnehi
paricinnehi caritehi upacaritehi paripuritehi Jinasāmī
vare issaro hoti vasavatti sāmiko icchikarano, kevali ei
“vinnagunā tass' idheyyā honti”

aham evam vādum aham khe avuso traññako pinda patiko pamsukuliko tecivārjko, sace tvañ pi araññiko bhavissasi pindapatiko pamsukuliko tecivārjko evāhā tam pabbajessami nissayam dassamīti, sace so me bhante patisunitva nandati oramati, evāhā tam pabbajemi nissayam demū, sace na nandati na oramati, na tam pabbajemi na nissayam demū, etāham bhante paricāti vine-mīti Lvam pi maharaja dhutagqnavara-sainadinno Jina sasanavare issaro hoti vasavatti samiko icchakarano, tass' adheyya honti kevala sānta sukha sāmapattiyo

Yatha maharaja padumam abhiuddha-paricūḍha udiccajatippabhavam sīññham mudom lobhāpiyām su gandham piyām patthitam pasaññham jñākaddama-m-anupalittam anu-patta-kesara kannikabhimanditam bhamaja ganasevitam sitalasalilasamvaddham, evam eva khe wa-hatāja imehi terasālu dbutagunehi pabbē asevitehi nise-vitehi cinnehi paricinneli caritehi upacaritehi paripuritehi ariyasavako timsa-gunavarehi sāmupeto hoti katamehi timsa-gunavarehi sīññha-mudu-maddava-mettacitto hoti, ghatita-hati-vihata-kileśo hoti, tata ~~भृत्यां गुरुं~~ dappo hoti, acala-dalha-nivittha-nibbematika-saddho hoti, paripunna-pinita-pahatthi-lobhaoya sānta-sukha-sāmapatti-labhu hoti, silī-varapavara-asaina-sucigandha paribhavito hoti, devamanussanam piyo hoti manapo, khunāsava-ariyavarapuggala-pittbito, devamanussanam vāndita-jūjito, budha-vibudba-pandita-jinānām thuta thavita-thomita-pasattho, idha ya hūruñ va lokena anu palitto, ippathokavaje pi bhayadassavi, vīpula-vara-sāmpatti kamānūm maggaphala-vratthasādhano, nyacita-vīpula-pānita-paccāya-bhagī, amiketasayano, jhanajjhāsīti

¹ arannako I ² arannako M ³ dīrno AC ⁴ s uju M ⁵ ana-all, a suppatte AC ⁶ qāññūkālī m C ⁷ sad vāttam I ⁸ vāditō puñ AC ⁹ jñātā jñālāsītata (ef sitta) A, suttā C jñāyitāp M

tūpavara-vihāri, vijatitī-ñ de- t-jalavattko, bhamma-bha₂,²
 sankutita sañchim a-gatimūryūpo, akuppadhammo ibhi
 mitrāso, mātāyabhogi, gatimūutto, uttīra sabbāvici
 kiccho, vinnuttijjhāsatatto, dūthādhammo, rācali dāhi
 bhammūttarām upacato, samuccchennāvusayo, sabbasāval
 khayūm patto, santa, sul ha-samapatti-vihara-bahulo, sabba
 sunnīnigena-samupeto Inlehi tūmsa gunavarehi sunn
 peto hoti

Nanu mahārāja thero Sariputto dasasahassūbhi loka
dhatuyā aggipuriso, thapetvā dasibalam loke ariyam So
 ji p' arinūti-m-asankheyāt-kappe samacitakusūlāmulo
brahmañca alal ulno manopikam kamaratam anekasatīsa-
kha-dhanātāñ ca oluya Jīvīsasane pīblajītī mūchi
terātī dhota, unehi kāya-vaci-cittā dīmāyitva ayy
etītālī apītagonasa mānagato Gotīnassi bhagavato
visaravare dhammācakkam anupavattiko jito Bhisi
tam p' etam mahārāja Bhagavata dei itidevena Ekuttari
mūkāvāralīcakē Nidām bhikkhave sāmām ekapuggi
lām pi sunānu; issāmī yo Tathāgatena mūttaram dīrīm
kalāvām, withīm samīkā d evi anupavatteti yatha
y idam Sariputto, Sariputto bhikkhave Tathāgatena
mūttaram dhammācakkam. Jayattitum sammā d evi
anupavattetī

Sidhu bhante Nigāsen, yām kinci pīvāngum Bud
 dhammācakkam, yā ca lokuttari kūryā, yā ca loke aubhi amā
 vīpūlāvārasampattiyo, sabbām tām terāsām dhammācak
 kāmāmodhāmopāyātan-ti

evam evi kho mahiraya yogini yogavacareva tinasi
 there pi pannasanthalate pi katthamanicake pi chumayi pi
 yattha kattiaci cammakkhandam pittharitvi yuttha kat
 thaci sayitabbam, ni sayinibahulena bhavitabbam Idam
 mahiraya ghorassirassa ekam angam gahetabbam Bh
 sitam p etam maharaja Bhagavati devatidesena Kalm
 grupadhanu bhikkhave eteralu mama sivikz vibhant
 appamatta itapino padhanasmin ti Bhisitam p etam
 mahiraya therena Sariputtena dhammasenipatu pi

Pillankeni nisinnassa jannukenabhiwasati,
 alam phasuviharaya pahitattassi bhikkhuno ti

gahetabbam Bhūṣitam p etam maharaja Bhūgavati de
vātidevena Ko ca bhikkhūve bhikkhuno gocaro sāko pet
sāko visayo yid idam cattāro sātipitthāna ti Bhūsi
tam p etum maharaja therena Sariputtena dhamma
senipatina pi

Yathā sunisutto mattingo sakam sondam na maddati,
Nakkhabhiikkhu vyanati uttiso vuttikappanam,
Tathā eva Buddhiputtena appamattenu vā panī¹
Sinnacorūn na madditibbim, mārisikāravirutta
man ti

ponabbhave na patisandhi⁷ samiti yoniso mapasikaro
karaniyo Idam maharaja dipiniya ekam angam gahe
tabbam Bhasitam ¶ etam maharaja Bhagavata deva
tidevena Suttanipate Dhaniyagopalaka⁸ utte

Usabho r iha chetva bandhanam
nago putilatam na dalayitv.,,
naham pena upessam gabbhaseyyam
atha ce patthayasi pava⁹ga devati

Bhante Nagasena dipikassa dve angani gahetabba
niti yam vadesi, katanani tanu dve angani gahetabbaniti
— Yatha maharaja dipiko aranñe omagahitum va van
gahanam va pabbatajahanam va missaya nihiyitva nige
ganhati, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacareni
vivekam sevitabbam, araniam rukkhamulam jabbatam
kandaram cirigubham susanam vanajaththam allhokasam
palalapunjam appa¹⁰addam arjanu ghoram vijana¹¹ntam
manosarahaevyakam patikkallanaavaruppam, vivekam seva
mano hi maharaja voga¹² yogavacaro nacirae¹³ eva chala
bhinoasu vasibhaiam paponatu. Idam ipahari¹⁴ dipikasse
pathamam angam gahetalbam* Bhasitan: ¶ etam ma
haraja therehi dhammasangahakehi

Yatha pi dipiko nama nihiyitvi ganhati nige
tath evam Buddhaputto yuttayogo vijasako
araniam javisitvapa ganhati phalam uttaman tu

Puna ca param maharaja dipiko yam kanci ja¹⁵nu
vadhitvā vamena passera patitam na bhakkleti evam
eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacareni veladanena va
pattadanena va jupphadanena vā phaldanena vā cinti¹⁶
dānena va mattikādānena va cunnadānena vā daotakattha

* salla a ACU " na hafi B gentan CM " kirei all " blak
khafi B " mattika ? *

dānena vā mukhodakadanena vā catukammatāja vā muggasuppatāya vā pāribhattakatāya vā janghapesaniyena va vejjakammena vā dūtakammena vā pahinagamanena vā pindipatipindena va dānānuppadānenī vā vatthuvijjāya vā nakkhattavijjāya vā angavijjāya vā aññatarāññatarena vā Buddhapatikutthena micchajivena nipphāditam bhojanām na paribhūñjabbam, vāmena passena patitam pasum viya dīpiko. Idam mabārāja dīpikassa dutiyam angam gahetabbam Blāsītam p' etam mahārāja therena Sariputtena dhammasenāpatinā

Vaciññattivipphārā uppannam madhupāyasūm
sace bhutto bhavyeyyāham, s' ājivo garaluto mama.

Yadi pi me antīgunam nikkhantva bahi care,
n' eva blāndeyya' ājīvam, eajīwāno pi jivitan ti

Bhante Nagasena, kummassa pañca angāni gahetabānīti yam vadesi, katamāni tāni pañca angāni gahetabānīti — Yathā mahārāja kummo adikacaro udake yeva vāsam kappeti, evam - eva kho *mahāraja yoginā yogāvacarena sībbapānabhūtapūggalānam hitānukamīnā mettī-ahaññetenī cetasi vipulena mūhaggatena appamānena averena abyāpajjhenti sabbāñjantam lokam pharitvā vihīritabbam Idam mahārāja kummassa pāthimam angūm gahetabbam Pūta ca param mahārāja kummo udake uppilavanto sisam ukkhipitvā yadi keci passati, tatth' eva nūmuñjati gālham - ogābatī mā main te puna paññeyun ti, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginī yogāvacarena kilesesu opatantesu ārammanasārpe nūmuñjtabbam gālham - ogāhitabbam: mā main kileśi puna paññeyun ti. Idam mahārāja kummassa dutiyam aligam galftabbam Puna ca

¹ catukamystiya M. ² -supa- M. ³ -pesaljens AB ⁴ pahina 431
pahina 4 ⁵ -paññatā M. ⁶ bāhi DCI ⁷ blāndeyya S. ⁸ eajīwāno C. eajīwāno 431 (pahina 4)

param maharaja kummo udakato nikkhamitva kayam ota-peti, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena ni-sajja-tthana-sayana-cinkamato manasam niharitva sam-mappadhane manasam otapetabbam Idam maharaja kummassa tatiyam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja kummo pathavim Khanitva vivitte vasam kapjeti, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena ja-bha cakkara-silokam pajñhitva sunnam vivittam kana-nam vanapattham pabbatam kandaram girigubam appa-saddam appanigghoam pavittam oghitva vivitte yeva vasam upagantabbam Idam maharaja kummassa catut-tham angam gahetabbam Bhaisam p etam maharaja therena Upasenena Vangantaputtena *

Vivittam appanigghoam salamiganisevitam
seve senasanam bhikkhu patisallanskarana ti

Puna ca param maharaja kummo carikam caramano yadi kañci passati ta saddam sunati ta, condiparamani an-gani sake kapale ni-jahitva apgo-sukko tñhulj uto titthati kavam anorakkhanto, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena sabbattha rupa-sadda gandha-rasa-jhot thabba dhammece apatante chasu dvare u vimvara kavatam anugghatetva manasam samodahitva samvarato katvā satena sampajñenena vibhatibbam san-anadhamman anorakkhamanena Idam maharaja kummassa pañcanam angam gahetabbam Blī-utam p etam maharaja Blī-ugavata devatidevena Samyuttanikayavare Kumuji am sottante *

Kummo ta angre; sake kapale
samodaham bhikkhu manovitakke

¹⁰ orabetsa all " pati AC, mba a CM " passati ca AIC
¹¹ sa em AIC " spati AC " sñtisñtis, P sñtisñtibbem N
¹² pane ACV *

anissito aññam * akethayáno
parñibbuto na upavadeyya kañcitu.

Bhante Nágisena, vamsassa ekam angam gahetabban ti yam vadesi, kataman tam ekam angam gahetabban -ti. — Yatha mahárāja vamso yattha vāto tattha anulometi nāññatthā m-aṇḍhabatī, evam eva kho mahárāja yoginā yogavacarena yam Buddhena bhagavatā bhāsitam navangam Satthosāsanam tam anulomayitva kappiye anavajje thatvā samanadhammam yeva pariyesatabbam Idam mahárāja vamsassa ekam angam gahetabbam Bhāsitam p' etam mahárāja therena Kākulena

Navangam Buddhabacanam anulometvana sabbadā kappiye anavajjasminno thatvā 'pāyam samuttaran ti

Bhante Nágisena, cāpassa ekam angam gahetabban -ti yam vadesi, kataman-tam ekam angam gahetabban -ti. — Yatha mahárāja cāpo sutacchuto mito yāv' aggamūlam vānakam eva aṇūnamitī nū patitthambhatī, evam eva kho mahárāja yoginā yogavacarena thera-nava mūjjhuma-samakesu anudamitabbam 'na pātippharitabbam Idam mahárāja cāpassa ekam angam gahetabbam. Bhāsitam p' etam mahárāja Bhagavatā devatidevena Vidhura-Punnakajitake

Cāpo vānumame dītro, vamso ca anulomiyam patilomam nū satteyya, et rājavacatum vase ti

Bhante Nágisena, vāvasissa dve angāni gahetabbaniti yam vadesi, katamīni tāni dve angāni gahetabbāniti — Yathā mahárāja "vāyaso āśankitaparisankito

¹⁷ angulometa B ¹⁸ thapeva B ¹⁹ amūtaranti B (ubata pām amūtaranti M) ²⁰ ubata AC ²¹ samakesu M, -mūjjhumesu B ²² patitthabhatī AC, patitthambhabatī, M ²³ vidhura A ²⁴ (vānume vāpi jañampiye Jai 615 + 617)

yattapayatto carati, evam eva k^o maharaja yogina yo-
gavacarena asankitaparisankhitenā yattapayatton^a upatthi-
taya sativa samvotehi indriyehi caritabbam Idam ma-
haraja vayasasse pathamam angam gahetabbam Pun
ca param maharaja vayaso yam kmcⁱ bhojanam disv
flatihī samvibhajitva bhuñjati, evam, eva k^o maharaja
yogina yogavacirena ye te k^bha dhammuk^c dhammalad
dha antamaso p^dattapariyap^eisanamittam ji t^fathāru^g ehi
labhehi a^h pativibhattabhoginiⁱ bhuñtebbam silavantehi
sabrahmacarihi Idam maharaja vayasasse dutivam an-
gam gahetabbam Bhacitam p etum maharaja therena
Sāriputtena dhammaseṇafatim

Sice me upinamenti yath^j iddham tapissino
sabbesam vibhajitvāna tato bhuñjāmi bhojanan ti

cankama-nisajja-sayanam, niddam okkamitabbam, tati
eva satipatthānam-anubhavitabbam Idam mahārā
makkatassa ðutiyam angam gahetabbam Bhāsitam-
etam mahārāja therena Sāriputtena dhammasenāpatinī:

Cankamanto pi titthanto, nisajjasayanena vā,
pavane sobhate bhikkbu, pavanantam vā vannitan-

Uddanam Gherassaro* ea kukkanoto katando dipini dipiko
kummo vamso ea capo ea vayaso atha makkato u

Pathamo vaggo



Bhante Nāgasena, Jāpulatāya ekam angam gahetabbam ti yam vadesi, kataman tam ekam angam gahetabbam ti — Yathā mahārāja Jāpolatā tine vā latthe vā latāya vā sondikābhi ālambitvā tassūpari saddhati, evam
eva kho mahāraja yoginā yogivacarena arahatte abhivad-
dhitukāmena manasā ārammanam ālambitvā arahatte
abhivaddhitabbam Idam mahārāja Jāpolatāya ekam
angam gahetabbam Bhāsitam p' etam mahārāja the-
rena Sāriputtena dhammasenāpatius;

Yathā Jāpolatā nāma tine lathe latāya vā
ālambitvā sondikāhi tāto saddhati uppari,

Tathā eva Bodhiputtena arahattaphalakāmunt
ārammanam ālambitvā reddhitabbam osekhapphale ti.

Bhante Nāgasena, padumasya tūti angīni gahetal-
bhāti yam vadesi, katawāni tāni tūti augāni gahetalbi-

niti — Yatha maharaja padumam udake jatam udake samvaddham anupahttam udakena, evam eva kho ma haraja yogina yogavacarena kule gane labhe yase sakare sammananaya pribhogapaccayesu ca sabbattha annpaht tena bhavitabbam Idam maharaja padumassa pathamam angam gahetabbam Puna ga param maharaja padumam udaka accuggamma thati, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena sabbalokam abhibhavitva accuggamma loknt taradhamme thatabbam Idam maharaja padumassa duti yam angam gahetablam Puna ca param maharaja padumam appamattakena pi anilewa eritam calati, evam eva kho maharaja yogin² yogavacarena appamattakesu pi klesesu saññamo karaniyo, bhayad³ parip viharitabbam Idam maharaja padumassa tac⁴ am angam gahetabbam Bhasitam p' etam maharaja Bhagavata devatidevena Anu mattesu vajjesu bhayadassavi samadaya sikkhati sikkha padesut;

Bhante Nagasena, bijassa dve angani gahetabbam⁵ yam vadesi, kataññantac⁶ dve angani gahetabbam⁷ — Yatha maharaja bijam appakam pi śamanīm bhaddake khette vuttam deve sammā dñaram pavechante scabahuni phalam apudassati, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yo gāvacarena yatha patipaditam silam kevalam samanīa phalam apudassati evam samma patipajitabbam Idam maharaja bijesa pathamam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja bijam suparisodhite khette ropitam khippam eva samvirubati evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena manac⁸am supari⁹gahitam suññagare parisodhitam satipattbava-kheitavare khittam khippam eva virubati Idam maharaja bijassa dutiyam angam

² utthati M the passage waiting I; E yamo M ²² vittam V om AG

caritam APC ³ sam

bahuvidha-umi tthamta vega visata m-avattavegam sa
 hati, evam eva khe maharaja yogina yogavacarena ba
 hovidha-kiles umi vegam labhasakkara yasasiloka-puj da
 vandana parakulesu nindapavamsa sukhadukkha-samma
 nana-vimanana hahividhadosa omivegan ca sahitabbam
 Idam maharaja navaya dutivam angam gahetabbam Puna
 ca param maharaja navaya aparimita m-ananta m avara
 m-akkhobhita-gambhire mahatimahagbose tiri tiri ingala
 makara maccha-ganakole mahatimahasamudde carati
 evam eva khe mabaraja yogina yogavacarena tipariwatta
 dvadasakara-catusaccabbisamaya pativedhe manasam car
 carayitabbam Idam maharaja navaya tatiyam angam
 gahetabbam Bhacitam p etam maharaja Bhagavata
 devatidevena Samyuttamikayavary Saccasamyutte Vitak
 kenta ca khe tumhe bhikkhave idam dokkhan ti vitak
 keyyatha ayam dukkhasamudayo ti vitakkeyyatha ayam
 dukkhasirodho ti vitakkeyyatha ayam dukkhasirodha
 gamini patipada ti vitakkeyyathati

Bhante Nagasena* navalakanakassa dve angani gahe
 tabbaniti yam vadesi katanjapi tam dje[†] angani gahetab
 baniti — Yatha maharaja navalakanakam bahu-umijal
 akulavikkhobhita saljatale mahatimahasamudde navam
 laketi thapeti, na deti disavidisam haritum evam eva
 khe maharaja yogina yogavacarena raga-dosa moh um
 mijale mabatimaha vitakka sampahare cittam laketabbam
 na databbam disaviditam haritum Idam maharaja nav
 lakanakassa pathamam angam gahetabbam Puna ca
 param maharaja navalakanakam na pilavati visidati,
 hatthasate pi uade navam laketi tbanam upaneti evam
 eva khe maharaja yogina yogavacarena labba-yasa sak
 kara-manana vandana-pujana-apacitti labha[‡]ga ja

* sammanenavida a a AC * bh ta AC ** ta AEC *** legga &
 M throughout ** legga *** M throughout * plav Ab

sagge pi na pilavitabbam, sarīrayāpanamattake yeva cittam thapetabbam. Idam mahāraja navālakanakassa dutiyā angam gahetabbam Bhāsitam p' etam mahārāja therenu Sāriputtena dhammasenapatinā

Yathā samudde lakanam na plavati, visīdati,
tath' eva labhaśakkare ma plavatha, visīdathāti

Bhante Nagasena, kūpassa ekam angam gahetabban-ti
yam vadesi, kataman tam ekam angam gahetabban-ti —
Yathā mahārāja kupo rajyā ca varattañ ca lakārañ ca
dharetī, evam eva kho mahāraja yoginā yogāvacarena
satisampajaññasamannāgatena Bhavitabbam, abhikkante
patikkante ālokite ālokite samanñjite paśarite sanghāti-
patta-civara-dhārane asti pite khāyite sāyite uccāra-
passāvakamme gate thite nisunne sutte jagarite bhāsīte
tunhībhāve sampajanakarīnā bbavitabbam Idam mahā-
raja kūpassa ekam angam gahetabbam Bhāsitam-p'
etam mahārāja Bhagavata devatidevena Sato bhikkhave
bhikkhu vihāreyya sampajano, ayām yo anuhākam anu-
sasani ti *

Bhante Nagasena, niyyāmakassa tīni angāni gahe-
tabbānīti yam vadesi, katamāni tanū tīni angāni gahetab-
banīti — Yathā mahārāja niyyānakō rattindivam sata
tam samitam appamatto yuttapayatto navam cāretī,
evam eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena cittam ni-
yāmayamanena rattindivam satatam samitam appamat-
tena yoniso manasikarena cittam niyāmetabbam Idam
mahārāja niyyāmakassa patbamam angam gahetabbam
Bhāsitam-p' etam mahārāja Bhagavata devatidevena
Dhammapade. ** *

¹ plav- Ab ² plav BC, pilav- AaM ³ plav- C, pilav- M ⁴ lan-
kar- M ⁵ yuttapayutto M ⁶ niyya- M ⁷ niyya- BCM ⁸ niyya-
M in the sequel throughout * *

Appamādaratā hotha, sācittam anurakkhatba,
dugga uddharath attānam, panke saeno va kuñjaro ti.

Puna ca param mahāraja niyyāmakasea yam kīñci mahā samudde kalyānam vā pāpakam va sabban tam vūditam hoti, evam - eva kho mahāraja yoginā yogavacarena kusalākusalam sāvajjānavajjam hina-ppramitam kanha-sukha-sappatibhagam vijanitabbam Idam mahāraja niyyāmakat sa dutiyam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param mahāraja niyya mako yante muddikam deti mā koci yantam amasitthati, evam - eva kho mahāraja yoginā yogavacarena citte samvara-muddikā dātabbā mā kañci papakam akusalavitakkam vitakkesiti Idam maharaja niyyamakassa tatiyam angam gahetabbam Bhāsitam - p' etam mahāraja Bhagavatā devātidevena Samyottamikāyavare Mā bhikkhave pāpake akusale vitakke vitakkayutha, seyyathidam kamavitakkam byāpādavitakkam vihimsāvitakkan ti

Bhante Nāgasena, kammakarassa ekam angam gahe tabban - ti yam vadesi, katamao tam ekam angam gahe tabban ti — Yathā mahāraja kammakaro evam cintayati: bhatako aham, imāya, nātaya *kammam karomi, imayāham nāvāya vahasa bhattavetanam labhami; na me pamādo karaniyo, appamādena me ayam nāva vahetabba ti, evam - eva kho mahāraja yoginā yogavacarena evam cintayitabbam imam kho aham catummahabhūtikam kāyam sammasantu saññatam samītam appamatto upatthitasati sato sampajāno samahito ekaggacitto jati-jarā-byādhī-marana-soka-parideva-dukha-domanass-upāyāsehi parimuccissāmīti appamāddo me karaniyo ti Idam mahāraja kammakarassa ekam angam gahetabbam Bhāsitam - p' etam mahāraja Therena Sūriputtena dhammasenapatinā.

Kāyam imam sammasatha, pariñānātha punappunam;
kāye sabhāvam dīsvāna dukkhass' antam karissathāti

Rhante Nagasena, samuddassa pañca angāni gahettabbāti yam vadesi, katamāni tāni pañca angāni gahettabbāti — Yathā mahārāja mahasamuddo matena kuna-pena saddhīm na samvasati, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacareṇa rāga-dosa-moha-māna-ditthi-mak-kha - palasa - issā - macohariya - māyā-satha-kutila-vīsamaduccarita-kileṣa - malehi saddhīm na samvasitabbam. Idam mahārāja samuddassa pathamam angam gabetabbam Puna ca param maharaja samuddo mutta-mani-veluriya-sankhasilā-pavala-phalikamam-vividharatana-nicayam dhārento pidhati, na bahi vikūratī, evam eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogavacareṇa magga-phala-jhāna-vimokha-samādhī-samapatti-vipassāna-'bbiññā-vividhagunaratanañ adhigantva pidhatabbāni, na bahi niharitabbi Idam mahārāja samuddassa dutiyam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param inaharaja samuddo mahāmāhābhūtehi saddhūn samvasati, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacareṇa appiccham sāntuttam dhūṭavadañ sallekha-vuttam ācara-sampannam lajjñiñ pesalūm garum bhāvaniyam vattāram vacanakkhamam codakam pāpagarahañ ovadakam anusā-sakam viññapakam sandassakam samadāpakam samutte-jakam sampahamsakam kalyānamittam sabrahmacārim upanissāya vasitabbam. Idam mahārāja samuddassa tīti-jam angam gahetabbam. Puna ca param inaharaja samuddo navasahla - sampurṇa - Ganga - Yamunā - Aciravati - Sarabhū - Mahi - ādihi nadisstasīthassehi antalikkhe sahī-dhārāhi ca pūrito pi sakam velam nātivattīti, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacareṇa Jābha-sākkāra-siloka-tandāna-māpana - pūjanakāranā jivitahetu pi sañcicca sūk-khāpadavītikkamo na karapīyo Idam mahārāja samud-

dassa catuttham angam gahetabbam Bhāsitam p' etam mahārāja Bhagavatā devātidevena Seyyathā pi mahārāja mahāsamuddo thitadhammo velam nātikkamatī, evam eva kho mabārāja yam mayā sāvakauam sikkhāpadam paññattam tam mama savaka jivitahetu pi nātikkantīti Puna ca param maharāja samuddo sahbasavantibhi Ganga-Yamnā-Acīratī-Sarabhū-Mabihī antalikkhūndakadhārābī pi na paripurati, evam eva kho maharāja yogina yogāvacarena uddesa-paripucchā-savana-dharana-vicic chaya-abhidhamma-vinaya-pālha-suttanta vigeśa-padaṇik-khepa-padasandhi-padavibhatti-nātanga-jinasāsanavaram sunantenāpi na tappitabbam Idam mahāraja samuddassa pañcamam angam gahetabbam • Bhāsitam p' etam maharāja Bhagavata devātidevena Sutasomajātake

Aggi yathā tunakatthām dahanto
na tappati, sagaro va nadīhi,
evam h' īme panditā, rājasettha,
sotvā na tappanti subhāsiṇīnātī

* * * * *

Uddanam Lopulata ca padamām bijam salakalyani
nava ca nāvalanam kāpo nāyamako tati
kāmimakaro samuddo ca vāgo tena pavuc

Dutijo vāggo

* mahasamuddo AC ¹⁰ -vinayoga-ha- B ¹¹ agzi Ab ¹² (exempli te Jat. 537 v. 47) ¹³ kāmimakaro B.

Bhante Nagasena, pathaviyā pañca angīni gahetab-
 bānīti yam yadesi, katamāni, tāni pañca angāni gahetab-
 bānīti. — Yathā mahārāja pathavī itthānitthāni kappū
 rāgarūtagara-candana-kunkumādīni ākiranante pi pitta-
 semba-pubba-ruhura-seda-medā-kheṭa-singhānīka - lasikā-
 mutta-larīsadīni ākiranante pi tādisa yeva, evam-eva kho
 mahārāja yogina yogāvacārena itthānitthe lābhālābhie
 vasāyase nindapasamsaya sukhe dukkhe sabbattha tādinā
 yevi bhavitabbam Idam mahārāja pathaviyā pathamam
 angāni gahetabbam Puna ca param mahārāja pathavī
 mandīna-vibhūsanāpagatī sākāgandha-paribhāvitā, evam-
 eva kho mahārājī yogina yogāvacārena vibhūsanāpagatī

Bhāsītam p' etam mahāraja upāsikāya Cullasubhaddāya
sakasamane parikittayamānaya

Ekañ c' evāham vāsiya taccheyya' kūpitamanasa,
ekañ c' evāham gandhenā alimpeyva' pamodita,

Amusmīm patīgho na tthi, rago asmīm na vijati,
pathavīsamacitta te, tādīsa samanā mamāti

Bhante Nāgasena, apassa pañca angāni gahetabbanīti
yam vadesi, katamapi tam pañcā angāni gahetabbanīti
— Yathā mahāraja āpo susanthuta-m-akampita-m-alulita
sabhāvaparisuddho, evam eva kho maharāja yoginā
yogāvacarena kubava-japana-nemittaka-nippe-sikatain apa
netva susanthita-m-akampita-m alulita sabhāvaparisud
dhacārena bhavitabbam Idam mahāraja āpassa patha
mam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharāja āpo
sitalasabhāvasanthito, evam eva kho maharāja yoginā
yogāvacarena sabbasattesu khanti-mettā-'nuddaya-campan
nena hitesinā anukampakena bhavitabbam Idam ma
harāja apesa dutiyam angam gahetabbam Puna ca
param mahāraja āpo asucim sucum karoti, evam eva kho
maharāja yoginā yogāvacarena'gaine sa araññe sa upaj
jbāye acariye Acariyamattesu sabbattha anadhi-karanena
bhavitabbam anavakasakāriṇa Idam maharāja apesa
tatiyam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param mahāraja
apo bahujanapatthito, evam eva kho maharāja yoginā
yogāvacarena appiecha-santuttha-pavivittha-patisallanena
satataṁ sabbalokamabbhipatthitena bhavitabbam Idam
maharāja āpassa catnttham angam gahetabbam Puna
ca param maharāja āpo na kassaci ahitam upadahatu,
evam eva kho maharāja yoginā yogāvacarena parabhan
dana - kalaha - viggaha - vivāda - rittajjhāna - arati-japanam

¹ -manaso ali ² -pamedito PC -diko V ³ -asmi na ACM, amesmīm
na B ⁴ -matesu AC ⁵ -anekass- ka, anekasa-ko ⁶ -sallanena C

tabbaniti — Yatha maharajā pabbato acalo akampiyō asampavedhi evam eva khe maharaja yogina yogavacarenā sampannane vimanane sakkare asakkare garukare agrukare yase ayase nindaya pasameya sukhe dukkhe itthinītthesu sabbattha rupa-sadda-gandha-rasa-phot-thabba-dhammesu rajaniyesu na rājjitabbam, dussaniyesu na dussitabbam, muyhaniyestu na muyhitabbam, na kampitabbam na calitabbam, pabbatena viya scalena bhavitabbam Idam maharaja pibbatassa pithamam angam gahetabbam Bhisitum p' etam mīharaja Bhigavatī devatidevenī

•

Selo yatha ekāghrino vatenī nū sumirati,
evam nindaprasunisatu na saminjanti pāṇḍitā ti

Pona cū param mīharaja pabbato thaddho na keni cū sanicatto, evam eva khe mīharaja yogini yogavacareha thad dhienā assasitthena Bhavitabbam, na keni cū samsaggo kira nivo Idam mīharaja pibbatassā dutiyam angum gahetabbam Bhisitam p' etam mīharaja Bhigvatī devatidevenā

•

Aeamāttihim gahatsheli antīgirehi cubhayam
anokācūmūppiebam, tam abhanibhūmīrūpānanā ti

Pona cū jātum mīharaja piblate bījām na virūhati, evam eva khe mīharaja yogini yogavacarenā sakkāmānese kileti nū viruhājetabbāt Idam mīharaja jātlatassā tati yam angum galatbam Bhisitum p' etam mīharaja thārena sulutteti

Visuddhanam evam vaco, vimalanam tapasipam,
ma kbo visuddham ducesi, nikhamasen yana tuvao ti

Puna ca param maharaja pabbato acenggato, evam eva
kbo maharaja yogina yogavacarena nanopaggatena bhavi
tabbam Idam maharaja pabbatasca catuttham angam
gahetabbam Bhasitam p. etam maharaja Bhagavata
devatidevena

Pamadam appamadena yada nudati pandito,
pannapanadam aruha asoko sokum pajam
pabbatattbo va bhummatthe, dhiro bale avekkhatiti

Puna ca param maharaja pabbato anonnato anonato,
evam eva kbo maharaja yogina yogavacarena nonnatava
nati na karaniya Idam maharaja pabbatasca pancamam
angam gahetabbam Bhasitam p. etam maharaja upasi
kaya Collasubhaddaya saha amane pankittayamanaya

Labbena unnatp loko, alabbena ca onato,
labhalabbena ekattha, tadi a samanu magmati

Bhante Nagasena akasassa panca angani gahetabba
niti yam vadesi katamoni dño panca angani gahetibba
niti — Iatha maharaja akaso sabbaso agayho evam
eva kbo maharaja yogina yogavacarena sabbaso kileehi
agayhena bhavitabbaq Idam maharaja akasassa patha
mam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja
akaso isi-tapasa bhuta dijagananucaurito, evam eva
kbo maharaja yogina yogavacarepa amiccam dukkham
anatta ti sankharesu manasam sancarayitabbam Idam
maharaja akasassā dutiyali angam gahetabbam Puna
ca param maharaja akaso santasaniyo, evam eva kbo

mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena sabbabhaṇapatisandhisu
 mānasam ubhejayitabbam, assādo na kātabbo Idam mahāraja ākāsassa tatiyam angam gahetabbam. Puna ca param mahārāja ākāso ananto appamāno aparimeyyo, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena anantasilena aparimitaññena bhavitabbam. Idam mahāraja ākāsassa catuttham angam gahetabbam Puna ca param mahāraja ākāso alaggo asatto appatīthito apalibuddho, evam - eva kho mahāraja yoginā yogāvacarena kule gane lābhe āvāse palibodhe paccaye sabbakilesesu ca sabbattha alaggena bhavitabbam, anasattena appatīthitena apalibuddhena bhavitabbam Idam mahāraja ākāsassa pāñcamam angam gahetabbam. Bhāvitam - p' etam mahārāja Bhagavatā devātidevena sakaputtam Rahulam evadantena Seyyathā pi Rāhula ākāso na katthaci patīthito, evam - eva kho tvam Rāhula ākāsamam bhāvanam bhāvehi; ākāsamam hi te Rāhula bhāvanam bhāvayato uppannuppannā manapāmanāpa phaserū cittam na pariyādāya thassantīti

Bhante Nāgasena, candassa pañca angāni gahetabbānīti yam vadeśi, kātamāni tāni pañca angāni gahetabbānīti — "Yathā mahārāja cando sukkapakkhe udīyanto uttaruttaram vaddhati, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena ācara-sila-guna-vattapatiपत्तिया agamādhigame patisallāne satipatthāne irodriyesu guttadvaratāya bhojane mattaññutāya jāyāniyāouyoge uttaruttaram vaddhitabbam. Idam mahārāja candassa pāñchamam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param mahārāja cando ulīrādhīpati, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena ulīrāchāndādhīpatini bhavitabbam. Idam mahārāja candassa dutiyam angam gahetabbam. Puna ca param mahārāja cando nisāya carati, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena pravīttena bhavitabbam. Idam mahārāja candassa

tatiyam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param mahārāja cando vimānaketu, evam -eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena sīlaketunā bhavitabbam Idam mahārāja candassa catuttham angam gahetabbam Puna ca param mahārāja cando ayācita-patthito odeti, evam eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogavacarena āyaçita-patthitena kulani upasankamitabbāni Idam mahārāja candassa pañcainam angam gahetabbam Bhūṣitam - p' etam mahārāja Bhagavatā devātidevena Samyuttānikāyavare Candupamā bhikkhave kulani upasankamatha, apakass' eva kāyam apakassa cittam, nīccam naviyā kulesu appagabbhi ti

Bhante Nāgaseṇa, eutiyassa satta angāni gahetabbānīti yam vadesi, katamāni tāni sattā angāni gahetabbānīti — Yathā mahārāja suryo sabbam udakam pariso seti, evam -eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena sabbe kilesā anavasesam parisosetabbā Idam mahārāja suriyassa pathamam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param mahārāja suryo tamandhakāram vidhīmasti, evam eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena sabbam rāgatamam dositānam mohatainam mīoatamam [“]dittibitumam kilesatamam sabbam duccasitatañham vidhanayitabbam Idam mahārāja suriyassa dutiyam angam gahetabbim. Puna ca param mahārāja suryō abhikkhanam carati, evam eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena abhikkhanam yoniso manasikāro katabbo. Idam mahārāja suriyassa tatiyam angais gahetabbam. Puna ca param mahārāja suryō rāmīmālī, evam -eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena āramīwanamālinā bhavitabtam Idam mahārāja suriyassa catuttham angam gahetabbam Puna ca param mahārāja suryō yāhājanīyam santāpentō carati, evam eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena śeṣa-slla-guna-

vattapati¹pattiya jhana-vimokha-samadhi samapatti indriya bala-bojhanga-satipatthana-sammappadhana-iddhipadehi sadevako loko santapayitabbe² Idam maharaja suriyassa pañcamam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja suryo Rahubbaya bhuto carati, evam eva kho mahārāja yogina yogavacarena duccarita-duggati-visamakantara vipaka-vinipata-kilesajalajatite ditthisanghatapatimukke kupathapakkhanne kummaggapati³panne satte disva mahata samvegabhayena manasān samvejetabbam Idam ma haraja suriyassa chattham angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja suryo kalyanapapake dasseti, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena indriyabala-boj jhanga-satipatthana-sammappadhana-iddhipada-lokiyalo kuttaradhamma dassetabba Idam maharaja suriya⁴sa sattamam angam gahetabbam Bhasitam p etam ma haraja therena Vangisena

Yatha pi suryo udayanto rupam dasseti paninam, sucin ca asucin capi, kalyanañ capi pāpakam

Tatha bhikkhu dhammadharo avijjapihitam jarā am patham dasseti⁵ vividhaŋi, adicco v udayam yatha ti

Bhante Nagasena Sakkassa tini angani gahetabb*ti* niti yam vadesi katamāni tanī tini angani gahetabb*aniti* — Yatha maharaja Sakk⁶ ekantasukhasamappito, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena ekantapaviveka sukhabbhiratena bhavitabbam Idam⁷ maharaja Sakkassa pathamam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja Sakk⁸ deve disva pagganhati hasam abhijaneti, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena kusalesu dhammesu alinam atanditam santam manasam paggaheṭabam hasam abhijanetabbam utthahitabbam ghatitabbam vaya

¹ latteyya C ² -pakkha te AH -pakkha te M pakkante C ³ ku magga M ⁴ mahā AG ⁵ yatha p C yatha pi A ⁶ adiccomuds yam ATU ⁷ paganhati ⁸

mitabbam Idam maharaja Sikkassa dutiyam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja ~~Sakkassa~~ ana bbirati na uppajati, evam¹¹ esa kho inaharaja yogina yo gavacarena sunnagare snabhirati na uppadetabba Idam maharaja Sakkassa tattiyam angam gahetabbam Bhasitam p' etam maharaja therena Subhutinā

↳

Sasane te mahavira yato pabbajito aham,
pabbijanam: uppannam manosam kamasuphitam ti

Bhante Nāgasena, cakkavattissa cattari angani gahe tabbaniti yam vadesi, kātāmant tāti cattari angani gahe tabbaniti — Yatha maharaja cakkavatti catuhī sangahī vatthuhī janām sanganhāti evam esa kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena catassannam paricānam manasam sangahetabbam anuggahetabbam sampihamsetabbam Idam maharaja cakkavattissa pathamam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja cakkavattissa vijite cora na utthahanti, evam esa kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena kamarāga-byapada-tihumavitakki na ujjadetabi Idam maharaja cakkavattissa dutiyam angam gahetabbam Bhasitam p' etsin maharaja Bhagavata devatidevēna

Vitakkupasame ca yo rato
asubham bhavayati sidi rato,
esa kho byantikahuti,
esa cebeecchati Maratāndhanam ti

Puna ca param maharaja cakkavatti divase divase sa inuddapariyantam māhapathaspm anusyati kolvantī ūpākātī vicinamīno, evam esa kho mālārāja yogirā yogī vacarena kāyakātmām naekāmmam manokāmmam divase divase paccakekkhitabbam kis nu kho me imehi tilī thīnehi anupavajjassa divaso vittivattatu Idam mālārāja

¹¹ ms acem gabe AIC ¹² illakkam ABC ¹³ a esessi AIC ¹⁴ ti yatam na ese kamma AC *

cakkavattissa tatiyam angam gahetabbam. Bhasitam - p' etam ~~mahārāja~~ Bhagavatā devātidevena Ekuttarikanikāyavare! Kathambhūtassa me rāttindivā vitipatantiti pabbajitena abhīnham paccavekkhitabban ti. Puna ca param mahārāja cakkavattissa abbhantarabāhūrakkhā susamvihita hoti, evam - eva kho mahārāja yogina yogāvacarena abbhantarānam bāhiranam kilesānam ārakkhaya satidovāriko thapetabbo. Idam mahārāja cakkavattissa catuttham angam gahetabbam Bbāsitam p' etam maharaja Bhagavatā devātidevena Satidovāriko bhikkhave ariyasavako akusalam pajahati kusalam bhaveti, savajjam pajahati anavajjam bhaveti, suddhom - attanam pariharati.

Uddanam Pathavi apo ca tejo ca vayo ca pabbatena ca akaso canda-suriyo ca Sakko ca cakkavattina ti

Tatiyo taggo

Bhante Nāgasena, upacikaya ekam angam gahetabban ti yam vadesi, kataman tam ekam angam gahetabban ti. — Yathā mahārāja upacikā uparicchadanam katva attānam pīdahitvā gocarrya carati, evam - eva kho mahārāja yogini yogāvacarena silasainvarachadanam katvā mānasam pīdahitvā pīndāya caritabbam Silasainvarachadanena kho mahārāja yogi yogāvacaro sabbabhayasanatikkanto hoti Idam mahārāja upacikāya ekam

¹ Anguttarikasayavare M ² -mūtarabā - M ³ apo tejo ca M ⁴ -au-tiyo & -surijam M ⁵ ⁶ -echad- M ⁷ yoginī all ⁸ -akkamanto AC, -bhajamatisikkanto SS

angam gahetabbam Bhasitam p etam maharaja therena
Upasenena Vancantaputtena

Sila-amvarachadanam yogi katvana manasam
anpalitto lokena bhaya ca panmnecatsti

Bhante Nagasena, bilarassa dve angam gahetabbam
niti yam vadesi, Latamanikan dve angam gahetabbam
— Tatha maharaja bilalo guhagato pi sasiragato pi
bammiyantaragato pi undoram vesa parivesati, evam era
kho maharaja yoginā yogavacarena gamagatenapi aranna
gatenapi rukkhamulagatenapi sonnagaragatenapi satitam
samitam appamattena khayagataatibhojanam vesa pari
yesitabbam Idam maharaja bilarassa pathamam angam
gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja bilalo ñanne
yeva gocaram parivesati evam era kho maharaja yoginā
yogavacarena imeso yeva pances upadabalihandhesu
ndayabbayanupassionā vibhavatabbam iti rujam, iti rupassa
samudavo, iti rupassa atthagamo, iti vedana iti veda
naya samudayo, iti vedanaya atthagamo, iti sañña iti
saññaya samudayo, iti saññā atthagamo, iti sankhāra,
iti sankharapam samudavo, iti sankhiranam atthagamo,
iti vinnanam, iti vinnanassa samudavo iti vinnanassa
atthagamo ti Idam maharaja bilurasā dotiyam angam
gahetabbam Blāsītum p etam malatraja Bhagavata
devatidevena

Ni ito dure bhavitabbam bhavogram kri karissati,
pacceppannamhi sobare sake kuvamli vindathati

Bhante Nagasena, undorassa ekam angam gahetabbam
ti yam vadesi, kateman tam ekam angam gahetabbam
ti — Tatha maharaja unduro ito c ito ca vica
ranto Abhirupasmi takd yeva carati, etar eta kho ma

haraja yogina yogavacarena ito c ito ca vicarintena
 yoniso manasikarupasimsaken eva bhavitabbam Idam
maharaja undurassa ekam angam gahetabbam Bhasi
 tam p' etam maharaja therena Upasenena Vanganta
 puttena

Dhammasisam-karitvā viharanto vipassiko
 anolino viharati upasanto sada sato ti

Bhante Nagasena, vicchikassa ekam angam gahetab
 ban ti yam videsi, kataman tam ekam angam gahetab
 ban tu — Yatha maharaja vicchiko nangolavudho, nan
 gulam ussipevva carati, evam eva kho maharaja yogini
 yogavacarena nanavudhenā bhavitabbam, nanam ussa
 petti viharitabbam Idam maharaja vicchikassi ekam
 angam gahetablin Bhasitam p' etam maharaja therena
 Upasenena Vangantaputtena

Nuakhaggim gahetvā viharanto vipassiko
 parimuccati saī bibhaya, duppaspho ca so bhavet ti

Bhante Nigasega, nakkissa ekam angam gahetab
 ban ti vatu videsi, kataman tam ekam angam gahetab
 ban tu — Yathā maharaja nakkulo uragim upagacchinto
 bhesajjena kayam paribhāvetvi uragam upagacchati ḫi
 letum, evam eva kho maharaja yogini yośācchrena
 kodhīghātīnuklam kalaka-viggaha-vivida-virodhi
 tūṭam lokam upgacchanta mettālhesajjenā minasān
 anñimjutibam Idam maharaja nakkissa ekam angam
 gahe albam Bhasitam p' etam maharaja therena Sāri
 puttena dhammisaenā ati

Tasmā sakus paresam ḫi, kātrībhi mettabhīvanti,
 mettacchena p' aratallām, etaq buddhānu sikkān ti

migassa pathamam angem gahetabbam Bhasitam p' etam maharaja Bhagavata devatidevena Lomahamsana parayaye So kho abham Sariputta ya ta rattivo sita he mantika antaratthake himapatisamaye titharupasu rattisu rattum abbhokase viharami, diva vanasande, giminam pacchume mase diva abbhokase viharami rattum vana sande ti Puna ca param maharaja migo sittimhi va sare vi opatante vauceti palayuti na kayam upaneti, evam eva kho maharaja yogini yogivacarena kilesesu opatantesu vaucayitabbam palayitabbam, n' cittam upanetalbam Idam maharaja migassa dutiyam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja migo manusse disva yena va tena va palayati mā mam te addissinsuti, evam eva kho maharaja yogini yogivacarena bhandana kālha-viggīha-viññādisile dussile kusite sangani karame disvi yena va tena va palayitabbam mā mam te adda samsu alañ ca te ma addasv ti Idam maharaja migassi tattiyam angam gahetabbam Bhasitam p' etam maharaja therena Sariputtena dhanurasenaputina

Ma mī kadha papiccho kusito hinaviryo
appāssuto anicāro suneto kāttīrī alu ti

Bhante Nagasena, gorūpāssa cattāri angāni gahetabbam yam vadesi, kātāmāti tam cattāri angāni gahetabbi — Katli malīrīja gorūpo sakam geham na vijahati, evam eva kho malīrīja yogidā yogivacareni sako kāyo na vijahitabbo anice-uccel ilāca-çarimaddina-bhedāna vikirana-viddhamisapadhammo kāyam kāyo ti Idam malīrīja gorupassa yājhamāni angam gahetabbam Puna ca parām abārlīja gorūpo ādinārūpuro sukhadukklena dhuram vahati, evam eva kho maharaja yogini yogivacarena

ādinnabrahmacariyena snkhadnkkhena yāva jīvitapari-
 yādānā āpānakotikam brahmaçariyam caritabbam. Idam
 mahārāja gorūpassa dutiyam angam gahetabbam Puna
 ca param mahārāja gorupo chandena ghayamāno pāñ-
 yam pivati, evam - eva kho mahārāja yogina yogāvacarena
 ācariyupajjhāyānam annsatthi chandena peinena pasadena
 ghāyamanena patiggahetabbā: Idam mahārāja gorūpassa
 tatiyam angam gahetabbam. Puna ca param maharaja
 gorupo yena kenaci vahiyamāno vahati, evam eva kho
 maharaja yoginā yogāvacarena thera-nava-majjhimabhik
 khūnam-pi gīhiupasakassāpi ovādāgusāsāpi sūrasā sampat-
 ticchitabbā Idam mahatāja gorūpassa catuttham angam
 gahetabbam. Bhasitam-p' etam maharāja therena Sar-
 puttena dhammasenāpatinā

Tadahu pabbajito santo, jātiyā sattavasiko,
 so pi mām ausāseyya, sampaticchāmi matthake
 Tibbam chandañ-ca pemañ-ca tasmim disva
 • • • upathape,
 thapeyy' ācariye thane, sekkacca nāñ pənappuṇa ti

Bhante Nagasena, varahassa dve angāni gahetabbā-
 niti yam vadesi, katamāni tam dve angāni gahetabbāniti
 — Yathā mahārāja varaho santatta-kalite gūmhasamaye
 sampatte udakam upagacehati, evam - eva kho maharāja
 yoginā yogāvacarena-dosena cūte ālalita-khalita-vibbhan-
 ta-santatte sitalāmatapanita-mettābhāvanam upagantab-
 bam. Idam mahārāja varābassa pathamanī angam gahe-
 tabbam Puna ca param mahārāja varaho cikkhallam
 udakam - npagantya nāsihaya pathavim khanitvā donum
 katvā donikāya sayati, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā

¹ adunna AC ²² -kathine AC ²³ cittenā ACM ²⁴ sitalāmatavarhita
 metta- V, sitalāpanita- AsC, sitalāpanita- Ab ²⁵ vikkh- LC (and
 perhaps A) ²⁶ -udajam om I, ²⁷ pathavijam A

yogāvacarena manase kayam nikkhipitva arammanantara gatena sayitabbam Idam maharaja varahassa dotiyam angān gahetabbam Bhūsitam p etam maharaja therena Pindolabharadvajena

Kaye sabhavam disvāna vicinīta vi passako ekakiyo adutijo seti arajumanantare ti

Bhante Nagasena, ḥatthissa pañca angāni gahetabba niti yam vadesi, katamani tāni pañca angāni gahetabba niti — Yatha maharaja hatthi nama caranto yeva pathavim daleti, evam eva khe maharaja yogina yogava carena kayam sammasamanen *eva sabbe kilesa dale tabba Idam mahirūja hatthissa pathamam ṫngam gahe tabbam Puna ca param maharaja hatthi sabbakayen' evi apaloketi, ujukam yevi pekkhati na disavidisa vilo keti, evam eva khe maharaja yogina yogavacarena sab bakayen apalokin bhavitabbam, na disividisa vlike tabba, na uddham ulloketabbam, na adho oloketabbam, yogamattam pekkhina bhavitabbam Idam mahiraja hatthissa dotiyam ṫngam gāhetabbam Puna ca param mahirūja' hatthi anibaddhasayano gocevaya m anugantva na tam evi desam vasatthaqī vijagacchati, na dhūra patitthalayo, evam-eva khe mahiraja yogini yogavacareni anibaddhasayanena bhavitabbam nirālayena pindaya gantabbam, yadi passati vijassiko manunidam pratiupam rucirādese bhavam mandapūn va rekhamulūn va guham vi palbhīrām va, tath eva visam uprigintalbam, dhuvūp atittīlāyo na kātālo Idam mahiraja hatthissa tatiyam angāni gāhetabbam Puna ca jīvum mahirūja hatthi udakam ogālītvā suci tūpīla-sīpīla-salīpīparipūn nūm kumud uppali pūdūma-pūn lārikasanchannam ma

* bachi all thevāhaat ** gocevaya m anugantva M *** ogālītra all thevā tout

hatimahantam padumasaram ogāhitva kīlati gajavarakilam,
 evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogavacareṇa suci-vimala-
 vippasauna-m-anāvīla-dhammavaravāri-punuam viññuttī-
 kusumasañchannam mahāsatipatthanapokkharaṇam ogā-
 hitvā nānena sankhārā udhūnitabbā vihudūnitabbā, yogā-
 vacarakilā kiñtabbā Idam mahāraja batthissa catuttham
 angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja hatthī
 sato pādam uddharati satu pādam nikhipati, evam eva
 kho mahārāja yoginā yogavacareṇa satena sampajānena
 pādam uddharitabbam, satena sampajānena pādam nik-
 hipitabbam, abhikkama-patikkame sammuñjana-pasārane
 sabbattha satena sampajānena bhavitabbam. Idam ma-
 hārāja hatthissa pañcamam angam gahetabbam Bhasi-
 tam - p' etam maharaja Bhagavata devatidevena Sam-
 yuttanikayavare:

Kāyena samvaro sadhu, sādbu vacaya samvaro,
 manasā samvaro sadhu, sadhu sabbattha samvaro,
 sabbattha samvuto hajjī rakkhuto tu pavuccatīti

Uddanam Upacaka bolaso ca anduro ricebikenā ca
 makolo sigalo migo gorupo varaho batthina dasin

Catuñtho vaggo

Bhante Nagasena, sihassa satta angani gahetabba
 niti yam vadesi, katamani tan: satta angāni gahetabba-
 niti ✓ Yathā maharaja siho nama seta-vimala-pari-
 suddha-pandaro, evam eva kho mabaraja yogina yoga-
 vacarena seta-vimala-parisuddha pandaracittena byapa-
 gatakukkuccena bhavitabbam Idam maharaja sihassa
 pathamam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param mahataya
 siho catucarano vikkantaseari, evam eva kho maharaja
 yogina yogavacarena catuṇḍḍhipadacaranena bhavitabbam
 Idam maharaja sihassa datiyam angam gahetabbam Puna
 ca param maharaja siho abhirupa-ruci-ra-kesari,
 evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena abhirupa
 ruci-sila-kesariṇa bhavitabbam Idam maharaja sihase
 tatiyam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja
 siho jivitapariyadane pi na kassaci onamati, evam eva
 kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena civara-pindapati
 aetasana-gilanapaccayabhesijja-parikkhara-pariyadiso pi
 ni kassaci onamitabbam Idam maharaja sihassa catut
 tham angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja siho
 sapadanabhakkho, jaśmum okise nipatiti tatth' eva yu-
 vadittham bhakkhayati, na varuwamsam vicinati, evam
 eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena sapidanabhak-
 khena bhavitabbam, na kulāni vicinitabbi, na pulba
 geham hitvā kulāni upasaukamitabbi, na bhojanam
 vicinitabbam, yaemum okise kabalam udiyati tasmim vero
 okise thūpītabbam sarīryūpanamaitam, na varal hoja
 nam vicinitabbam Idam maharaja sihassa pancawam
 angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja siho raso
 midhibhakkho, sihim gocaram bhakkhyutvā na puna tam
 upagacchati, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavac-
 rena aṇṇnidhikrapiribhogina bhavitabbam Idam mah-
 haraja sihase chattam ancam yelatabbam Puna ca

param maharaja siho bhojanam aladdha na paritassati, laddha pi bhojanam agadhitu amucchito anajjhapanno paribhuñjati, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavaca rena bhojanam aladdha na paritassitabbam, laddha pi bhojanam agadhitena amucchitena anajjhapanne adinavadassavina nissaranapaññena paribhuñjtabbam Idam maharaja sihassa sattamam angam gabetabbam Bhasi tam p' etam maharaja Bbagavata devatidevena Sam yuttanikayavare theram Mahakassapam parikittayama nena Santuttho 'yam bhikkhave Kassapo itaritarena pindapatena, itaritarapindapatasantutthiya ca vannavadi, na ca pindapatabeta tñesamam appatirupam apajjati, aladdha ca pindapatam na paritassoti, laddha ca pinda patam agadhitu amucchito anajjhapanne adinavadassavu nissaranapañño paribhuñjatiti

Bbante Nagasena, cakkavakassa tñi angñi gabe tabbaniti yam vadesi, katamapi tani tñi angñi gabe tabbaniti — Yatha maharaja cakkavako yava jivitapa riyatana dutiyikam na vijahati, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena yava jivitapariyedana 'yoniso mana sikaro na vijahitabbo Idam mahardja cakkavakassa pathamam angam gabetabbam Puna ca param maharaja cakkavako sevala-panaka-bhakkho, tena ca santutthum apajjati, taya ca santutthiya balena ca vannena ca na parihayati, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena yathalabhasantoso karamyo Yathalabhasantuttho kho pana mabaraja yogi yogavacarn na parihayati silena, na parihayati samadhiua, na parihayati paññaya, na parihayati vimottiya, na parihayati vimuttinadanadassanena, na parihayati sabbehi kusalehi dhammehi Idam maharaja

* laddha va bh B * adh gato BC avgato V * tutthayam ABI
 ** bhikkhave om AC ** (agath to SN XI 1) ** yogina yogavacare
 all ** na parihibimptija om AL C

cakkavākassa dutiyam angam gahetabbam. Puna ca param mahārāja cakkavāko pāne na vihetbayati, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena nihitadandena nihitasatthena lajñinā dayapanne sabbapanabhūta-hitānnkampinā bhavitabbam Idam mahārāja cakkavākassa tatiyam angam gahetabbam . Bhāsitam - p' etam mahārāja Bhagavatā devātidevena Cakkavakājātake.

Yo na hanti, na*ghāteti, na jināti, na jāpaye,
ahumsā¹ sabbabhūtesu veram tassa na kenacīti.

Bhante Nagasena, penahikāya dve augāni gahetabbānīti yam vadesi, katamāni tāni dve augāni gahetabbanīti.
— Yathā mahāraja² penahika sakapatimhi usuyāya chāpake na posayati, evam - eva kho mahāraja yoginā yogāvacarena sakamane kilese uppanne usuyāyitabbam, satipatthanena sammīsaatmvarasusire pakkhīpitvā manodvāre kāyagatā sati bhavetabbā Idam mahāraja penahikāya pathamam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param mahārāja penahika pavane, divasam gocaram³ caritvā sāyam pakkhiganam upēti attano guttiya, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena ekānikena pavivekam sevitabbam. samyojanaparimuttiyā, tatra yatum alabhamānenā upavād-dabhaya parirakkhanāya sanghātā osaritvā sangharakkhitena vasitabbam Idam mahārāja penahikāya dutiyam angam gahetabbam. Bhasitam - p' etam mahārāja Brahmunā Sahampatinā Bhagavato sūntike⁴.

Sevetha pantāni senāsapani,
careyya samyojanāvippamokkbā';
sace ratum nādhigaccheyya taṭṭha,
sangbe vase rakkhitatto satuma ti

¹ nikkhitta- M twice ² (uettamsa sabbabb, Jst 451 v 10, also AB VIII 1, 1 v 5) ³ pen- C throughout, A four times ⁴ -pariguttliya A ⁵ rattum AB'C ⁶ (so ce ॥ VI.13 v 1 f., ⁷ tūtima all

Bhante Nāgasena, gharakapotassa ekam angam ga-
hetabban ti yam vadesi, kataman tam ekam angam ga-
hetabban ti. — Yatha mahārāja gharakapoto paññeho
vacamāno na tesam Liñci bhandassa nimittam gahati,
majjhatto vasati saññābahulo, evam eva kho mahārāja
yoginā yogāvacarena parakulam upagatena tasmim kole
itthnam va parisānam vā mañce vā piñhe vā vatthe vā
alankāre vā npabhoge vā paribhoge vā bbojanavikatī
vā na nimittam gahetabbam, majjhattena bhavitabbam,
samanasaññā paccupatthapetabbā Idam mahārāja gha-
rapotassa ekam angam gahetabbam Bhāsītam p' etam
mahārāja Bhagavata devatidevena Cullanāradajātakē

Pavisitvā parakulam panesu bhojanesu vā
mitam khāde, mitam bhuñje, na ca rupe manam kare ti.

Bhante Nāgasena, ulukassa dve anganī gahetabbānīti
yam vadesi, katamanī tāni dve anganī gahetabbānīti —
Yathā mahāraja uluko kākehi pativruddho ratum kāka-
saṅgham gantvā bahū pi lake haṇatj, evam eva kho
mahārāja yodinā yogāvacareñā aññānena pativirodho kā-
tabbo, ekena raho nisiditvā aññānam sampamatidditabbam,
mūlato chinditabbam Idam mahāraja ulukassa patha-
nam angam gahetabbam. Pusa ca param mahāraja
uluko supativallo hoti, evam eta kho mahāraja yodinā
yogāvacarena patisallanārāmena bhavitabbam pativalāna-
ratega. Idam mahārāja ulukassī dutiyam angam ga-
tabbam. Bhāsītam p' etam mahārāja Bhagavatā deva-
tidevena Samyuttamikayavare. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhn
patisallanārāmo patisallanarato. Idam dukkhan ti yathā-
bhūtam pajānāti; ayam dukkhasaṁmdayo ti yathābhūtam

* vasamīne ABC 10 -parīka- M 11 (panatho bhojanaya ta Jet 437
+ 13) 12 hasati E'C 13 -sallan- ACN threeshout, J' twice
sallanaratena D', sallan- AC

pajānati, ayam dukkhanirodho ti yathābhūtam pajānati,
ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī patipadā tu yathābhūtam
pajānātī.

Bhante Nāgasena, satapattassa ekam angam gahe-
tabban - tu yam vadesi, kataman - tam ekam angam gahe-
tabban - ti — Yathā mahārāja satapatto rāvitvā paresam
khemam vā bhayam vā ācikkhati, evam - eva khe-
māna yoginā yogāvacarena paresam dhammam desayamā-
nena vinipātam bhayato dassayitabbam, nibbānam khe-
mato dassayitabbam Idam mahārāja satapattassa ekam
angam gahetabbam Bhāsitam p' etam mahārāja therena
Pindolabhāadvājenu.

Niraye bhayasantāsam, nibbāne vīpulam sukhām,
ubhayān' etāni atthāni dassetabbāni yoginā ti

Bhante Nāgasena, vaggulissa dve angāni gahetabbā-
nīti yam vadesi, katamāni tāni dve angāni gahetabbānīti.
— Yathā mahārāja vagguli geham pavisitvā vicaritvā nik-
khamati, na tathā palibuddhati, evām - eva khe mahārāja
yoginā yogāvacareni gāmam pindāya pavisitvā sapadanam
vicaritvā patiladdhañibhena khippam - eva nikhamitabbam,
na tattha palibuddhena bhayitabbam. Idam mahārāja
vaggulissa pathānam angam gahetabbam Puna ca pa-
ram mahārāja vagguli paragehe vasānāno na tesam pari-
hānim karoti, evam - eva khe mahārāja yoginā yogāvacare-
na kulāni upasankamitva atiyācanāya vā viññattibahula-
tāya vā kāyadosibahulitāya vā atibhāmitāya vā samāna-
suhammadukkhatāya vā na tesam koci vippatisiro karanīyo,
na pi tesam mūlakammam parihapetabbam, sabbathā
vaddhi yeva icchitabbā. Idam-mahārāja vaggulissa duti-
yam angam gahetabbam. Bhāsitam p' etam mahārāja

Bhagavata devatidevona Dighanikayavare Lakkhana-suttante

Saddhaya silena sntena buddhiya
 cagena dhammena bahohi sadhehi
 dhanena dhanñena ca khettavatthuna
 puttehi darebi eatnppadelu ca
 Natihī mittehi ca bandhavehi
 balena vannena sukhena cubbayam
 katham na hayeyyam pare ti icchatī,
 athassa m iddhīñ ca paññabhiñkankhatitī

Bhante Nagasena, *jalukaya ekam angam gahetab-
 han ti yam vadesi, kataman tam ekam angam gahetab-
 han ti — Yatha maharaja jaluka yattha alliyati tath
 eva dalham alliyitva robiram pivati, evam eva kho ma
 hāraja yogina yogavacarena yasmim arammine cittam
 alliyati tam arammanato vannato ca santhanato ca disato
 ca okāsato ca paricchedato ca īngato ca nimittato ca
 dalham patitthapetvā ten ev arammanena vimuttura
 sam asecanakam patabham Idam, mahāraja jalukāya
 ekam angam gahetabbam Bhasitam p' etam maharaja
 therena Anuroddhena

Parisuddhena cittena arammane patitthaya
 tena cittena patabbam vimuttirasam asecanan ti

Bhante Nagasena, sappassa tini angani gahetabbī
 nti yam vadesi, katamani tani tini angani gahetabbīnti

Yatha maharaja sappo urena gacchatī, evam eva kho
 maharaja yogina yogavacarena pannaya caritabbam,
 paññaya caramarassā kho mabaraja yogino cittam ñīve
 carati, vilakkhanam vivajjeti salakkhanam bhāveti Idam

* bhayeyyam AB ** Jalu AM throughout *** Thap I M **** saer
 C, asoc- Ab ** thaya A *** asoc AbC *** yogino yogavacarassa M
 ** m lakkhanam B C. *** ssaññikkhanam M

mahāraja sappassa pathantam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharāja sappo caramapō osadham parivaj jente 'carati, evam eva kho maharaja yogino yogavaca rena duccaritam parivajjentesa caritabbam Idam maha raja sappassa dutiyam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja sappo manusse dūsva tappati socati cintayati, evam eva kho maharaja yogino yogavacarena kuvitakke vitakketvā aratum uppadayitva tappitabbam socitabbam cintayitabbam pamadena me dūsso vītiñā mito, na so puna sakka laddhus ti Idam maharāja sappassa tatiyam angam gahetabbam Bhasitam p etam maharaja Bhallatiyajatake dvīṣṇau kinnaraosm

Yam ekarattim vippavasimha ludda,
akamaka annamannan saranta,
tam ekarattim anutappamana
socatna, sa ratti pusan na hessatits

Bhante Nagasena, ajagarassa ekam angam gahetab ban ti yam vādesi, katamao tam ekam angam gahetab ban ti — Yatha maharāja ajagaro mahatimahakayo bahu pi dīvase unudare dīvatara kucchipuram aharam na labhati, aparipunno yea yavād eva sarirayapanamatta kena yapeti evam eva kho maharaja yogino yogavacca rassa bhikkhacariyapasutassa parapindam upagataessa paradinosapatikankhissa sayamgahapafiviratasessa dullabham udaraparipuram aharam, api ca atthavasikena kolaput tena cattaro paucā alope abhunjetva avasesam udakena paripuretabbam Idam maharaja ajagarassa ekam angam gahetabbam Bhasitam p etapi maharaja therena Sāri puttena dhammasenāpatina

gahetabban - ti — Yathā mahārāja thanasitadārako sa-
katthe laggati, khīratthiko rodati, evam - eva kho mahā-
raja yoginā yogavacarena sadatthe laggitabbam, sabbattha
dhammaññānena bhavitabbam, uddese paripucchaya sammap-
payoge paviveke garusamvāse kalyānamittasevane. Idam
mahāraja thanasitadārakassa ekam angam gahetabbam.
Bhāsitam - p' etapi īmahārāja Bhagavatā devātidevena
Dīghanikāyavare Parimbbānasuttante Ingha tumhe Ānanda
sadatthe ghatatha, sadatthe annyūñjatha, sadatthe appa-
mattā ātāpino pahitattā viharathāti.

Bhante Nāgasena, cittakadbarakummassa ekam an-
gam gahetabban - ti yam vadesi, kataman tam ekam an-
gam gahetabban ti — Yathā mahārāja cittakadhar-
kummo udakabhayañ udakam parivajjetvā vicarati, tāya ca
pana udakam parivajjanaya āyonā na parihayati, evam -
eva kho mahāraja yoginā yogavacarena pamāde bhaya-
dassāvinā bhavitabbam, appamāde gonnavisesadassāvina,
taya ca pana bhayadassāvitaya na parihayati sāmaññā,
nibbānassa santike upeti. Idam mahārāja cittakadhar-
kummassa ekam abgam gahetabbam. Bhāsitam p' etam
mahārāja Bhagavata devatidevena Dhampapade -

Appamādarato bhikkhu, pamāde bhayadassivā,
abhabbo pariññaya nibbānass' eva santike ti.

Bhante Nagasena, pavanassa pañca angāni gahetab-
bāññi yam vadesi, katamāpi tāni pañca angāni gahetab-
bāññi. — Yathā mahārāja pavanam nāma asuciyanam
patucchādeti, evam - eva kho mahāraja yogina yogavaca-
rena paresam aparaddham *khabtam patucchādetabbam,
na vivaritabbam Idam mahārāja pavañassa pathamam
angam gahetabbam. Puna ca param mahārāja pavanam
suññam pacurajanehi, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā

* (sadattham anny. or sadatthamanuy DN 16) " udaka M " pa-
madena ABC " sāmaññā all

chāyavemattam na karoti,, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena sabbasattesu vēmattatā na kātabbā, cora-yadhaka-paccatthikesu pī tattanī pī samasama mettābhāvana katabba kim ti ime sattā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attanam paribareyynu - ti Idam mahārāja rukkhassa tatiyam angam gahetabbam. Bhāsitam p' etam mahārāja th̄erena Sāriputtena dhammasenapatunā.

Vadhake Devadatṭamī, core Angulimālakē,
Dhanapale, Rāhole c' eva, sabbaththa samako Mūnīti.

Bhante Nagasena, megbassa pañca angāni gahetabbānīti yam vadesi, katamanī tāni pañca angāni gahetabbānīti — Yathā mahārāja megho uppannam rajojallam vūpasameti, evam eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena uppannam kilesarajojallam vupasametabbam Idam mahārāja meghassa pathamam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param mahārāja megbo pathaviyā unham nibbāpeti, evam - eva kbo mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena mettābhāvanāya sadevako loko nibbāpetabbo Idam mahārāja meghassa dutiyām angam gahetabbam Puna ca param mahārāja megho sabbabijāñī virūhapeti, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena sabbasattanam saddham uppadetvā tam saddhābijam tiśu sampattisu ropetabbam, dibbamānusikāsu sampattisu jaya paramatthanibbana-sukhasampatti. Idam mahārāja meghassa tatiyam anuttama gahetabbam. Puna ca param mahārāja megho samutthahitvā dharanitalarnhe tina-rukkha-latā- osadhi-vanaspatayo parirakkhati, evam - eva kho yoginā yogāvacarena yoniso manasikāram nibbatti yoniso manasikārena samanadhammo , parira yoniso manasikāramūlakā sabbe kusalā dhani mahārāja meghassa eatuttham angam gahetab).

¹ anigha B'M ² sukham M ³ virūb- qlt ⁴

cbayavemattam na karoti,, evam eva kho maharaja yo-gina yogavacarena sabbasattesu vemattata na katabba, cora-¹-adhaka-paccatthikesu pi² attanu pi³ samasama metta-bhavana katabba kin ti ume satta avera abyapajjha anigba sukhī attanam parihareyyun ti Idam mabaraja rukkhassa tatiyam angam gahetabbam Bhasitam p etam maharaja th̄erena Siriputtēna dhammaseṇapatiṇa

Vadhake Devadattamhi, core Angulimalake,
Dhanapale, Rahule c eva, sabbattha samiko Muniti

Bhante Nagasena, meghassa panca angani gahetab-banīti yam vadesi, katamanū tanū-pañca angani gahetab-banīti — latha maharaja megho uppānam rajojallam vupasameti, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavaca-reṇa uppānam kilesaraojallam vupasametabbam Idam maharaja meghassa pathamam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja megho pathaviya unham nibbapeti, evam eva kho mahāraja yogina yogavacarena metta-bhavantiya sadevako joko nibbapetabbo Idam maharaja meghassa dutṣam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja megho sabbabijanī viruhapeti, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena sabbasittinam saddham uppadevī tam saddhabijam tiṣu sampattisu ropetabbam, dibbamanusikasu sampattisu yava paramatthanibana-sukhasampatti Idam maharaja meghassa tatiyam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja megho ututo sunutthahitvā dharamitālarube tina-rukkhī-latā-gumba-osidhi-vanispatayo purirakkhati, evam eva kho mahāraja yogina yogavacarena yoniso manasikāram nibbattetva tena yoniso manasikārēna samanagbammo, parirukkhitabbo, yoniso manasikārāmulaka sibbe kusalī dhammā Idam maharāja meghasse catuttbam angom gahetabbam Puna

ca param maharaja megho vassamano nadi-talaka-pok-kharaniyo kandara-padara-sara sobbha-ndapaoan: ca paripureti ndakadharah, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena agamapariyattiya dhammadmegham abhivas-sayitva adhigamakamanam mana-am paripursayitabbam Idam maharaja meghasta pancamam angam gahetabbam Bhavitam p etam maharaja therena Sāriputtena dham-masenapatinā

Bodhaneyyam janam disva satasahasre pī yojane khanena upagantvāna bodhet tam Mahamuciti

Bhante Nagasena, maniratanassa tīni angāni gabe-tabbanīti yam vadesi, katamāni tāpi tīni angāni gahe-tabbanīti — Yatha maharaja maniratanam ekantapari-suddham, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena ekantaparisuddhajivena bhavitabbam Idam maharaja maniratanassa pathamam angam gahetabbam Pona ca param maharaja maniratanam na kepacī saddhūm mis siyati, evam eva kbo maharaja yogina yogavacarena papehi papasahayehi saddhūm na missitaabbam Idam maharaja maniratacasā dōtiyam angam gahetabbam Pona ca param maharaja maniratanam jatiratanehi yo-yati, evam eva kho maharaja yogina yo-vacarena uttamavārajatimantehi saddhūm samvasitabbam patipannaka-phalattha sekhaphalasamangili, setapanna sīkādagam-anagami-arahanta tēvijja chalañinna-samana manirata-nehi saddhūm samvasitabbam Idam maharaja maniratanassa tatiyam angam gahetabbam Bhavitam p etam maharaja Bhagavata devātidevēna Sotthipate

Suddha suddhehi sāmvāsam kappavañho patissata tato samagga nipañka dukkhass antam karissathati

Bhante Nāgasena, māgavikassa cattāri angāni gahe-tabbānīti yam vadesi, katamāni tāni cattāri angāni gahe-tabbānīti. — Yathā mahārāja māgaviko appamiddho hoti, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena appamiddhena bhavitabbam. Idam mahārāja māgavikassa pathamam angam gahetabbam. Puna ca param mahārāja magaviko migesu yeva cittam upanibandhati, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena ārammanesu yeva cittam upanibandhitabbam. Idam mahārāja māgavikassa dutiyam angam gahetabbam. Puna ca param mahārāja māgaviko kālam kammissa jānāti, evam eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena patisallānassa kalo jānitabbo: ayam kalo patisallānassa, ayam kālo nikkhamanāyāti. Idam mahārāja māgavika-sa tatiyam angam gahetabbam. Puna ca param mahārāja māgaviko migam disvī hāsam-abhijaneti: umam lacchāmīti, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena arammane abhiramitabbam, hāsam-abhijanetabbam uttarum viresam adhigacchissāmīti. Idam mahārāja māgavikassa catuttham angam gahetabbam Bhāsītak - p' etam mahārāja therena Mogharājena.

Ārammane labhītvāna palitattena blukkhonā
bhivyo hāso janetabbo adhigacchissāmū uttarin - ti.

Bhante Nāgasena, bālisikassa dve angāni gahetab-bānīti yam vadesi, katañjāni tāni dve angāni gahetab-bānīti — Yathā mahārāja bālisiko bālisena macche ud-dharati, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena nānena uttarum sāmaññaplatīti uddharitabbāni. Idam mahārāja bālisikassa pathamam angam gahetabbam. Puna ca param mahārāju bālisiko parittakanī vadhitvā vipulam lābhām - adhigacchati, evam - eva kho mahārāja

yogīa vogavacarena parittalokamisamattam pariccajitat-
bam, lokamisamattam maharaja pariccajītvā yogī yogā-
vacaro vīpulam samannaphalam adhigacchati Idam maha-
baraja bahsikas-a dūtivam argam gaheta lām Bhāsi-
tam p' etam maharaja therena Rabulena

Susnatan caṇimittañ ca vīmokkhau cappanihitam
cature phale chal abhinñā, cajitva lokamisam, lathe u

Karandavam niddhamatha, kasambuū-cāpakkassatha,
 tato palāpe vahetha, assamane samanamānīne
 • Niddhamitvāna pāpicchē pāpaācāragocare
 suddhā suddhehi samvāsam kappayavho patissatā ti.

Lddanam. Mañkato darako lummo vanam rukkho ca pañcamo,
 megho manī magaviko ballī tacchakena cāti

Chattho vaggo

Kārandaśam niddhamatha, kasambuñ-cāpakaśattha,
tato palāpe vāhetha, assamane samanamānīne.

Niddhamitvāna pāpicchē pāpaācāragocare
suddhā suddhehi samvāsam kappayavho patissatā ti

Uddanam. Makkato darako lummo vanam rukkho ea pañcamo,
megho mani magariko batlii tacchakena cāti

Chattho vaggo

Bhante Nāgasena, kumbhasea ekam angam gahetabban - ti yam vadesi, kataman - tam ekam angam gahetabban ti — Yathā mahārāja kuṇbho sampunno na sanati, evam eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena āgame adhigame pariyatāyam sāmaññe pāramum patvā na sanitabbi, na tena luāno kaṭāniyo, na dappo dassetabbo, nibhatamāūena nibhatadīppena bhavitabbam ujukena amukharena avikatthini. Idam mahārāja kumbhassa ekam angam gahetabbam Bbāsitam p' etam mahārāja Bhagavatā devātidevena Suttanipāte:

Yad-ūnakam tan¹ sanati, yam pūram santam-
eva tam;
rittakumbhūpamo bālo, rahado pūro va pandito ti.

Bhante Nāgasena, kāliyasissa dve angāni gahetabbāni yam vadesi, katamāni tam dve angāni gahetabbā-

¹ kasambu upakass M (-kum apakassā Sn xxii v 5) ¹² sanati
AC'CA. ¹³ parami AC ¹⁴ san- AC ¹⁵ pūlita- AB'C twice ¹⁶
amukharenā BC ¹⁷ sanati C ¹⁸ ea F'C *

niti — Yatha maharaja kalavaco ṭenthito va vahati, evam eva kho maharaja yogmo yogavacaraeca manasam vomi eo manasikare appitati vahati Idam maharaja kila vacacea pathamam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param maharaja kalavaso sakum pitati ndakam na vamati, evam eva kho maharaja yogmo yogavacarena yo sakum uppanno pasado na pna so vamitabbo ularo so Bha gava sammasambuddho, svakkhato dhammo copatipanno sangho ti, rupam aniccam, vedāna anicca cāpana anicca, cākharā anicca, vippanam anicca ti vām sakum uppīnam nanam na pna tam tarutibbam Idam maharaja kalaya-aeca dutiyam sogam gahetabbam Bhisitum p etam maharaja Bha vātā devatidevena

Dassanamhi parisodhito naro
ariyadhamme niyato visesagu
na pavedhati anekabhīvaśo
sahbato ca monkhabhīvanam eta eo ti

Bhante Nagaseñā, chattasa tini, angam gahetabba niti yam vadesi batam̄oi tanī tini anganP gahetalli niti — Yatha maharaja chattam ujaramuddhani cīvati evam eva kho maharaja yogina yogavacarena kilesanam upari muddhani-carena lhabitatibbam Idam maharaja chattassa pathamam angam gahetabbam Puna cī param maharaja chattam muddhaopattbamblam hoti evam eva klo maharaja yogina yogavacarenī vomi eo manasikāroj attham bhena lhabitatibbam Idam maharaja chhattasa dutivari angam gahetabbam Puna cī param malarija chattam vatitapameghavutthiyo patihanti evam eva klo malarija yogino yogavacarena vinnavidi ad tīlī jnti vāmanalrah maninam matavatti tivibhaggaientipi kileswuttilivo pati

* 41.
AII 15 gū sī * Bharato M " sa ate M " Bharata eva M
bhavana C " hanī M "

hantabbā. Idam mahārāja chattassa tatiyam angam gahetabbam. Bhāsītam-p' etam mahārāja therena Sānpūjtena dhammasenāpatinā . *

Yathā pi chattam vīpnlam acchiddam thirasambatam vātātapam nivāreti, mahatī devavutthiyo,

Tath' evā Bnddhaputto pi sīlacakhattadbaro suci kilesavutthūm vāreti santāpatividhaggayo ti.

Bhante Nāgaseoa, khettassa tīni angāoi gahetabbānīti yam vadesi, katamāni tāni tīni angāni gahetabbānīti. — Yatha mabārāja khettam matikāsampannam hoti, evam - eva kho mahārāja yoginā² yogāvacarena sucarita-vattapativatta-mātikāsampannoena bhavitabbam. Idam mahārāja khettassa pathamam angam gahetabbam. Pona ca param mahārāja khettam mariyādāsampannam hoti, tāya ca mariyādāya udakam rakkhitvā dhaññiam pari-pāceoti, evam eva kbo mahāraja yogioa yogāvacarena sīla-hūri-mariyādāsampaoneoa bhavitabbam, taya ca sīla-bīri-mariyādāya sāmaññam rakkhitvā cattāri sāmaññaphalāoi gaheṭabbāni Idam mahāraja khettassa dutiyam angam gahetabbam * Pona ca param mahārāja khettam utthānasampaonam hoti kassakassa hāsajanakam, appam pi bijam vuttam bahu hoti, bahu vuttam bahutaram hoti, evam - eva kbo mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena utthānasampannena ¹ipulaphaladāyinā bhavitabbam, dāyakanam hāsajanakena bhavitabbam, yathā appam dinanam bahu hoti, bahu diunam bahutaram hoti. Idam mahārāja khettassa tatiyam angam gahetabbam. Bhāsītam p' etam mahārāja thereua Upahnā Vinayadhareua.

Khettūpamena bhavitabbām utthānavipuladāyinā;
esa khettavaro nāma yo dadāyi vīpulam phalan - ti.

* -bitam M * vāreti AI 'C * meghavutthiyo M ** bahu A (or Ab)B' throughout, B once, C omits bahu hoti bahu vuttam (diunam)

Bhante Nagasena, agadassa dve angām ~~gahetabbāni~~^{gahetabbāni} yam vadesi, katamāni tāni dve angāni gahetab*ba*^{ba}~~ba~~^{ba} Yatha mahārāja agade kīm na santhahanti, evam ~~eva~~^{eva} kho mahāraja yoginā yogāvacarena mānase kilesa na santhapetabbā. Idam mahārāja agadassa pathamam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param mahārāja agado dattha-pbuttha-dittha-asita-pīta-khāyita-sāyitam sabbam visam patihanti, evam eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena rāga-dosa-moha-mana-ditthi-visam sabbam patihantabbam Idam mahārāja agadassa dutiyam angam gahetabbam. Bhāsitam p' etam mahārāja Bhagavatā devātidevēna

Sankhārānam sabbhivatttham datthukāmena yogini agadenīva hotibbam kilesavisanasane ti

Bhante Nāgasena, bhojanassa tīni angīni gahetabbāni: yam vadesi, katamāni tāni tīni angīni gahetabbāni — Yathā mahārāja bhojanām sabbasattānam upatthambho, evam eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena sabbāttānam maggupatthanibhena bhavitabbam Idam mahāraja bhojanassa pathamam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param mahāraja bhojanām sattānam balum vaddheti, evam eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena punnāvaddhiyi vaddhitabbam Idam mahārāja bhojanassa dutiyam angam gahetabbam. Puna ca param mahārāja bhojanām sabbāttānam abhipatthitam, evam eva kho mahārāja yoginā yogāvacarena sabbulokibhupatthito bhavitabbam Idam mahārāja bhojanāva tituyun aroru gahetabbam Bhāsitam p' etam mahārāja therenā Mihimoggallinenā.

* dittha Hīthā. M * adittha em M * abo ad M * bantibba L
N satthavatana M *

Samyamena niyamena silena patipattiyā
pathitera bhavitabbam sabbalokassa yoginā ti.
Bhante Nāgasena, issatthassa cattāri angam gahe-
tabbānīti yam radesi, katamāni tām cattarī angāni gahe-
ubho pāde pathaviyam dalham patitthāpeti, jannū aekallam
karoti, sarakalāpam kāti sandhumhi thapeti, kāyam upat-
thaddham karoti, dve hūtthe sandhitthanam āropeti,
mutthum pilayati, anguhyo nirantram karoti, gñam pag-
ganhati, cakkhūni mukhañ ca pidahati, nimittam ujum
karoti, hasam uppādeti vijjhīcāmīti; evam eva kho
mahārāja yoginā yogavacarena sūtpathaviyam viriyāpide
patitthāpetibbam, khantisoraccam aekallam kātabbam,
samītre cittam thapetabbam, samyamaniyame attā upane-
tabbo, icchamuccchā pilayitabbi, yoniso manasikāre cittam
nirantram kātabbam, viriyam paggahetabbam, cha diari
pidābitabbā, sati upatthāpetabbā, hācam - uppādetabbam;
sabbākilese nānāvīracena vijjhīcāmīti Idam mahārāja
issatthassa sūthankum angāñi gahetabbam Puna ca pa-
ram mahārāja issattho ālakam parihṛati vanka-jimha-
(kutila-nārācassa ujukarānāya, evam era kho mahārāja yoginā
yogavacarena imācūm kīte satipatthāna ālakam parihātitabbam
vanka jimha-kutih cittassa ujukaranāya Idam mahārāja issat-
thāna dutiyam angam gahetabbam Puna ca param nāhārāja
vacarena imācūm kāye upāstabbam, katham mahārāja yoginā yogā-
yogavacarena imācūm kāye upāstabbam, amēento upāstabbam.
dukkhato upāstabbam, snattato upāstabbam, rugato — iti —
gandhito sallato aghato abādhato parato palekato iti upadda-
vato bhayato upāaggato erlato pibhinguto addhuvato attānato
alienato nārānto nāranibhūtato attāto suññato ādinavato avā-

¹ nizamens C ² jumna ABB M, cheena³ C ⁴ sandi- ABB C ⁵ je-
charieba p⁶ M ⁷ alakem I, Shikun AC ⁸ after Jumba B add⁹ —
M¹⁰ indispatchai ¹¹ and the rest is wanting ¹² alakem AM ¹³ antato
AB C ¹⁴ surio (for it to) AB', sur¹⁵ o C ¹⁶ attinato a¹⁷ ¹⁸ alestato all

Mihindo rājā atiriya pāmuditthadayo sumathitamānahadayo
 Buddha-sane sāramatno ratanattaya sunikkankho niggumbo
 mithpddho huīvā therassa guneu pabbajī-supatispadā-miyāpa-
 thēsu ca atiriya pa-aano ~~tasyāttho~~ micālayo mihatamānadappo
 uddhatadātho tiya bhujagindo evam-āha. Sādhu sādhu bhante
 Nāgasena, Buddhatisayo pañho tayā vissajjito, ima-mim Buddha-
 sa-anne thapetrā dhamma-enāpatis-Sānputtnttherim añño tayā
 sadiso pañhatisajjane na-ithi. Khamatha me bbante Nā-
 gasena mami accayam Upāsakam mami bhante Nāgasena
 dhāretha, ajatagge pānupetam suranam gatañ-ti

Tadā rājā balakāyehi Nāgasenatheram payutupāsitrā Mi-
 hindam nāma vihārim kāretvā therassa miyādetrvā estubhi paccā-
 yehi kotisatehi khināsatehi bhikkhūhi Nāgasenatheram paricari.
 Puna pi therassa paññāya pasiditrā puttaseñ rājām miyādetrvā
 agāra-nā anagāriyam pabbujitrā tipassānam toddhetvā era-
 bhattam jāpuniñi Tenñ vuttam

Paññā pīrathā lokānum, kathā saddhammatthituyā,
 pāññaya vimatum kantvā sañnum papponti panditā

Nañnum khandhe thitā paññā, sati yuttā anūnakā
 pujañcesuñca dharo aggo so va anuttaro

Tasmā hi prendto poso sampassati attbam attano
 pāññaratantābhijñeyya cetoñam tiya puñyan-ti

(

• Vihārasa c' era Nāgasenatherassa ca
 prāñā teyyākarana-pakaranam
 samattau]

NOTES

P 25¹⁹ Caratu S tarhu tarahu Clough - Gr p. 3 I have not met with — 25²⁰ Avesetanvākampanu ti anantare yero attabhave vipaccaṇakam kammam tass avibharanattham avam Angottara Ekāke Atthanasuttapah Atthanam etam bhūkhāve anavaka-e vam dīttihampanno puggalo mataram pūta vropeyya pitaram j. v. arahantam j. v. Tathagatas a duttā cittena lehitam uppadeyya sangham bhrdeyya o etam thanam vujjati (Ss) — 28²¹ Cf lat II p 9²² (read avethikaya vibbethikaya) — 29²³ Agacchati — shall be come for agacchatu in questions of this sort both the vnp rative and the present are in use 'comp' lat II p 951* — 33²⁴ The first verse is found at SN 123v 2 VII 3v 2 3,12 Panaka — udakapappatako (Mp) odam in lokap thivana na udakapitthim chadetva nibattapanikam (ib) — 36²⁵ SN X,12v 4 — Sn 10v 4 39²⁶ SN XXXI 5 — 40²⁷ Cf lathamam kalalam hoti kalala hoti ablular alula ja yati yesi pesi (for pesva abl) nibbattati gāmo gāma ja sakhi jayanti kesa foma nāklam ex SN X,1v 2 12²⁸ Kicciya for kicca is used in Parivāro and perhaps at Jit 536 cf sovanniya and S hranyaya — 43²⁹ Alūpan from alupeti to kindle to light shows a confusion of DIP and IP, the S adipati seems to take the sense of the latter root — 45³⁰ T1, vv 1005 7 differ somewhat from our text — 47³¹ Maranatka for mar seems to allude to the stanza quoted at p 174 from DN 16 (cf Chitt p 12) 18³² Patgace' era 'previously, is frequent in the suttas as elsewhere it derives — not from patgarerat which is in bad sense and GAM does not from the adj. native gace'

about a ram which forms part of the Ummagga Jataka and is thus entitled — 90¹⁶ In the Nikayas only seven vatapadas are mentioned, and they differ from these, cf Dh pp 185 9 ('vuta-'), Jat I p 202, also vattapada Jat 521vv 13 25 48 — 96²⁰ The solecism dasasahassimbi loka dhātuyā is repeated at pp 97, 133, 167, 275, 362 and is on a par with tamhā yoniya p 271, cf Jat II p 398 — 97⁸ Mahatimahā is a favourite word with our author, perhaps not used elsewhere (mahatimahabbhaye SN III, 25 should probably be mahati mahabbhaye) mahati is an adverb at AN VI, v. 4 (m ujjhayanti), if the reading is correct cf sa+sati+samam, 'for ever and ever' (but explained by sassati samam, sassatiyo meaning, it is said, sun and moon, ocean and earth), yādusikidisa Jat 547v 732 — 98³² DN 16 (ed Child p 60) — 100²⁹ The yakkha is elsewhere called Nanda, the story is told at Ps 101 — 106⁵² Read, pub bannāparennā (so M) -phanitā ca — 107³ Randha S raddha, cf Jat 537v 108 538v 85 — 113¹⁰ Cf DN 16 (ed Child p 27) — AN VIII, vii, 10 — 114¹¹ In canonical writings there is sufficient authority to distinguish between t' eva — ti eva and tv' eva — tu eva In comments the latter is never used, but the scribes often substitute tv' eva for t' eva I do not scruple to correct it, though all my MSS give the wrong form throughout. For itvara MN 86 v 4 — Tb v 872 (mentioned by Vasaratara, comp itrevam Bal p 7, Clough's Gr p 15) • Ps reads icc{eva — 114²⁰ Vitamsa or Vitamsa, which I have not found elsewhere, seems to be S Vitasta — 117¹⁰ Cp v 118 — 117¹² Cf Dh v 223 — 118⁷ Panyoga MN 81, is explained by sub-bhajana (supabhajana?) — 118²² Kajopakkamako or kajo pakkamako? — 119¹¹ See Jat 499 — 119¹³ Kasata (quasi ka-sata) is not rarely written sakata, and it is no doubt that S adj (see Wilson, deriving from cakas, I suppose), it means anything unpalatable, especially dregs, lees, and it is also used in a figurative sense, cf Dh p 275 Five Jat p 7, Jat II p 97 — 121⁹ Catunnam pt pativijjantī looks like an interpolation — 123⁸ Cf MN 38 — 128²⁹ The text is no doubt corrupt — 130⁶ Cf MN 56 — 130¹² Nicchuddha from neechubhati 'to throw out' (see pp 187 188 357, Jat 432vv 8 9, Brv 637, Cp v 89 cf upacchu-bheyya 'to throw up to' MN 54, chuddha 'thrown away' Dh v 41, Jat 531v 37, Brv 175 — Jat I p 18) belongs

to KSHIV, if नित्थुभाति, ऋग्नहति are rightly referred to SHTHIV, Hemacandra, however, derives the Prakrit chuddha from KSHIP, and all these forms may perhaps be modifications of that root — 130²¹ AN VIII,v,1 = Vin II p 256 — 130²⁴ DN 16 (ed Child p 59) — 133¹⁷ Āññadatthu, lit 'be the rest what it may,' means 'only, exclusively,' and often ~~has~~ has the meaning of 'on the contrary' Childers's rendering is based on ekamsena, by which this like many other particles* is explained in comments — 135⁹ The sense is obscure and the reading vibhadati is uncertain — 136¹¹ I did not think the loc tāsam admissible in our text, if at all, though in comments I have found tāsam, māsam several times used before parisatam (from pamsa) At p 179²⁵, in the same connection, the reading is 'atha nesam sampahārena' — 137¹⁷ SN XXXV, 17 The term varalañcakā, 'excellent gift (to mankind),' is frequent in Mil, I have not found it in other texts — 138²⁰ Cf SN LIII,11 et seq — 140^{23 27} DN 16 (ed Child pp 23,33,26,32) and the parallel texts of SN(L,10), AN(VIII,vn,9), and Ud(51). — 142¹⁵ Cf DN 16 (ed Child p 60) — 144¹² DN 16 (ed Child p 22 'na tathā' A; but the Copenhagen DN agrees by first hand with Mil, and the parallel text SN XLVI,9 has no other reading) — 144¹³ See MN 63. The questions 'left unanswered by Buddha, are those mentioned at p 145 They enter into many suttas and constitute the nucleus of several of the shorter They form one of those very old texts which by being constantly repeated prove their existence before most of the present suttas and many of which are no doubt genuine Tam jītam tam sañcam' means, 'Are life (or soul) and body identical' this use of the doubled demonstrative is not unfrequent (Childers mistook the meaning, v s pañbo) The last of these questions, 'hoti tathāgato param maranā, etc,' is of particular interest, as proving the important fact that Buddha, so far from teaching anything about nirvana after physical* death, waived the question and put his veto on any discussion of the subject The inconvenient interdiction was ~~it~~ after 'ages eluded by explaining tathāgata (undoubtedly == arhat) in this case to mean 'satto' an arbitrary interpretation, for which there is no trace of authority But it set philosophers at liberty to dive into speculations on a matter of vital

Suttas p 4) — 183¹³ MN 92 v 7 — Sn 33 v 7 — 184²⁷
 Jat 521 v 19 — 186²⁶ Sn 2 v 2 — 186²⁷ Cf MN 67 —
 188⁹ AN I — 189²¹ Ghatasabassam is as usual a subst,
 the 'measure and the thing measured are often joined in
 juxtaposition — 190² AN XI,xii,9 — 190³¹ Etam is
 here an indeclinable, I think, as in some other cases —
 191⁷ Bhaddiputta or bhaddhip is written bbattiputta at p
 331 — 193⁷ So tassa — the one the other no very
 uncommon use of the demonstrative — 196⁸ DN 23 —
 197⁶ Bilangathalika etc, cf pp 290,358, for the meaning of
 these words see Hardy, East Mon p 32, his explanations
 however differ somewhat from Buddhaghosa's — 197¹⁹
 Marumba etc are unknown to me — 198¹ AN XI,u,5,
 see Journ As 1871, II p 246 — 198¹⁰ See Jat 540 —
 199¹⁴ Yassa should perhaps be yath assa, but the relative
 pronoun is elsewhere often used for the conjunction yam —
 200²⁵ Most of the Jatakas here referred to will easily
 be found by means of the index which I suppose will
 conclude Mr Fausboll's edition, some of them I have
 failed in identifying — 201³⁰ Jat 518 reads Karambiyo
 and Karambiyo — 202⁵ Jat 422 calls him Upacaro and
 Apacaro — 204¹³ See VN 129, SN LV,47 — 204¹⁷ Cf Na
 so bhikkhave satto sulabharupo yo na pata pta bbata
 bhagini putto ditta bbutapubbo SN XIV (comp Jat I p
 115¹⁹) — 204²⁹ See Jat 457 — 205¹⁰ Jat 536 v 26
 (the number of the stanza is uncertain, for the Kunala
 jataka is remarkable by being partly in prose, and some
 passages may or may not be verse, the Cop US reads
 nivatalam for nimantakam and so likewise in the preceding
 stanza — Jat I p 289) — 205¹⁴ See Jat 546 — 206²⁰
 We must read na 'ā na kareyya' — 208⁷³ Dharente is
 scarcely correct — 209²³ See MN 67 — 211⁶ Sn 12 v 1 —
 211⁹ SN III,24 v 3, cf Vm I p 147 (Jat I p 93) — 213⁶ The
 first pada occurs at Dh v 168, the second is either a various
 reading or some other text is alluded to Utthittha was no
 doubt well rendered by Fausboll as an optative, but it is
 remarkable that the commentator has no idea of that ac-
 ceptation Whatever is the reason — perhaps because
 other instances of utthitha are wanting — utthittha is tra-
 ditionally considered the loc of nittitha — pinda, it being
 so called we are told, because alms are received standing
 In the text above it is undeniably understood in this

khamatha, and so the celebrated verse is quoted in several places, also the S version has nishkramata, Lotus p 529. But it is evident from our text that the author wrote nikāmatha, and this is no doubt the genuine reading, it seems to be the only instance of that verb, but nikamo — parakkamo is frequent — 246¹⁸ Hināyā' avattati is the correct phrase, not hināya vittati, though this is very frequent, Pj says 'Hināyāti gabatthabharaya... āvattitva ti osakkitvā' — 256²⁴ See Jat 479 — 258¹⁴ MN 142. — 264²⁴ See MN 74 — 270²² The passage is corrupt — 275⁹ Anumajjyante alludes to Jat 547v 473, I have not elsewhere met with that verb in the sense of beating' — 281¹⁹ Cp v 119 — 284¹⁷ Jat 547v 675 — 287¹⁰ Ce should perhaps be ca throughout, as in the first clause — 289¹ See p 244²⁴ — 290¹ The 'peyyāla may be filled out from Childer's Ditt at jhānam — 290²³ I propose to read vītvattetvā, see Pali Misc I p 67. — 291⁴ See Jāt 258, MN 83 and Jāt 541, Jat 494, th 243 — 291⁹ The legends here alluded to are told in various comments, except the story of Candagutta — 292²⁵ Māsalu is otherwise unknown, it must mean a period shorter than five months, comp S masala — 298¹³ Apātha I suspect to be corrupted from āpāta (comp āpatati p 371²¹) under an impression that it is allied to patha, but it is scarcely ever written so — 314¹ Instead of bhūtabacco the reading at MN 75 is bhūnah (once or twice bhutahu), likewise at Sn 36v 8, Jat 530v 21, 543v 138 It is explained by vadduhana, bhūthahaka-vuddhihantā, vaddhīhataka Also bhunahata Jat 358 vv 1 3 (— hatabhūna hatavaddhi) Bhūtahaccani kammāni occurs at AN VII, vi, 11 v 14 (— hata vaddhini), at Jat. 547vv 691 752 bhūtahaccam is a subst — vaddhīhātakarūmam. Comp S bbūtahātyā and bhrunahan, -hatya — 317³¹ Atthi should perhaps be added before kūci — 323²⁸ Here and in the sequel all the MSS agree in writing muūcītā for muuccītā — 333¹⁸ Dh v. 34-56 — 337¹⁶ The reading ought no doubt to be 'ye te -vihimsāvitakkā' — 341¹⁶ Tandulamuggumāṇa seems to be an interpolation — 343²¹ Sapadana I should derive from sapudi-ayana, sotthāṇi (S svastiyayana), tiracchana, hemantāna, gūmīhāna, vacīna, ekānka (p 402²⁰) likewise contain the contracted ayana — 346¹ The Singh write ūnu like bhūnu, and I have met with ūnum only in these verses

nāmā — 375¹⁵ MN 6, etc. — 376²² The caus abhvad-dhvayam is scarcely correct — 377¹⁴ SN LV,7 — 378¹⁷ DN,16 (ed Child p 18), etc — 379¹ Dh v 327 — 379¹⁴ SN LV,7 — 379²¹ Vahassā, 'by dint of,' is formed with the frequent suffix -sā, borrowed from the instl or abl of bases in -as cf balasa thyāsasa padasa damasa vegasā etc — 381¹⁵ Jat 537v 47 — 383³ The verse is wanting in Therig — 381⁴ Jit 110v 13 (mankato S matkrite, cf kin-kato DN 14, but also late occurs Jit 537v 96, Therig v 305) — 385¹ The passage quoted is not found exactly so in any of the Rāhulovida suttas, but MN 62 is no doubt referred to — 385²⁴ Sn 12v 1 — 386¹² Dh v 81 — 386¹² Ibid v 101 and the corresponding verse of Sn 35, MN 98 — 387⁵ Dh v 28 — 388¹⁴ MN 62 — 389⁹ SN XV,3 — 391²¹ Dh v 350 — 392³ ANA,v,8 — 395⁹ Th v 1057⁹ (with some various readings negaram p p, sak-kaccaṇa tāpi u angulū, alopan tam ubhuñjasa bh ca bh rā) — 395²² Th v 583 (the third hemist. wanting) — 396¹² MN 12 — 399¹⁶ SN HI,5v 1 — 401¹⁰ SN XV,1, gadhita for gathita is otherwise unknown — 402²⁶ SN VI,13v 1, also Th v 145 — 403³ DN 30v 17 8 — 406¹³ Jat 501 v 8 — 407¹ Th v 485 6 — 408⁸ DN 16 (ed Child p 52) — 408²² Dh v 32 — 409¹⁹ SN XIII,26v 3, also Th v 151 26⁹ — 410⁸ The stanza is quoted at Dh p 147 with a different close, and with other deviations at Ps 47 Vadhakāsa² Devadattassa corass Anguhmañno, Dhanapalake, Pthule ca sabbesam samako Muni — 411²² Sn 18v 10 — 412²² For adi gacchissami mette recommends gacchāmi, the error perhaps arose from 1 18, the aer adhigacchēti it is true, renders that sut less improbable than it would otherwise be, cf Pali Misc 1 p 72 — 414¹⁵ Sn 37v 13 — 420² The nom saravatō is rather a barbarism than a clerical error

CORRECTIONS

Page 1¹⁸ read dūlha m attala — 2¹⁹ paaham t — 6²⁷
devanam undam — 36²⁰ ublatokulam — 38¹⁶ khvaham —
76²⁷ evarupam — 81²⁴ gatanam — 108¹⁶ Nagasena —
122 n⁶ galagalanti — 124 n²¹ ala AB (in the first place)
— 142¹⁷ Ananda — 114¹⁵ karanena — 177² sataram
Sadhu add n² sataram ca M 204²⁶ saittakaya
204 n²⁵ asueisuci B — 211⁴ Catuttho vaggo — 226 n²⁷
anunasata om M — 232 n⁶ ca om ABV (n the first place)
— 238¹⁵ sakatam — 254 n¹ rasati (for tasati) AaB sarati
M — 279¹⁵ satamp — 285²¹ ukkanitho — 295⁷ (This
ought to have been marked as a new paragraph) — 316 n⁵
etnamoham — 339¹⁷ satuyf — 358²⁷ paññ. mdr — 405⁷
Natihi . . .